

"Traveling back to before the scumbag persecuted the villain" Author: Tang Lanyue

Copywriter

✧ Attack perspective

Alpha in an entertainment industry novel .

In the book, when the original owner participated in a survival variety show, he attracted countless traffic by creating a CP with the villain . However, after becoming popular, he only wanted to get rid of the villain and used the live variety show to ruin the villain's reputation.

In the end, he was stabbed to pieces by the villain in public.

After entering the book, Zhou Huaijin had no intention of attracting traffic and just wanted to live a peaceful life. However, he found that the villains looked at him strangely, as if they had a grudge against him.

He thought it was just an illusion, but subsequent signs showed otherwise.

Not really.

In the survival variety show, the production team requires Alpha to listen to Omega teammates and look for food, while other A 's either look for mushrooms or vegetables.

Zhou Huaijin wanted to find some vegetarian food to satisfy his hunger, but the villain refused and pointed at the snake spitting out its tongue and said, " I want to eat snake meat. Catch it for me. "

Zhou Huaijin stared at the red snake for a while, beginning to doubt his life.

" Even the meat of this snake is poisonous. Are you sure you want to eat it? "

Seeing the villain's smile become particularly bright because of this sentence, Zhou Huaijin was sure that the villain really wanted to kill him.

After battling wits and courage with the villain for a long time, the situation took a turn for the worse.

One day, just after he finished taking a shower, a pair of arms tightly wrapped around his neck, followed by the villain's slightly shy voice.

" Huai Jin, carry me to the bed now. I have something to give you. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't think much about it and asked, " Is your leg injured? "

" ... "

The villain kissed his lips, handed him a box, and said nervously, " I didn't know what size you were, so I just bought them all. "

Zhou Huaijin: ?????

If I remember correctly, we should be friends now. How can you skip the relationship and go straight to the ship? I didn't expect you to be such a villain. I treat you as a good friend, but you actually want to sleep with me!

✧ Affected by viewing angle

In his previous life, Yan Wen was exploited by the scumbag Alpha . After killing the scumbag in public, he was reborn before the filming of the survival variety show began.

If he had the chance to do it all over again, Yan Wen decided to use a survival variety show to torture the scum.

Then he discovered that this person ... seemed a little different?

Read the guide:

Gentle and virtuous white-cut black top x gloomy and crazy black-cut white bottom

Attack through the book and be reborn.

Years older, double clean

1. The bottom is reborn to take revenge on the scumbag top, so in the early stage, he is not friendly to the top who has become the scumbag top. If you mind, please don't read it;

2. In the early stage, the top favors the bottom, in the middle stage, the bottom favors the top, and in the late stage, the top and bottom favor each other. If you mind, please do not enter. If you are an extreme control party, please do not enter;

3. Affected by black and red, during the deserted island survival period, there are a lot of brainless fans in the barrage, please don't enter if you mind;

4. The reason why the top's sister wrote him as a scumbag is directly related to the top's time travel. She loves her brother very much. The first chapter is just foreshadowing. Don't read if you mind.

5. Because the original novel has a strong filter for the recipients, please do not read if you mind.

Content tags: Fantasy Space Edge of Love Song Entertainment Circle Book

Search keywords: Main characters: Zhou Huaijin, Yan Wen | Supporting characters : Cheng Bitong, Ye Hanfeng | Others : traveling through a book, mutual affection

One sentence introduction: Go through a book and find the love of your life

Purpose: Overcome setbacks and start a new life!

Chapter 1

" As expected of a big star, you're putting on too much airs. You're already half an hour late ! This isn't the way to act like a big shot! "

As soon as Zhou Huaijin regained consciousness, he heard a male voice coming from the other side.

He opened his eyes and looked around, and found himself in a very spacious dressing room.

On one side of the dressing room was a sofa and a coffee table, which was decorated very warmly.

The man who just spoke was sitting opposite Zhou Huaijin. He was about twenty years old and looked a bit fierce.

This Yan Wen is just an " Omega who can't have children . He has only become famous for a few years because of his looks and voice, but he doesn't care about his reputation. He acts like a big shot on variety shows and even makes you, Brother Zhou, stay here to accompany him. "

The assistant sitting opposite him became more and more angry. He slammed his fist on the table and said angrily: " I really don't know why the production team put you, Zhou Ge, in the same group. I heard before I came here that the last group to arrive at the destination will be punished. This program has always been very perverted, and the punishment for the guests will definitely be very perverted! "

Zhou Huaijin's mind was in a mess. His ears hurt from his loud voice. He frowned slightly, sorted out his memory, and finally figured out the situation.

The original owner was a mediocre actor. By chance, he participated in a live variety show that was popular all over the country. He wanted to become famous through this variety show, but by chance, he was assigned to the same group with the extremely popular Yan Wen.

In order to make the variety show more interesting, the program team deliberately divided the guests into groups of two. Once the partners arrived, they could leave together first, and then find a way to go to the shooting location according to the one yuan given by the program team.

As of five minutes ago, all the guests had left with their partners, except the original owner who was still in the dressing room, because his partner Yan Wen was half an hour late. As the original owner's assistant said, the last group of guests to arrive at the destination would receive a rather perverted punishment, so the assistant was so angry.

Zhou Huaijin picked up the water cup, poured a glass of warm water for the assistant, and said softly: "Yan Wen may have been delayed by something. Xiao Liu, do you want to drink a glass of water first to calm down your anger?"

The assistant took the cup of water, but couldn't calm down no matter what. "Brother Zhou, why aren't you anxious at all? The punishment given by the program team in the first two episodes was either to make the guests dance with snakes in public or to make the guests put their hands in a bag full of ants for ten minutes. Are you really not afraid at all?"

Zhou Huaijin was indeed not afraid.

Living in an extremely harsh apocalypse, he had suffered all kinds of hardships before his electrical abilities were awakened. Such punishment was not a punishment at all in his eyes.

"Even if they leave first, we won't necessarily be the last to arrive."

Perhaps it was because his soul had just entered this body and could not adapt for a while. As soon as he finished saying this, he felt a sudden pain in his head.

Zhou Huaijin stopped talking, closed his eyes and slowly sorted out his memories.

Before entering this body, he was working together with his teammates to kill the Corpse King. A white light flashed before his eyes, and when he opened his eyes again, he arrived in this strange world. The first name he heard was Yan Wen.

The name Yan Wen sounds very familiar. It is the name of a villain in a novel.

Zhou Huaijin actually doesn't like reading novels. The reason he read this novel is entirely because of his sister Zhou Huairou.

Before the end of the world, Zhou Huaijin worked six jobs a day in order to get his sister medical treatment as soon as possible. His sister was worried about his health and told him countless times that she would not treat her illness anymore, but how could he just watch his sister suffer from the illness?

Unable to relieve her feelings, my sister wrote a book online, and he was in the book.

In the book, Zhou Huaijin, who has the same name as him, comes from a poor family. He was finally spotted by a talent scout, but after signing with a company, he only made a few movies and never became popular. A year ago, a wilderness survival variety show called "Survival 1+1" suddenly became popular on the Internet, and all the guests who participated in it attracted a lot of fans.

Zhou Huaijin didn't want to be mediocre anymore, so he spent all his savings to get a spot as a guest on this variety show, but under the arrangement of the program crew, he became a partner with the villain Yan Wen.

Although Yan Wen is an Omega , he is different from other Omegas who are delicate and weak. He is very gloomy. His gloomy and paranoid personality often makes others afraid to approach him. However, because of his outstanding appearance, he has a huge fan group. After discovering that he and Yan Wen were assigned to the same group, Zhou Huaijin created a gentle and considerate personality, gradually melting the villain's heart, and attracted countless traffic by hyping up CP with the villain . After attracting most of the villain's traffic to himself, he just wanted to get rid of the villain. He drugged the villain and took many photos of the villain and others in bed and posted them online.

the Alpha he liked , so he took a dagger and stabbed Zhou Huaijin into a sieve in front of everyone.

The original book is a sweet and abusive ABO entertainment industry novel. The reason why Yan Wen is called the villain is entirely because he is the only Omega who is against the heroine Cheng Bitong .

For Zhou Huaijin, who has stayed in the apocalypse for a long time, he does not want to be a star, nor does he intend to absorb Yan Wen's traffic, so he decided to retire after participating in this variety show.

As for the villains, avoid provoking them if possible and just let nature take its course.

He was thinking secretly when he heard the assistant beside him say: " Brother Zhou, wake up, Yan Wen is here. "

When Zhou Huaijin opened his eyes, he saw a young man wearing a hat pushing a suitcase into the dressing room.

As Yan Wen gradually approached, a faint smell of blood rushed into his nose. Living in the apocalypse for many years, Zhou Huaijin was very sensitive to the smell of blood. After scanning Yan Wen's body, he indeed noticed the sluggish movement of his right leg.

The two were assigned to the same group. Even if Zhou Huaijin didn't want to provoke the villain, he had to talk to him. He took this opportunity to ask, " What's wrong with your leg? "

Yan Wen paused, as if he was annoyed by Zhou Huaijin's familiar tone. He stared at him coldly and said fiercely, " What does this have to do with you? "

Seeing Yan Wen wishing he could chop him to pieces, Zhou Huaijin frowned, feeling very puzzled.

In the original text, although Yan Wen's attitude towards the original owner was cold and indifferent at first, it was not as bad as it is now. Could it be because he had exposed his leg injury without authorization?

After reading the original book, Zhou Huaijin knew that the reason why he was late for half an hour was to save a kitten that was almost dead under the car, and his right leg was even scratched by the car. But because of face, he didn't want to show his vulnerability in front of the public, and he never explained the reason for his lateness even if he was misunderstood as a big shot.

Zhou Huaijin touched his nose at his behavior of overstepping his authority. " There are no cameras here, no one will see it. And if nothing unexpected happens, you will always be my teammate during the survival variety show. Yan Wen, if you don't apply the wound medicine now, you will have no chance after leaving the dressing room. "

Yan Wen pushed the suitcase aside and sat on the sofa away from Zhou Huaijin.

The Omega still had a cold expression on his face, but his slightly trembling eyelashes showed that the other party had taken his words to heart.

In the next two months, he would be in a group with Yan Wen, and many of the tasks given by the program team would require the two of them to complete together. Zhou Huaijin could not ignore the injury on Omega's leg, so he said to his assistant, " Xiao Liu, I remember I brought some blood-activating, stasis-removing, swelling-reducing and pain-relieving medicine. Could you please help me find it? "

Xiao Liu looked for medicine with an indignant look on his face, muttering: " I think his legs are fine, he can walk normally, I'm afraid he hasn't even had a scratch on his skin, why would he need to apply medicine? "

Zhou Huaijin: " He was bleeding, how come he didn't get any scratches? "

Yan Wen's pupils shrank slightly, and he stared at Zhou Huaijin for a while, and said: " How do you know that I am bleeding? "

" You have such a strong smell of blood on you, it would be strange if I couldn't smell it. "

Zhou Huaijin said as he took the Yunnan Baiyao from Xiao Liu and threw it to Yan Wen, " Take care of the wound, we still need to find a way to use the one dollar to go to the filming location later. "

Because of these words, Yan Wenduo glanced at Zhou Huaijin, silently took the Yunnan Baiyao and simply applied the medicine to himself, then stood up and took the lead in pushing the suitcase out of the dressing room, " Let's go, I don't want to be punished by that shit. "

Xiao Liu followed Zhou Huaijin and said indignantly, " He applied the medicine on the wound but didn't even say thank you. Brother Zhou, this Yan Wen is just like the rumors say. He is so rude! "

Seeing his assistant speak so bluntly, Zhou Huaijin's expression became indifferent. " Xiao Liu, give me the suitcase and drive back to the company by yourself. "

Survival variety shows do not allow guests to bring assistants, and Xiao Liu did not think much about it. He handed the suitcase to Zhou Huaijin and watched the two leave.

As soon as they walked out of the dressing room, two photographers who had been waiting for a long time came over and followed them one after the other, filming the whole process.

[It's so boring. I can only follow the cameraman and watch ants. Didn't Wenzai just go in? Why hasn't he come out yet?]

[I was so bored that I almost plucked out all the cacti next to me.]

O like Wenzai would want to participate in "Survival 1+1"? There are snakes and crocodiles in the wilderness, and I'm afraid that Wenzai will faint from fear.]

[It's out, it's out, it's finally out, Wenzai is really thin, tell mom, have you not been eating well recently?]

Alpha following behind our Wenzai ? He is handsome, but looks unfamiliar.]

Zhou Huaijin had only made a few unpopular movies and didn't have many fans, so the live broadcast room was filled with Yan Wen's fans.

Seeing Yan Wen pushing the suitcase and just walking forward, seemingly ignoring him, Zhou Huaijin caught up with him and asked, " Here's one dollar. Do you want to walk to the filming location? "

Yan Wen stopped and reluctantly asked, " What else? Do you have a way to teleport? "

Zhou Huaijin was still indifferent. " Although I can't teleport, I can shorten the time it takes us to get to the shooting location so that we don't end up being the last group to arrive. "

Yan Wen: " What method? "

Zhou Huaijin took out his cell phone, looked at the map, pointed in a direction and said, " Follow me, you'll know in a moment. "

Chapter 2

Yan Wen followed Zhou Huaijin, and after walking a few steps, he saw him stop at the door of an Internet cafe.

Yan Wen: " Is this the solution you mentioned? "

Zhou Huaijin hummed and suddenly asked: " Did you have breakfast this morning? "

[This Alpha is quite handsome. I need to know all the information about this man in one minute!]

[I don't know why, but I feel like our Wenzhi has a weird attitude towards Zhou Huaijin. He's reluctant to even talk to him.]

[Hmm? Why don't I understand? Aren't we going to the filming location? Why did Zhou Huaijin bring my Wenzhi to the Internet cafe?]

Alpha 's tone was too familiar. Yan Wen was stunned for a moment. He stared at him with a gloomy look in his eyes for a while. After a moment, a light and cold smile appeared on the corner of his lips. He said: " I wanted to eat on the way, but I didn't expect something unexpected to happen on the way, so I didn't have time to eat. "

In the original book, Yan Wen fainted on the road because he did not eat breakfast and was malnourished. In order to avoid being punished by the program crew, the original owner carried him for half an hour.

Zhou Huaijin didn't want to put in too much effort, so he decided to solve the problem from the root. He pushed his suitcase into the Internet cafe and went straight to the vending machine. There were only a few items worth one dollar in the vending machine. After Zhou Huaijin took a quick look around, he entered the number on the electronic screen of the vending machine, inserted one dollar, took out a bag of bread and handed it to Yan Wen.

" Eat this first to get by, and I'll buy you something else nutritious later. "

For the sake of the show's effect, the production team confiscated all the cash on them and did not allow them to pay with their mobile phones. The only dollar they could use freely was that one dollar, but Zhou Huaijin used it to buy himself a piece of bread?

Thinking of the punishment he would receive when he finally arrived at the filming location, Yan Wen remained expressionless as he took the small, thin bag of bread, slowly tore open the

package, and took a bite, only then was he able to suppress the burning pain in his stomach caused by hunger.

[Zhou Huaijin only had one dollar, but he bought bread for Wenzhi. How are they going to get to the filming location?]

[This A is so gentle, does he like Yan Wen? He actually used his only one dollar to buy bread for Yan Wen.]

[What kind of love-brained person is above me? Our Zhou Ge is a very gentle Alpha , and he treats everyone the same.]

[Who the hell is Zhou Huaijin? He's not even worthy of carrying shoes for my Wenzhi!]

Today is Wednesday and there are not many people in the Internet cafe. Zhou Huaijin glanced around and after carefully observing the typing techniques of those people, he focused his attention on a young man who was staring at the computer with a bitter look on his face.

He pushed the suitcase towards Yan Wen and said, " Wait for me here, I'll be back soon. "

After everything was arranged, Zhou Huaijin walked over to the young man and asked, " Hello, I want to ask, are you interested in finding someone to play games for you? "

In the original owner's memory, half a year ago there was a game called "Battlefield Survival" that became popular on the entire Internet. Both the game quality and high-end configuration were deeply loved by young people. In order to increase the difficulty of the game, the game officials developed a new difficult mode. If you can't beat the difficult mode, the game level will be stuck in place and gradually downgrade over time.

Currently, there are only a few players who can beat the difficult levels, so the rewards for playing the difficult mode on the Internet are very high.

The game "Battlefield Survival" is unfamiliar to people in this world, but not to Zhou Huaijin.

This book was created by his sister Zhou Huairou. Except for the ABO setting, everything else is from his world, including the game.

Before the end of the world, his favorite game was Battlefield: Battlegrounds. After the difficult mode appeared, he heard that he could make a lot of money by playing the difficult mode as a substitute. In order to pay for his sister's medical treatment, he took on many substitute games and made a lot of money.

The young man had just failed in the challenge. He looked up when he heard the words. After seeing Zhou Huaijin's face clearly, his eyes flashed with surprise . He looked at the filming man behind Zhou Huaijin and asked hesitantly : " Are you filming? "

" Yes, I'm participating in a survival variety show. I need to find a way to get to the filming location by myself, and I can't ask for help from anyone. " Zhou Huaijin glanced at the four big words "Challenge Failed" on the computer screen and asked, " It just so happens that I'm pretty good at playing games, so I want to try playing games for others and earn a few hundred yuan for transportation. "

The young man looked at Zhou Huaijin in surprise. " Online, the price of playing on a difficult mode has risen to 10,000, and you want 200?! "

Zhou Huaijin smiled and said, " I'm not doing this for money. "

The young man stood up doubtfully, gave his seat to Zhou Huaijin, and said, " Then you help me play. As long as you can pass the difficult mode, I will be your fan from now on. "

[Game proxy? Is it the game I was thinking of? The difficulty mode of that game is simply hellish! Can Zhou Huaijin beat it?]

[Two hundred dollars!! Woohoo, I'm so sad! Why isn't the passerby me? I also want to find a substitute who pays two hundred dollars!!]

[Brother Zhou, how many surprises do you have that I don't know about? I've been your fan for five years, and I didn't even know you could play games!]

This Internet cafe is not big, and everyone present heard more or less what Zhou Huaijin said just now. For a moment, they were all curious and gathered behind Zhou Huaijin.

Zhou Huaijin stared at the screen closely, his bony fingers tapping on the keyboard. Because he had taken over many substitute jobs, as soon as he touched the keyboard and picked up the mouse, he performed a series of operations that he knew by heart without thinking too much. His hand speed was so fast that it was no exaggeration to call him a professional player. After half an hour, the onlookers were dazzled and could only see afterimages. Before they could understand clearly, the words "Challenge Successful" appeared on the screen.

A substitute with such top-notch skills would probably be hard to hire even with 10,000 yuan, but Zhou Huaijin could be hired with just 200 yuan. The onlookers were immediately excited and said:

" Oh my god, this operation is too cool ! Master, please help me too, I've been stuck in the difficult mode for almost three months, and if I don't break through the level, I'm going to lose everything! "

" Master, please help me fight too. I can give you a thousand dollars! "

" And me! And me! Great God, please help me too. "

Zhou Huaijin took the two hundred-dollar bills handed over by the young man, pointed to the photographer beside him, and said, " Everyone, I'm sorry, we have a mission to accomplish, so this is all we can do today. "

After he explained it this way, everyone had no choice but to understand and returned to their seats in disappointment.

Only the young man was still standing there, looking at Zhou Huaijin with shining eyes, and said: " Master, can you tell me your name and which platform you are broadcasting on? I will give you a reward. "

Because Zhou Huaijin is not very famous, young people don't know that he is a star. Looking at the cameraman behind him, they thought Zhou Huaijin was an awesome game anchor, so they thought about going to the live broadcast room in the future to observe the master's skills.

Zhou Huaijin said: " If we are destined to meet again, we will meet again. There is no need for rewards. "

Yan Wen's gaze was also focused on the man. Seeing Alpha being treated like a star, he sneered and lowered his head. His long and thick eyelashes covered all the coldness in his eyes.

[Brother Zhou, please start a live game broadcast. I really want to have Brother Zhou's flying skills! One person wrote a letter in blood to ask for it!]

【 +10086 people wrote in blood to ask for help! 】

[It's really amazing! Zhou Huaijin can be a professional player with this skill! Oh, I think God is really unfair. He gave him the face to eat and the skills to play games. He will never starve to death wherever he goes, right?]

[I just want to know, can I still find a proxy player who pays 200 yuan?]

[Ahhh, Wenzhi, you are so healthy! Come on, let me hug you, I will buy you something delicious!]

The filming location is " 280 kilometers away from here . A taxi will only cost 150 yuan, leaving 50 yuan..." Zhou Huaijin said as he approached Yan Wen. He frowned as he looked at the young man's thin body, which looked even more frail under his loose clothes.

If nothing unexpected happens, for the next two months, he will be in a group with this delicate-looking Omega . With Yan Wen's physique that makes him faint if he doesn't eat, wouldn't he faint once a day if he goes to the overgrown Brunia jungle?

Anticipating that troublesome scene, Zhou Huaijin said: " Let's go, I'll treat you to a meal. "

Yan Wen hummed calmly, pulled his suitcase, and walked out of the Internet cafe first.

[Oh my god, I'm in love. This Alpha is so gentle!]

[It's true, these two, one is gentle as jade, and the other is cold and gloomy, they are quite a match.]

[Zhou Huaijin is a minor actor who is not even on the 18th line. My Wenzhi is a big singer. He is not even worthy of carrying my Wenzhi's shoes.]

There are many restaurants next to the Internet cafe. Zhou Huaijin followed Yan Wen and watched him walk into a restaurant that looked quite high-end.

Zhou Huaijin: ...

He really doubted whether Yan Wen had listened to what he had just said. This restaurant was very high-end in both decoration and environment, and it was ridiculously expensive at first glance.

" Yan Wen, are you sure you want to eat here? "

Yan Wen turned around, looked at him with a half-smile, and said, " Didn't you say you would treat me to a meal? What? Master Zhou, are you going back on your word again? "

Zhou Huaijin was helpless, " If you really want to eat, just eat here. "

Before five minutes had passed, he wanted to take back what he had just said.

Yan Wen was a man who really did things without considering the consequences. As soon as he sat down, he started ordering dishes. All of them were expensive and not filling snacks. He only ordered three dishes, and the price was far more than two hundred.

After Yan Wen finished ordering the dishes, Zhou Huaijin smiled apologetically at the proprietress and said, " I'm so sorry, Madam. My friend is used to spending money lavishly and didn't have time to change his ways. We only have fifty yuan here. Please cook him a simple bowl of noodles with a few poached eggs. "

Yan Wen glanced at him, " Is this what you meant by treating me to a meal? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Eggs are high in protein, which can slow down the digestion of the stomach and help you feel fuller. You might as well order a few more poached eggs instead of eating what you ordered. They are cheap and affordable. "

Chapter 3

[They only have 50 yuan to spend freely, but Yan Wen picked a restaurant that looks very high-end. Is that really okay?]

[Isn't our Wenzai a little too naive? The dishes he ordered were unpalatable and not filling. Has Wenzai never eaten out before?]

[Pfft, the last sentence is the key point, cheap and affordable.]

Yan Wen sneered and said, " I'm afraid the last sentence is the key point. "

Zhou Huaijin felt a little uncomfortable for a moment when he was stabbed by the Omega in such a neither soft nor hard way.

Since we met, Yan Wen's attitude and tone towards me have been very strange. He was not as gloomy and distant as described in the book. Instead, it seemed as if he was against me in everything ...

With this thought in mind, he looked at Yan Wen carefully from top to bottom with a dark look, then concealed all the emotions in his eyes and asked abruptly: " That onion and potato dish looks delicious, and it's not cheap. Do you want to order a plate? "

Yan Wen frowned and said in rejection, " I don't eat onions. "

Zhou Huaijin felt relieved and said, " Then eat all the noodles and poached eggs, so that you can have enough energy to complete the task in the variety show. "

At this moment, the proprietress brought a bowl of noodles with three poached eggs and placed it on the table in front of Yan Wen.

Yan Wen said no more, picked up the chopsticks, picked up a thin noodle and started eating. Zhou Huaijin: ...

He had never seen anyone eat noodles one by one. By the time Yan Wen finished this bowl of noodles, it would probably be dark.

" Is this how you always eat noodles? " Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but ask.

Yan Wen slowly put a thin noodle into his mouth, and then answered calmly: " My throat is thinner than that of ordinary people. If I don't eat it one by one, I will choke. "

If the original book had not described Yan Wen's eating posture, Zhou Huaijin would almost suspect that Yan Wen was deliberately delaying time to make himself look bad on the show. In the original book, because Yan Wen fainted, the original owner and Yan Wen were the last group to arrive at the filming location. The punishment given by the production team was to let the original owner hold Yan Wen in her arms like a princess and stand in a puddle with two eels for fifteen minutes.

The original owner was most afraid of mollusks like snakes. Eels are even more poisonous than non-venomous snakes. She only stood in the puddle for three minutes while holding Yan Wen, and was bitten on the calf. Because of excessive fear, the original owner fainted and made a fool of herself on the Internet.

" Then take your time eating. I'll get you a drink. "

Zhou Huaijin was not the original owner, so he was naturally not afraid of eels. After thinking for a moment, he was afraid that Yan Wen would choke, so he considerably took a glass of iced drink and sat opposite the Omega , watching him eat calmly.

[Oh my god, this is the first time I see Wenzai eating, and he eats them one by one. Wenzai is so elegant and noble!]

[I don't know if you have noticed that every time Yan Wen did something excessive, Zhou Huaijin's attitude was always gentle and doting. I have never seen an A as gentle as Zhou Huaijin . He is really an ideal in the world. As an Alpha , I want to marry him.]

[Wow, he even brought a drink to our Wenzai. Does Zhou Huaijin have a crush on our Wenzai?]

[People like Zhou Huaijin are obviously central air conditioning Alphas . He is not worthy of Wenzai! Please let Wenzai be the only one who is beautiful!]

[The group of actor Ye next door has already arrived at the shooting location, why are these two still dawdling here?]

By the time Yan Wen finished eating the noodles, it was already past noon. Zhou Huaijin paid the bill first, and then inadvertently glanced at the Omega 's fair cheeks flushed by the heat from eating the noodles. He couldn't help but move forward, holding his own suitcase in one hand and Yan Wen's suitcase in the other, and said lightly: " Let's go. "

Looking at his back pushing the suitcase, Yan Wen lowered his eyelashes and followed him slowly.

The two hailed a taxi on the street and eventually negotiated a price of 165 with the driver to take them to the shooting location.

It was midsummer and the weather was hot. As soon as I got in the car, the cool air inside the car kept blowing in, dispelling a lot of heat.

Along the way, Zhou Huaijin's back had already been covered with a thin layer of sweat from the heat. When the air conditioner in the car blew, his body temperature dropped sharply, and he felt much more comfortable. Listening to the shallow breathing of the person beside him, he turned his head and saw Yan Wen's cheeks flushed, a few drops of sweat on his neck, and he was resting his cheek against the car window with his eyes closed.

Yan Wen's appearance must be good to attract so many fans with his face. Because he was going to take part in the filming of a program, the stylist also worked hard on his makeup and styling, making him look more refined than before.

Seeing that the Omega 's eyelashes looked thicker and longer because he closed his eyes, Zhou Huaijin reminded him while he was still not completely asleep: " The air conditioning temperature in the car is low. If you feel sleepy, you'd better put on a coat before going to bed. " Yan Wen's eyelashes trembled, but he remained motionless, and it was unknown whether he had taken these words to heart.

The atmosphere between the two was really weird. The two photographers sitting in the back held up their cameras awkwardly, and for a moment they didn't know whether they should continue recording or not.

Seeing that Yan Wen's words were meaningless, Zhou Huaijin didn't want to care about his life or death anymore, but the survival variety show requires two people to help each other to complete the task. If Yan Wen caught a cold and fever, wouldn't he be the one in trouble? Zhou Huaijin took out a thin blanket from his bag, folded it, and gently placed it on Yan Wen.

As soon as the thin blanket touched his body, Yan Wen opened his eyes and looked at Zhou Huaijin who was suddenly approaching him. A cold light flashed in his eyes, and it was so quick that no one noticed it.

"What are you doing?" Yan Wen asked coldly.

Zhou Huaijin let go of the thin blanket, sat up straight, and said, "It's cold in the car, I'll cover you with a blanket."

Yan Wen's eyes revealed a bit of cold sarcasm, and he said indifferently: "Thank you."

After that, the two had no more negotiations and arrived at the filming location in silence.

The car drove forward unimpeded, and after many turns, it finally arrived at the filming location before the sun set. Zhou Huaijin paid the bill, took the suitcase off the car, and then pushed the suitcase toward the crowded crowd ahead.

[There is probably no one else like our Wenzai in the entertainment industry who has such good looks. He is so handsome!]

[Shashasha, I really want to be the sweat beads on Wenzai's neck. I'm so horny.]

[The other two groups have already arrived at the filming location, why are these two still dawdling here? I almost fell asleep watching them.]

[If it weren't for Yan Wen, the plastic surgery face, who was deliberately late for half an hour and ate noodles one by one in a pretentious manner, our brother Zhou should have arrived long ago. It's speechless!]

"We have been waiting here for a long time, and you are finally here." A petite and cute girl came over and said with a smile on her face.

Having read the original book, I had a fairly good understanding of Zhou Huaijin, the guest on the survival variety show. After a rough look, I finally matched the four people in front of me with the characters in the book.

"Survival 1+1" invited a total of six guests, including the original owner and Yan Wen, two men and two women.

The petite female guest in front of you is called Li Yun. She is a warm and cheerful Omega. She graduated from a professional acting school and has acted in many dramas. She has become quite popular recently. Her character is a silly and sweet little princess.

Omega who was leaning against the tree trunk with his eyes closed was the heroine of this book, Cheng Bitong. She and Li Yun had completely opposite styles. She was both beautiful and charming. It was rumored that she was born into a wealthy family and was a real young lady.

Among the two male guests, the handsome Alpha standing next to Cheng Bitong is the male protagonist Ye Hanfeng in the book. He also comes from a wealthy family and is the childhood sweetheart of the heroine. He has always been cold as ice, but he is gentle and doting only to the heroine. The reason why he became an actor is entirely to accompany his lover to realize her dream.

The male guest standing next to Li Yun, picking his ears out of boredom, is called Feng Guang. Because of his ferocious appearance, he specializes in playing villains. He is a professional villain, a well-known actor, and is famous for his straightforwardness and lack of scheming.

After briefly reviewing the characters in the book, Zhou Huaijin finally stood still and said apologetically, " I'm sorry to have kept you waiting for so long. I was in a hurry to go out this morning and didn't have breakfast. I saw a restaurant at noon and ate a bowl of noodles there. " They had stayed in a dressing room before the show started, and everyone knew why Zhou Huaijin was late .

Seeing that he looked calm at this moment, as if he didn't care about the upcoming punishment at all, everyone admired him very much.

" It's okay, it's okay. To be honest, I should thank you for being the last one to arrive. Our other two groups don't have to be punished. " Feng Guang waved his hands carelessly and put on a silly smile that didn't match his ferocious appearance.

Zhou Huaijin said calmly: " No need to thank me. "

[Princess Yun is indeed Princess Yun. Only she can say "I've been waiting for a long time" without making people feel that she is not gloating.]

[I have to say, Miss Cheng and Ye Hanfeng standing under that maple tree are such a perfect couple. I feel like they are anime characters that have broken through the dimensional wall!]

[Is Zhou Huaijin still an A ? He didn't even help our Wenzhi carry the suitcase! Even an A with the status of Ye Yingdi helped Cheng Bitong carry the suitcase all the way, who is he? He didn't even help our Wenzhi, what if the suitcase hurt our Wenzhi's hand?]

[Hahaha, you are worthy of being Feng Guang. You can say such things carelessly. Aren't you afraid of attracting hatred?]

[Wuwuwu, what kind of punishment is this? Our Wenzhi is so delicate and weak. Please don't let him dance with the snake like the last guest did, or he will faint from fear!]

At this moment, the program team gathered all six guests together and announced the results.

" For this mission, Ye Hanfeng and Cheng Bitong's group was the first to arrive, and Feng Guang and Li Yun's group was the second. Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen were the last to arrive. According to the mission rules, they need to accept punishment. "

As soon as he finished speaking, a staff member came up to the crowd with a water tank and, in full view of everyone, poured the two eels in the tank into a puddle nearby.

The host said, " The punishment given by the program team is to make Zhou Huaijin hold Yan Wen in his arms like a princess and stand in a puddle with two eels for fifteen minutes. "

Chapter 4

When these words came out, the six guests all took a deep breath.

Eels are a type of fish that look like long snakes, have no scales, are ferocious, gluttonous, and aggressive, and have strong attack power. If Zhou Huaijin stood in a puddle with eels for fifteen minutes, would he still have his feet?

Zhou Huaijin's face was calm. He stared at the puddle with the eels for a few seconds, then walked a few steps closer to Yan Wen and said in a gentle voice, " I'm sorry. "

Yan Wen pushed the suitcase aside, curled up his lips, and said leisurely: " It's okay, I still want to thank you for taking the punishment for me. "

Since they met, Yan Wen always had a gloomy and cold attitude. This was the first time Zhou Huaijin saw him smile.

It must be said that Yan Wen is indeed a handsome singer. Both his appearance and figure are outstanding. Even though he has a gloomy and capricious personality, there are still many fans who are crazy about him because of his one-in-a-million looks.

Zhou Huaijin calmed down, walked to Yan Wen's side, put one hand on his slender waist, and put the other hand over his knees, holding him up steadily . At the same time, as their bodies touched, an extremely light peach fragrance rushed into Zhou Huaijin's nose.

The two bodies were very close to each other. Zhou Huaijin could clearly feel the stiffness of Yan Wen's body, as if he was very resistant to having physical contact with him.

He paused, then hugged the person a little further away, increasing the distance between them. Yan Wen raised his eyes and gave Zhou Huaijin a meaningful look, then gradually relaxed his body, waiting leisurely for Alpha to step into the puddle where the two eels were placed.

[Ahhh, it's actually an eel. That thing hurts when it bites. The production team is too bold this time. Aren't they afraid of hurting the guests?]

[Zhou Huaijin, you have to hold on tight , don't let our Wenzhi fall. Wenzhi has such a delicate body, I'm afraid he will break in Zhou Huaijin's arms.]

[I also want to hold Wen Wen, as long as I can hold him like a princess, I'm willing to step in a puddle full of eels!]

[After all, it is our brother Zhou who bears all the responsibilities. It is good to be an O. Any threatening punishment can be thrown to A.]

[Luckily, Miss Cheng's group was the first to arrive. I would be heartbroken if either Mr. Ye or Cheng Bitong got hurt!]

Two long and thin eels were swimming happily in the water, and they looked very much like snakes. Zhou Huaijin held the person steadily and stepped into the puddle calmly.

Having been in the perilous apocalypse for many years, Zhou Huaijin's intuition for dealing with danger has reached its peak. As soon as he stepped into the puddle, he keenly felt that an eel was about to attack him from the side. He raised his foot and stepped on the eel's head with the sole of his shoe with incredible accuracy.

Seeing Zhou Huaijin's left leg moving slightly, Cheng Bitong frowned slightly and said, " Zhou Huaijin, eels will only attack humans when they are in danger. As long as you don't move around in the water, you'll be fine. "

Seeing that his lover was worried about others, Ye Hanfeng looked at Zhou Huaijin coldly, his eyes full of jealousy.

In the original book, the hero Ye Hanfeng is cold and indifferent, but very jealous, and he only gives all his tenderness and affection to the heroine.

Zhou Huaijin had no interest in the heroine, so he naturally didn't want to bear the hero's inexplicable jealousy, so he immediately thanked him politely, " Okay, thank you for telling me this. "

In this world where Alphas are respected, Cheng Bitong has never seen an Alpha as polite as Zhou Huaijin, who treats all genders equally . She immediately likes him. She rarely puts

aside her attitude and says, " You're welcome. If nothing unexpected happens, we'll be colleagues for another two months. "

As dusk approaches, the scorching sun retracts its dazzling light and turns into a golden disc. The towering mountains in the distance are also coated with a layer of golden color under the reflection of the setting sun, appearing particularly magnificent.

Yan Wen leaned in Zhou Huaijin's arms, watching the two of them talking happily with cold eyes. When he raised his eyes, he saw Alpha was calm and composed, without a trace of panic at all.

This shouldn't be the case ... Yan Wen frowned slightly and lowered his head to look at the puddle beneath him.

" Are there really eels in the water? "

" It's an eel. " Fearing that he would fall, Zhou Huaijin tightened his grip on his waist and said, " Yan Wen, don't move. Be careful not to fall. "

This is not right. In the previous life, the eel clearly bit Zhou Huaijin, so why didn't it happen in this life? Yan Wen bit his lower lip and threatened, " I saw a news report before. An Alpha was bitten by an eel and suffered from osteomyelitis. He almost had to have his limb amputated. "

Omegas are usually delicate and timid, and the slightest danger will make them panic and afraid.

Seeing him biting his lower lip, Zhou Huaijin thought Yan Wen was scared, and subconsciously patted him on the back twice, " Miss Cheng just said that eels will actively attack humans when they are in danger. As long as you don't move, you will be fine. "

After being patted on the back a few times, Yan Wen straightened his back immediately. After hearing Zhou Huaijin's answer, he finally put aside his hesitation. " Hold me tightly and don't move. "

Fifteen minutes passed quickly. When Zhou Huaijin stepped out of the puddle with Yan Wen in his arms, he could clearly feel the soreness in his arm muscles. After putting Yan Wen steadily on the ground, he frowned and thought with disdain:

It's obvious that this body doesn't get exercised often. Compared with his original body, the difference is not just a little bit, it's a world of difference.

[Princess hug!! Zhou Huaijin is such a great boyfriend! How can there be such a gentle Alpha ?

I wish I was born ten years later. I watch variety shows and hear my husband snoring and grinding his teeth next to me. I get angrier and angrier the more I watch!]

[Ah, Miss Cheng actually took the initiative to talk to a celebrity she didn't know. I suddenly felt that the gentle big brother and the rich big lady are a perfect match!]

[No, no, no, I think Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen are more attractive. Not only do they have princess hugs, but they also have back pats. I really like them!]

[I think Brother Zhou treats Yan Wen more like a child. When I was scared, my brother would pat my back and whisper to comfort me.]

Seeing that it was getting late and fearing that there might be wild animals in the deep jungle, the production crew decided to set up camp on the edge of the forest and continue their journey into the jungle early the next morning.

Since it is a survival variety show, the guests naturally have to set up the tents themselves.

The teams in this variety show are Alpha and Omega . For the reputation of O , each person needs to set up a tent. Considering that O is weak and powerless, the program team requires A in the same group to help O.

Zhou Huaijin has lived in the end times for many years, so surviving in the wild is no problem for him. He received two sets of materials for setting up a tent, took a look around, and found a suitable place to set up the tent.

" Do you know how to set up a tent? " Zhou Huaijin asked.

This question is actually a question asked despite knowing the answer.

In the original book, Yan Wen didn't know how to set up a tent. The original owner wanted to save Bai Ri's lost face and to create a couple relationship with Yan Wen , so she taught Yan Wen how to set up a tent step by step, and thus won Yan Wen's heart.

Looking at the materials on the ground, Yan Wen lowered his eyes. Due to the gloomy sky, the expression on his face could not be seen clearly for a moment.

Hearing this, he looked up at Zhou Huaijin and shook his head, " No. "

Zhou Huaijin sighed resignedly, first spread out the inner tent, then turned his head to look at Yan Wen beside him and said, " Now I will do one step, and you will do one step. You are so smart, you will definitely be able to set up the tent. "

Alpha 's tone sounded like he was coaxing a grumpy child.

" Okay, thank you for your help. " Yan Wen also spread the inner tent flat on the ground in a proper manner.

When the two were about to move on to the next step, Cheng Bitong came over with tent materials, followed by Ye Hanfeng with an indifferent look on his face.

Zhou Huaijin paused while picking up the tent pole and asked hesitantly , " Miss Cheng, what are you doing? "

Cheng Bitong put the tent materials on the ground, and lifted her hair in a very charming way, with a helpless look on her face, " Han Feng and I don't know how to put up a tent, so we came here to learn from you. "

Because of the heroine's previous kind reminder, Zhou Huaijin had a good impression of her and agreed.

In this way, Zhou Huaijin took a step, and the other three took a step. The scene was very funny, just like an adult teaching three children.

The tent for four was set up quickly. On the other side, Li Yun also set up his tent with the help of Feng Guang.

[Our Wenzhi lives a life of luxury, how could he possibly set up a tent? Zhou Huaijin, why don't you quickly set up a tent for our Wenzhi? You let him set up one by himself? You have no mercy on women at all!]

[Hahaha, Miss Cheng and Mr. Ye have been hesitating for five minutes. It seems that the rumors are true. They both come from wealthy families. How could they have ever set up a tent?]

[Brother Zhou is really an all-rounder. He can play games, do princess hugs, and now he can even set up a tent. Tell me, what else can't you do?]

[Pfft, life has finally taught these young masters and young ladies a lesson. They certainly didn't expect that one day they would take the initiative to learn how to set up a tent.]

[Hahaha, this scene is so funny, it's like one adult is taking care of three children.]

After solving the accommodation problem for tonight, the next issue is dinner.

Except for Yan Wen, the other five guests only had breakfast. After a tiring day, they were already starving. Seeing that they were quite depressed, the program team issued another task. The host said: " This time the task is to find ingredients to cook dinner. In order to increase the difficulty of the task, the Alpha guest must find ingredients based on the preferences of the Omega guest. "

As if afraid that the guests didn't understand, the host added: " In other words, you have to find the ingredients for whatever the Omega in your group wants to eat, and the Alpha must obey absolutely and must not disobey, otherwise he will be punished. "

As soon as he finished speaking, Feng Guang said in a dissatisfied tone: " Why? Does this program discriminate against Alphas ? Today, two people should have been punished, but you insisted that Zhou Huaijin take all the punishments alone. Now, why should we listen to Omegas ? If they want to eat tiger meat, do they want us Alphas to catch tigers? "

Chapter 5

These words were so sharp that they actually exposed the class struggle among AOs . The host wiped the sweat from his forehead and was about to turn a blind eye to it, but was interrupted by a sweet female voice.

" It's getting late, and we're camping in a dangerous jungle. Omegas are usually weak and can't match Alphas in strength . Isn't it natural for you to go find food? " Li Yun frowned slightly and retorted clearly.

The host tried to smooth things over, " Yes, there are many wild animals in the jungle. If Li Yun and the other two were to go out to look for food, wouldn't they be unable to protect themselves if they encountered danger? "

[I think this episode of wilderness survival is much more exciting than the previous two episodes. They actually let the guests find food in the dark jungle by themselves. They are really not afraid of them encountering danger.]

[Feng Guang is absolutely right! Why are the ones who suffer the most ? This program must be organized by O. This is too discriminatory! Disgusting!]

[This is a wilderness survival variety show, isn't it normal to prefer Omegas ?]

[That's right. O is not even half as big or as strong as A. Asking them to go to the jungle to look for food is like asking them to die!]

Although Feng Guang was dissatisfied, he knew that if he continued talking, everyone would lose face, so he snorted coldly and stopped talking with a sour face.

Feng Guang is known as a professional villain because he actually looks quite fierce, even more so when he is not smiling. Li Yun was actually quite scared to be in the same group with him.

Seeing this, she did not dare to embarrass him too much, so she said, " There are many tigers,

leopards, jackals and wolves in the jungle. In my opinion, we should not rush in. Let's just find some wild vegetables around here to fill our stomachs. "

In the wilderness, wild vegetables are indeed the most time-saving and labor-saving ingredients. Feng Guang's expression eased a little. " Okay, when I came here just now, I saw some mushrooms and wild vegetables in the west. Let's go to the west to look for them. "

They did as they said and went to the west side of the camp together.

Ye Hanfeng was born with a silver spoon in his mouth and has been spoiled since he was a child. Cheng Bitong is his childhood sweetheart and doesn't want to make things difficult for him, so they discuss and decide and go find some vegetables nearby.

For a moment, only two guests, Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen, remained there.

Zhou Huaijin turned his head and asked, " Yan Wen, what do you want to eat? "

Yan Wen looked at Zhou Huaijin in confusion, and did not directly tell him what he wanted to eat. He just said, " Let's go to the east and see if there's anything delicious. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't think much about it and led the way with a flashlight.

[Princess Yun is kindhearted and kindhearted! She even sacrificed herself to eat only vegetables for dinner for the sake of her partner's safety.]

[Wow, my goddess Cheng is suffering, Ye Hanfeng, are you still an A ? How dare you only feed my goddess wild vegetables! !]

[Wenzi, follow Zhou Huaijin closely. This forest is dark and Mommy is afraid you will trip over the gravel.]

[I don't know if you have noticed that when Zhou Huaijin is facing others, he calls them Mr. or Miss. For example, when he calls Cheng Bitong, he calls her Miss Cheng, but when he calls Yan Wen, he calls her by her first name. I secretly support this couple .]

The jungle was too quiet at night. Dark clouds covered the bright moon and the whole earth was shrouded in darkness.

Zhou Huaijin led the way, the flashlight only shining at his feet. Hearing the stumbling footsteps of the man behind him due to blindness, he stopped and handed the flashlight to him, " It's hard to walk at night, take it. "

The dense forest was pitch black, with occasional sounds of wind and cicadas. When Alpha handed over the flashlight at this time, it really made people think wildly.

Yan Wen lowered his eyes, took the flashlight, and said sarcastically: " What? Are you scared? Do you want me to lead the way? "

Zhou Huaijin was startled by what he said, and then he seemed to react. He stared at Yan Wen's slender body for a while, and said slowly: " You stumbled behind me. If I don't give you the flashlight, I'm afraid you will trip over your left foot. "

Yan Wen: "..."

Was this the reason why he was asked to hold the flashlight? Looking at the back of the man in front of him, he lowered his eyelashes, his eyes full of confusion.

" Let's just pick some wild vegetables here. If we go deeper, I'm afraid we'll run into wild animals. " Zhou Huaijin stopped and looked around, then fixed his sight on the wild vegetables growing in the weeds . He said, " I think the wild vegetables there are pretty good. How about we eat them tonight? "

Yan Wen shook his head, " I heard that wild vegetables irritate the throat. I don't want to eat wild vegetables. "

Living in the end times where supplies are scarce, Zhou Huaijin even ate raw loaches in order to survive. He really couldn't understand Yan Wen's picky attitude towards food.

Although he didn't understand, he wouldn't force Yan Wen to eat wild vegetables.

In this world, Omegas are as delicate and weak as women. If I don't take good care of Yan Wen, and if he faints halfway, won't I be the one who suffer?

Zhou Huaijin: " Then what do you want to eat? "

Yan Wen frowned and thought for a moment, but to no avail.

At this moment, an extremely subtle hissing sound came into the ears of the two. Yan Wen raised the flashlight and shone it towards the source of the sound. The photographer following behind the two also switched the lens from the two to the place where the flashlight was shining. They saw a snake spitting out its tongue hovering on the tree trunk beside the two men. The snake was about two fingers wide and one meter long. It seemed to have noticed the two people's conversation and slightly poked its head towards them.

[I discovered it too! I always call Wenzai Zhou Huaijin by his first name. Ahhh, this is too much discrimination!]

an A like Zhou , I would be willing to wash his socks for the rest of my life!]

[Wen Zai won't eat wild vegetables! Zhou Huaijin, I order you! Go find some meat for my baby!

Wen Zai Zai is so skinny, eating vegetables alone is not enough nutrition!]

[I think I heard some noise. It's pitch black here. I'm so scared. I don't even dare to look.]

[Ahhh, there's a snake! Wenzai, quickly hide behind Zhou Huaijin! Don't get bitten by the snake!]

Yan Wen remembered that Zhou Huaijin in his previous life was afraid of even eels, so he must be afraid of snakes as well. What's more, this was a poisonous snake. If he were asked to catch the poisonous snake, given his cowardly and incompetent nature, he would definitely not dare to do it, and would definitely establish a cowardly and incompetent personality on the Internet.

Thinking of this, he suddenly pointed at the snake spitting out its tongue and said, " I want to eat snake meat. Catch it for me. "

..... What?

Zhou Huaijin thought he had heard it wrong.

The snake was red in color, with a distinct triangular head that was much larger than its body. It was obviously a very poisonous snake, and it was very likely that even the snake meat was poisonous. Was Yan Wen really not afraid of being poisoned if he ate it?

After calming down, Zhou Huaijin thought of another possibility:

Omega never leaves his house, so it's understandable that he can't recognize a poisonous snake, so he kindly reminded him, " Yan Wen, even the meat of this snake is poisonous, are you sure you want to eat it? "

How could Yan Wen be so stupid that he couldn't even recognize a poisonous snake? The reason why he asked Zhou Huaijin to catch the poisonous snake was completely intentional. He wanted to make Zhou Huaijin look bad.

Hearing that even the meat of this snake is poisonous, the corners of her lips curled up slightly, and she said quietly: " I've heard from the elders in my family that the more poisonous the snake

meat is, the stronger its beauty and skin care effects are. It's a pity that I've never encountered one before. Now that I've encountered one, I'll definitely give it a try. "

Having said this, he paused for a moment, and stared at Zhou Huaijin with a pair of cold eyes, "Zhou Huaijin, help me catch it. "

[Snake meat? ? Wenzi, do you know what you are talking about?]

[Does Zhou Huaijin have any common sense? The poisonous part is the fangs of the venomous snake, how is the snake meat poisonous?]

[Who told Yan Wen all this? Isn't this misleading? If Yan Wen really caught poisonous snakes for his looks, then that person is committing murder !]

As soon as these words were spoken, the photographer next to him took a breath of cold air. Although the show they hosted was a wilderness survival variety show, they did not want to put the guests' lives in danger. When he saw Yan Wen wanted Zhou Huaijin to catch a poisonous snake, he was so scared that his heart stopped. When he was about to speak out to stop him, he heard Zhou Huaijin's voice.

" Who told you that snake meat can beautify your skin? "

After reading the original text, Zhou Huaijin knew a lot about Yan Wen's life experience.

In the original book, Yan Wen's father, Yan Bin, was a playboy who could not stand the loneliness during his first wife's pregnancy, and met Yan Wen's mother in a bath center. Yan Wen's mother was beautiful, and Yan Bin fell in love with her at first sight.

But the truth could not be hidden, and their affair was soon exposed. The ex-wife came to the house angrily to demand an explanation, humiliated Yan Wen's mother, and forcefully took Yan Wen away from his mother and back to the Yan family.

In the Yan family, no one treated Yan Wen as the second young master, and anyone could step on him. Over time, Yan Wen hid all his emotions, good and bad, leaving only a cold shell. He became increasingly paranoid and gloomy.

He had been in the dark for too long, and longed for love and being loved so much that the original owner only cared about him a little bit, and easily captured his heart. He was really the originator of being simple and gullible, a fool among beauties.

Zhou Huaijin's eyes flickered. He vaguely remembered that many years ago, a man also ate a poisonous snake. He had a high fever that night, and the next day he was cold all over, without any sound, and even his lips were a terrible purple.

But now someone actually told Yan Wen that the more poisonous the snake meat, the stronger its beauty-enhancing effect. What was this person thinking? In an extremely harsh living environment, people's perception of danger would always increase significantly. Zhou Huaijin almost instantly thought of a possibility – someone wanted Yan Wen to die!

Before being betrayed and hurt by the original owner, although Yan Wen was cold and gloomy, he had a very kind heart. On the way to participate in the variety show, he even disregarded his own safety to save a kitten. Why did such a kind-hearted person end up like that?

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin's eyes darkened, and his usually cold heart inevitably felt a bit of compassion.

Hearing this, Yan Wen's dark eyes darkened, and his eyes were full of coldness, " An old friend.
"

" Zhou Huaijin, according to the mission rules, you must obey the food I ask for and not disobey, " he raised his eyelids and continued, " Are you going to catch this snake or not? " [Yeah! Who said that? How abominable! Our Wenzi is so handsome, yet you have the heart to harm him!]

[Yan Wen's thoughts are too vicious! That's a real poisonous snake. Letting Zhou Huaijin catch it, isn't this going to cost someone's life?]

[Yeah, isn't he too crazy? For his own sake, he actually wants others to take risks. I'm sure Brother Zhou will never catch him!]

[If Master Zhou goes to catch snakes, I will stand upside down and eat the toilet!]

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-27

12:00:14-2022-05-28 09:00: 06——

20 bottles of Hedi Dehe ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 6

Zhou Huaijin turned his head and saw the scarlet poisonous snake coiling on the slender branch in the bright moonlight. Its icy scales rubbed against the tree trunk as it slid, making a tiny rustling sound.

He really couldn't understand why Yan Wen insisted on eating the poisonous snake.

Logically speaking, most of the guests participating in this wilderness survival variety show want to become famous through this program, and they will pay special attention to their image in the live broadcast. As a delicate and weak Omega , Yan Wen is not afraid of trouble and danger, but actively seeks trouble and danger. This behavior is really strange.

With his skills, catching a poisonous snake is no problem, so he might as well take this opportunity to test Yan Wen's true intention.

" Since you want to eat snake meat, there's nothing wrong with me catching one for you. " Zhou Huaijin said as he slowly walked to the branch and moved as fast as lightning, grabbing the snake's vital point with precision and ruthlessness.

The resting venomous snake was suddenly startled, revealing its long and sharp fangs and making a hissing sound that symbolized a threat, but it was restrained by being pinched by the person's seven inches and could only helplessly wrap its tail around the white and warm palm.

This action was so dangerous that even though it only happened in a split second, it still made the photographer break out in a cold sweat. The camera even shook due to his shaking body. Yan Wen's expression changed drastically when he saw this.

He really didn't expect that Zhou Huaijin actually had the courage to catch a poisonous snake.

He was so scared that a layer of cold sweat broke out on his back.

The reason why he asked Zhou Huaijin to catch the venomous snake was just to make him look bad. He never thought that Zhou Huaijin would really catch the snake with his bare hands. In his opinion, this program was broadcast live on the entire network. If Zhou Huaijin had any

accidents during the process of catching the snake, it would have nothing to do with him who issued the order.

Seeing that Zhou Huaijin was safe and sound, he couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief and asked, " Zhou Huaijin, you are quite skilled at catching snakes. You must have caught many before, right? "

Noticing his gaze, Zhou Huaijin tilted his head slightly, " I grew up in the countryside, and I often caught snakes when I was a kid, so I became proficient at it after a while. "

" Oh. " Yan Wen's eyes darkened slightly, and he said in an inexplicable tone: " Really? "[Ahhh, I can't bear to look at this! Normally, if a small insect landed on me, I would be so scared that I would curl up, but this is a poisonous snake! The color of this snake is so bright , it must be very poisonous!]

[Brother Zhou, don't go. The worst that can happen is that you will be punished by the production team, which is much better than losing your life!]

【!! No way! Catching a poisonous snake with bare hands? He pinched it to the vital point. This Zhou Huaijin is really something.】

[I still say the same thing, Brother Zhou, do you have any surprises that I don't know about?]
[He can play games and catch snakes with his bare hands. Please give me a dozen of these Alphas !]

The young man's expression and tone were very strange. Zhou Huaijin's heart tightened for no reason, and he inexplicably felt a sense of tightness.

It has been less than a day since he entered this body. Although he has obtained the original owner's memories, he is not the original owner after all. He still uses his own tone and small movements. Could it be that Yan Wen ... has discovered something?

Then he rejected this idea. The original owner and Yan Wen did not know each other before, so it was impossible for him to find out that the body had been replaced.

Zhou Huaijin did not respond, but shook the venomous snake in his hand and said softly: " Don't you want to eat snake meat? Come on, I'll cook it for you. "

The smile on his face was too gentle and warm. Yan Wen was dazed for a moment, and then he seemed to think of something. He lowered his eyelids and used his long and thick eyelashes to cover up all the emotions in his eyes. " How can such a small snake fill the stomachs of two people? "

That's true.

Zhou Huaijin paused and asked, " What else do you want to eat? "

Yan Wen looked around, walked to a tree, squatted down, pointed at the plants with clusters of white petals blooming on the ground, and said, " Let's eat carrot stewed snake. "

His movement of squatting down was quite slow. If you didn't pay close attention, you might not notice it. It seemed that he was in great pain from the injury he suffered while saving the kitten this morning. Zhou Huaijin understood what was happening, and he came forward with the poisonous snake in his hand, squatted down beside Yan Wen, and looked at the white patches with him.

Like the original owner, he also grew up in the countryside and had seen and eaten wild carrots.

Wild carrot is cold in nature, bitter and slightly sweet in taste. Its roots look like radish and can be used as medicine. However, wild radishes with red roots are highly poisonous. The white roots are also poisonous, but less toxic.

Looking sideways at Yan Wen, Zhou Huaijin felt helpless for a moment. How could this kid always find food that was poisonous?

" Although this thing can strengthen the spleen and eliminate stagnation, clear away heat and strengthen the spleen, it is poisonous. You must be extra careful when eating it. "

Yan Wen's expression changed, and he stared at him without blinking, saying, " How can a radish be poisonous? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " This thing is also known as *Cnidium monnieri*. Although it is delicious, its roots and leaves are poisonous. If you accidentally eat it, you must seek medical attention immediately. "

Hearing him say this, Yan Wen paused for a moment, holding the root of the leaf and pulling out a wild carrot. " Is that so? Fortunately you reminded me, otherwise we would have been defeated by this snake bed. "

The young man's palms were white, slender and smooth like jade. Because of the force, the skin and flesh were stretched into a thin layer. The blue veins on the back of his hands were particularly conspicuous, and when they collided with the clusters of white petals, they inexplicably created a sense of charm.

Zhou Huaijin squatted beside him, his eyes lingering on Yan Wen's hand for a moment, and then he looked away for a long time. He also pulled out a wild carrot and handed it to Yan Wen, " It's just some common sense. "

After pulling out enough wild carrots, Zhou Huaijin took off his coat with one hand and wrapped the wild carrots pulled by the two people into the coat. After noticing the other party's slowness in getting up, he pinched the venomous snake with one hand and held the coat wrapped with carrots with the other hand, and said: " Let's go, the other two groups should have returned to the camp. "

Yan Wen hummed and followed Zhou Huaijin naturally.

[Zhou Huaijin dotes on Wenzi too much! Wenzi said he wanted to eat snake meat, so Zhou Ge not only caught a snake for him, but also cooked it for him. To be honest, I kind of want to ship them as a couple .]

[They had a super topic as early as noon, their names are "Qin" Huaiba "Yan", and they seem to have hundreds of thousands of CP fans. Who can not love this CP of gentle and doting A and gloomy and paranoid idiot O !]

[I think I've seen this kind of wild carrot before, but my grandma told me that it's not edible.]

[Wenzizi has no common sense in life, she is truly a stupid beauty!]

[Brother Zhou is indeed Brother Zhou, he is so knowledgeable! I feel safe!]

When the two returned to the camp, there were a few stars hanging in the dark night sky, reflecting the bright moonlight, which really gave people the artistic conception of a bright moon in the sky and a sparse starry sky.

The other two groups did as Zhou Huaijin said and returned to the camp early. At this moment, each of them had a fire and were cooking some wild vegetables and mushrooms in the pot. The aroma immediately drifted into Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen's noses through the air.

" Zhou Huaijin, Yan Wen, you are finally back. If you had come back any later, the program team would have sent staff to look for you in the woods. " Li Yun joked as he added firewood to the fire.

Cheng Bitong on the side also echoed: " Yes, there are many wild animals in this wilderness. " Feng Guang curled his lips, " After all, he is an Alpha , how could he be taken away by a wild beast so easily? You are all worrying in vain. "

Ye Hanfeng glanced at Zhou Huaijin coldly, as if he was somewhat dissatisfied with his girlfriend's behavior of always finding things to talk to the Alpha .

[The night view in the mountains is so beautiful, and the air feels so fresh. If I find an opportunity in the future, I will definitely go to the countryside for a while and have a good rest.]

[Princess Yun's dinner is too shabby. I want to give money to the program team. Although it is a wilderness survival show, at least the guests should eat something good. As the saying goes, only when you are full can you have the energy to work.]

[The three Omega guests all looked skinny and weak. I was afraid they would faint on the way due to malnutrition.]

[Hahaha, Feng Guang's mouth, can you sew it up?]

[Does Cheng Bitong like Zhou Huaijin? This is the first time I've seen Miss Cheng take the initiative to talk to A. Of course, Mr. Ye doesn't count. Everyone knows that they were childhood sweethearts.]

Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen stopped in the open space beside them, first put the coat wrapped with wild carrots on the ground, and then answered slowly: " Yan Wen and I found some wild carrots over there, so we were delayed for some time. "

After saying that, he took out a dagger from his backpack, and with a flick of the knife, he chopped off the head of the poisonous snake that was wrapped around the back of his hand. Bright red blood gushed out from the cut surface, staining Zhou Huaijin's palm red.

He stared at the bright red on his palm for a long while, and a picture suddenly came to his mind. The pretty girl leaned weakly in his arms, holding a piece of cooked snake meat in her dirty hands. Dark brown blood kept pouring out of her mouth, staining her flawless white jaw into a mess ...

" Zhou Huaijin, the snake head is bloody, take it away quickly. "

As soon as Zhou Huaijin heard these words, he was brought out of his heavy thoughts. He clenched his fists tightly, suppressed the strong emotions in his chest, and turned his head to look at Yan Wen.

The young man seemed to have never seen such a bloody scene. He frowned in fear, and his handsome face was full of disgust.

Everyone knows that a snake head that has been chopped off alive will still bite people. The head on the ground is a venomous snake head. If you touch it rashly and get bitten, you will probably not survive for a moment.

After experiencing a series of events just now, Zhou Huaijin knew that Yan Wen, although seemingly gloomy and cold, had a very simple mind and was as clean as a blank sheet of paper in life. So, he did not think much about it. He just squatted down, dug a small hole in the ground with a dagger, kicked the snake's head into it, and crushed the sand with his feet to bury the snake's head. Only then did he have time to answer Yan Wen's words.

" After a snake's head is cut off, its head can still bite people by conditioned reflex. The nerves that direct this conditioned reflex are on the snake's limbs. After the head is cut off, each organ can still maintain its original movement function independently for a certain period of time, so the severed snake head can still have a conditioned reflex once it is touched. " Zhou Huaijin glanced at Yan Wen, who was completely stunned, and continued: " When a person approaches, the cold-blooded snake head can sense the change in external temperature, causing a conditioned reflex to bite people. "

Yan Wen said: " Zhou Huaijin, I didn't expect you to be so knowledgeable. "

Chapter 7

[Hiss, Brother Zhou is indeed from the countryside, he is so skilled at killing snakes.]

[I am really speechless. Can Yan Wen stop being so bossy? Does Zhou Huaijin owe you something? I have done my best to help you catch poisonous snakes, but now he has to give orders even when I kill a snake.]

[Bullshit! Our Wenzi is obviously scared. What's wrong with Zhou Huaijin, an A , helping O do something?]

While Zhou Huaijin was processing the snake meat, Yan Wen squatted down, pulled open his coat on the ground, revealing the pile of wild carrots inside, and glanced at the bucket not far away , his brows fell silent, " I'll go wash the wild carrots. "

Cleaning was not a difficult job, so Zhou Huaijin agreed without much thought.

Just as he was concentrating on peeling off the snake's skin, a voice like a nightingale suddenly came from his side, " This snake is red in color, and it must be very poisonous. Did Yan Wen ask you to catch it? "

Zhou Huaijin paused, turned his head and saw that it was the heroine.

In the original book, Cheng Bitong has a charming appearance and a warm exterior but a cold heart. Although she creates the image of a charming older sister to the outside world, she is actually extremely cold at heart. She doesn't care about anything except the people or things she cares about.

Born into a wealthy family, she had been immersed in the vortex of money and power for a long time. She could see at a glance that the original owner was hypocritical and had a dirty mind. She had a very bad impression of the original owner and did not take the initiative to say a few words to the original owner until the end of the survival variety show.

Why is he taking the initiative again and again? First it was the eel punishment, then it was the tent building, and now he even came to talk to him when he killed a snake.

[This is the third time my goddess has taken the initiative to talk to Zhou Huaijin. Is she really attracted to this unknown Zhou Huaijin? I am so sad. Is the "Feng Yu Tong Zhou" I have been supporting fake?]

[" Feng Yu Tong Zhou " should have died eight hundred years ago !]

[Cheng Bitong once publicly admitted that she didn't like Ye Hanfeng's type, so there was no hope for them.]

Zhou Huaijin calmed down and said softly, " No, I wanted to catch it myself. To be honest, my throat hurts when I eat wild vegetables, so I wanted to catch some meat to fill my stomach. " His voice was neither loud nor soft, but Yan Wen, who was washing wild vegetables nearby, happened to hear it.

The young man turned his head and glanced at Zhou Huaijin. When he turned back, his eyes and brows were full of coldness.

" Really? " Cheng Bitong smiled noncommittally, staring blankly at the snake meat in Zhou Huaijin's hand for a long time, not knowing whether she believed it or not. " Zhou Huaijin, since you taught me how to set up a tent today, I will consider you a friend. I wonder if I have the honor to have a bowl of this snake soup? "

Before he could answer, Ye Hanfeng came over and said coldly, " The soup is ready. "

Cheng Bitong glanced at him and said in a reproachful tone, " This is the broth I begged for with great difficulty. Ye Hanfeng, are you here to mess with me on purpose? "

Ye Hanfeng grabbed her slender wrist without questioning, pulled her back, and said, " If you want to eat meat, I'll go catch it for you right now. "

an A like Zhou Huaijin .]

[Brother Zhou is so good to Wen Zizi! Who can not love this! I have decided, I am in love with the "Qin Huai Ba Yan" couple !]

[Goddess Cheng is so beautiful! When she smiles, my heart swells up. Mom, I'm in love!]

[Ah!! The goddess's scolding tone made Ah Wei die and come back to life!]

[I suddenly feel that there seems to be nothing wrong with supporting "Feng Yu Tong Zhou"?]

Zhou Huaijin, who was forced to listen to the entire conversation between the male and female protagonists, twitched his lips. Looking at Ye Hanfeng, even his back revealed an aura of "keep away from strangers", he was completely certain that the male protagonist regarded him as a love rival .

He had no intention of provoking the male and female protagonists, so he decided to stay away from them .

In just a short while, Feng Guang and Li Yun's dinner was almost ready. Among the three groups of guests, only Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen hadn't even started a fire. It was already late at this time, and the program crew wanted to finish the filming early, so they urged the two to speed up.

Zhou Huaijin had already processed the snake meat and even the water was almost boiled. Seeing Yan Wen still squatting on the ground washing wild carrots, he couldn't help but sigh in his heart: This young master is really born to enjoy a good life. It takes him so long to even wash a vegetable.

He put down the firewood and walked a few steps to Yan Wen's side. " Yan Wen, the water has boiled. How many wild carrots are left to be washed? "

Yan Wen said without even looking up: " There are only a few left. "

In the dim light, Zhou Huaijin could see the slight trembling in the young man's calf.

Yan Wen's leg was injured, and he simply applied some Yunnan Baiyao in the morning. He had been running around with me all day, walking and squatting, and I don't know if the wound on his leg was torn.

Zhou Huaijin: " You go sit over there for a while, I'll take care of the rest. "

Yan Wen looked up at him and said, " Okay, thank you for your help. "

After saying this, he put the washed wild carrots in another clean bucket and tried to stand up. Unexpectedly, because he stood up too fast, he felt dizzy for a moment, and the wound on his leg hurt because of the change in posture, and he was about to fall forward.

There were washed wild carrots in front of Yan Wen. If he fell, the bucket would definitely be knocked over. Zhou Huaijin didn't want to cause unnecessary trouble, so he quickly helped him up.

As soon as his palm touched Yan Wen's arm, he could clearly feel the body under his palm being tense and stiff.

" Be careful. " Zhou Huaijin warned.

Almost as soon as he stood still, Yan Wen immediately took a few steps back, as if he was avoiding Zhou Huaijin's touch. After coming to his senses and realizing that his actions were too abrupt, he slowly raised his lips and explained: " I'm used to being alone, and I'm not used to having physical contact with others. "

That's true.

When the original owner first came into contact with Yan Wen, Yan Wen was always rude to him. The original owner only restrained himself after he encountered a few setbacks. Over time, Yan Wen's cold attitude gradually eased under the original owner's gentle concern and meticulous care, and even gradually won his heart.

Therefore, in Zhou Huaijin's opinion, Yan Wen's attitude of keeping people at a distance is the most normal.

" It's okay, go over there and rest your legs. "

[Feng Guang looks ferocious, but the food he cooks is delicious and tasty. He gets an A , which is really rare.]

[Wen Zaizai who is washing vegetables is so well behaved. I really want to rub his head !]

[I came here because of their reputation. The "Qin Huai Ba Yan" in the super topic is so sweet. I just wanted to come and see the two steaming. From the looks of it, they are quite a match, one is handsome and the other is handsome.]

[Don't be funny. Yan Wen reacted so strongly after being touched by Zhou Huaijin. It's obvious that he hates or doesn't feel anything for Zhou Huaijin. How can you still support him? You CP fans are too unpicky.]

After Yan Wen left, Zhou Huaijin quickly washed the remaining wild carrots and walked to Yan Wen with a small bucket.

" Put the snake meat in the pot first, and I'll go get these wild carrots. "

Yan Wen raised his head, put the firewood in his hand into the fire, and pretended to take the bucket from Zhou Huaijin's hand. " Let me do it. You caught snakes and made fire tonight, and I didn't do much work. "

This young master has no common sense at all. If he were really asked to handle the wild carrots, I'm afraid they would both die of abdominal pain tonight.

Zhou Huaijin turned sideways, avoiding Yan Wen's palm, his brows and eyes were gentle, " You'd better rest here. It will be bad if the wound splits open. "

Yan Wen no longer forced himself and poked the fire with a wooden stick. The fire immediately grew bigger. The flames flickered in his eyes, and for a moment no emotion could be seen. Before awakening his lightning power, Zhou Huaijin had been relying on a dagger to survive. He was very familiar with its use. After a while, he had chopped off the roots and leaves of the wild carrot and cut it into square pieces.

To be picked by a scout, his appearance must be one in a million. At this moment, he was cutting vegetables with his slender waist slightly bent. His movements were smooth and pleasing to the eye. Under the dim light of the fire, he looked gentle and virtuous. Seeing this, Yan Wen's thin lips curled up into a sneer, and his eyes were dark.

" Zhou Huaijin, hurry up, the snake meat is almost cooked. "

Zhou Huaijin responded, put the chopped wild carrots in a bucket, washed them briefly, and put them into the pot neatly.

Next, it's time to wait.

There was nothing special about the mountains and wilderness. Zhou Huaijin sat on the ground, and his tense mind finally relaxed after a day of tension.

As soon as he entered the book, he was told that he was carrying out a task assigned by the program team. He was busy all day long. Only now did he have the chance to take a closer look at Yan Wen beside him.

Although Yan Wen is a villain in the book, he is extremely handsome and elegant, with long eyebrows like willows, a body like a jade tree, and a smooth, fair face with sharp edges and a coldness. His fine hair covers his smooth forehead and hangs down on his thick and long eyelashes. Under his eyelashes, a pair of dark and deep eyes reveal a bit of gloom and coldness.

In this world where AO matches, Zhou Huaijin really couldn't understand why the original owner was not attracted to Yan Wen, who had such outstanding looks and pure personality, and even ruined Yan Wen's innocence for his own selfish desires, and ended up dying. He really deserved it.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin's eyes softened slightly when he looked at Yan Wen, mixed with a hint of pity.

[Wound? What wound? Is Wenzizi injured?]

[Brother Zhou is the ideal person, he is so skilled at cutting vegetables, it seems he cooks a lot.]

[They really look like an old married couple. I also want to support Qin Huai Bayan.]

[I don't know if it's my illusion, but I feel that Zhou Huaijin is warmer when he looks at Yan Wen than when he looks at other people. Does he ... like Yan Wen?]

[Zhou Huaijin is just an actor from the countryside, and our Wenzi is the young master of the Yan family. The two have very different statuses. Wenzi's father will definitely not agree to this marriage.]

Chapter 8

Suddenly thinking back to the reason why the young man wanted to eat poisonous snakes, Zhou Huaijin said, " Yan Wen, don't just listen to what others say. "

Yan Wen was stunned for a moment, as if he didn't understand, and frowned slightly and said: " Huh? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Eating snake meat does not beautify your skin, and not all wild vegetables in the mountains are non-toxic. If you want to live a good life, don't always listen to what others say. At least use your own judgment before doing anything. "

These words were extremely sincere in both expression and tone.

Yan Wen paused slightly when he heard this. He didn't know what he was thinking of, and even his body was trembling slightly. After seeing Zhou Huaijin's genuine concern, the smile on his face gradually disappeared. His cold eyes were staring at him without any light.

" Someone has said this to me before, but unfortunately, that person was trying to take advantage of me. "

Yan Wen is the young master of the Yan family. Although he is not favored, his status is still there. For the sake of money and power, many Alphas want to get into bed with him.

scumbags like the original owner many times before . He was just showing normal concern, but he was labeled as having ulterior motives by the young master. Thinking of Yan Wen's final outcome, Zhou Huaijin's heart was stabbed lightly.

He looked straight at Yan Wen and said comfortingly, " You are only in your early twenties, and your family has raised you to be innocent and naive. It is normal to be deceived a few times. When you grow up, you will not be so easily deceived. "

Being described as innocent and naive, Yan Wen twitched his lips, " You talk like you're old. "

Yan Wen is now twenty-five years old. Zhou Huaijin's body in the last life was indeed five years older than Yan Wen, but this shell is only twenty-six years old now, only one year older than Yan Wen.

He glanced at Yan Wen indifferently and said, " No more, no less, just one year older than you. "

Yan Wen: "..."

[Hahaha, I am dying of laughter. Brother Zhou must be raising Yan Wen as his son, that's why he is so worried about him.]

[Wenzizi must have been deceived often in the past. Woo woo woo, you are so pitiful. Come to mommy's arms, mommy will hug you.]

[Pfft, this is the first time I've heard such an evaluation, innocent? Naive? Is this really referring to Wen Wen?]

Looking at the wild carrot and snake soup bubbling in the pot, Yan Wen added a handful of small firewood and turned his head to ask, " Is it ready to eat? "

Zhou Huaijin took the spoon and stirred it twice, then added some seasonings. After doing some finishing work, he hummed, took the bowl and served one to Yan Wen first.

Yan Wen took it and looked at it, with a hint of surprise in his delicate features.

The bowl of soup was actually filled with snake meat, mixed with a few pieces of wild carrots.

Glancing at the soup pot full of wild carrot pieces, Yan Wen expressed his suspicion. Did Zhou Huaijin put all the snake meat in the pot into his own bowl?

Seeing that he stopped moving after serving himself, Yan Wen frowned and asked: " Aren't you going to eat? "

Zhou Huaijin shook his head, " I'm not hungry. "

How could I not be hungry?

Yan Wen had been inseparable from Zhou Huaijin the entire day today. He knew that he had only eaten breakfast and had completed a day's tasks. A normal person would probably feel hungry, so how could he not be hungry?

Thinking of this, Yan Wen suddenly had a bad idea in his mind. Could it be that Zhou Huaijin put something bad in the soup?

Thinking of this, Yan Wen's face turned cold, and he casually placed the bowl on the newly built simple table, saying: " I can't eat it either. This snake soup is so sticky and soft that it makes me lose my appetite just by looking at it. It's really hard to swallow. "

Zhou Huaijin's cooking skills are indeed not that good, but describing it as inedible is a bit of an exaggeration.

" Is the soup I made really as bad as you say? "

Yan Wen licked his dry lips and said uncomfortably: " It's okay, maybe it's because the weather is too hot, I have no appetite. "

This explanation was reasonable. Zhou Huaijin said, "Oh," and stood up, his tone a little tired. "

Then wait until you have an appetite before eating. I'll go back to the tent and take a nap first. "

Yan Wen hummed calmly.

[The other two groups of guests have already returned to their tents, but these two have just started eating. They are lagging behind by more than a little bit.]

[Brother Zhou is too good to Yan Wen. He should have scooped out all the snake meat from the pot for Yan Wen.]

[Yan Wen, you are heartless! Zhou Huaijin spent the whole night catching snakes and digging wild carrots, but in the end, he only got a sentence that was hard to swallow. Even if it is the donkey of the production team, you should give it some carrots!]

【It was a wrong payment after all. 】

[Is Wenzhi shy? He licks his lips unconsciously every time he is nervous and shy.]

[It's so astringent. Yan Wen licked his lips too astringently. It made me want to kiss him.]

The tent was not far away , and Zhou Huaijin arrived there in just a few steps.

He had been busy all day when he first entered the book. Although he was physically tired, he felt relaxed in his heart. In the apocalypse, there was a shortage of supplies and water resources. There were also countless mutant zombies, mutant plants and animals outside the base. He was in danger every day. He had long been tired of the life full of killing in the apocalypse.

Now that he had suddenly traveled to this peaceful world, Zhou Huaijin felt that this was God's compensation to him, God's compensation for his first half of life which was full of mud and hardship.

Now he just wanted to get through this wilderness survival variety show safely. When the show was over, he would quit the entertainment industry and live a plain life. As for the ignorant and innocent Young Master Yan, he should help him if he could, just as if he was doing more good deeds and accumulating merit.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin's understanding of the future became much clearer. He turned over slightly in the tent and slowly closed his eyes.

When Zhou Huaijin opened his eyes again, he was awakened by a nightmare. He raised his hand and wiped his forehead, and sure enough, his hands were covered with cold sweat.

There were no wails of mutated zombies outside, nor any screams of fear from people with special powers. The forest was too quiet at night, accompanied by the croaking of frogs and the chirping of insects. It really gave him a feeling of peace and tranquility. It was not until this moment that Zhou Huaijin felt a bit of reality.

He really traveled through the book.

He really came from a world full of mutated zombies to this peaceful world.

Zhou Huaijin just woke up and felt hungry. The variety show the original owner participated in was wilderness survival. Tomorrow would be another busy day. If he didn't eat enough, how could he have the energy to do the task? He immediately decided to go out to find food.

It was late at night, with a high moon hanging alone in the sky, and a few stars guarding it dutifully, adding a little light to the darkness. Zhou Huaijin dressed properly, pulled down the tent door, and left the tent.

After taking a few steps, he saw a firelight flickering in the darkness not far away. Zhou Huaijin paused and saw a thin figure in the dim light.

It's Yan Wen.

Why is this young master sitting by the fire alone instead of sleeping in the middle of the night?

He walked lightly and took a few steps behind Yan Wen. He looked over and saw Yan Wen holding the bowl of cold snake soup. He looked as if he didn't know whether he could still eat it or not, with a look of confusion on his face.

During the day, Yan Wen always had a gloomy expression, and looked like he didn't want anyone to get close to him. Even when he spoke to people, his tone was always sarcastic and distant. At this moment, there was no one here. Zhou Huaijin felt that Yan Wen looked particularly lively and bright without his disguise, and looked much better than Yan Wen who wore a mask during the day.

Because of this bright and fresh feeling, Zhou Huaijin took the initiative to say: "This soup will be more difficult to swallow if it is cooled."

Yan Wen was frightened by his sudden voice and trembled all over. The small bowl in his palm shook and the snake soup spilled all over his hand.

The young man was startled for a moment, then his face turned red with anger when he saw that it was Zhou Huaijin behind him. "Are you going to die? You're talking behind someone in the middle of the night. Do you know that scaring someone can kill them?"

Zhou Huaijin touched his nose, "I didn't expect you to be so easily frightened."

Yan Wen: "..."

After not hearing a reply for a long time, Zhou Huaijin felt guilty. He looked at the other person's slender, white, bony palm covered with soup. He dug into his pocket, took out a stack of tissues and handed them to Yan Wen, "Your hands are covered with soup. Use this to wipe them off."

Yan Wen glanced at Zhou Huaijin, put down the cold snake soup, took the paper towel and carefully wiped the stains on his palms. There was some cooking oil in the snake soup, and even after wiping off the soup stains, he still felt that his palms were greasy, and he frowned unconsciously.

Seeing his state, how could Zhou Huaijin not understand.

In the original book, Yan Wen was a bit of a germaphobe, but now his hands were covered in snake soup. How could he feel comfortable?

"I remember there's some water in the bucket next to you, do you want to go wash your hands?"

Yan Wen hummed, walked to the bucket and rinsed his hands before his expression eased. He asked tentatively, "Zhou Huaijin, why are you out here in the middle of the night instead of sleeping in the tent?"

Zhou Huaijin: "I should be the one asking you this."

Yan Wen paused, pretending to be nonchalant and shook his hands to get rid of all the wet stains, and said slowly: "It's too hot in the tent, I just want to come out and get some cool air."

If Zhou Huaijin hadn't seen the snake soup in the young master's hand just now, he would have believed this. Yan Wen was obviously so hungry that he couldn't sleep, so he ran here to steal food.

Thinking back to Yan Wen's tangled expression as he held the bowl, he couldn't help laughing and said, "Really? I thought you were so hungry that you sneaked out in the middle of the night to drink this bowl of sticky, soft, and unappetizing snake soup."

Yan Wen's face turned pale and blue.

Zhou Huaijin guessed right. He was indeed very hungry, so he sneaked out in the middle of the night to look for food. However, in this wilderness, there were only animals and plants, all of which had to be killed and cooked immediately. He couldn't cook, so he had no choice but to turn to the cooled snake soup on the simple table.

Because he was not sure whether the soup was poisonous or not, he was troubled for a long time. Not only was he caught red-handed, but he was also ridiculed for what he had said during the day.

But it is absolutely impossible for Yan Wen to admit it.

Chapter 9

Yan Wen: "I was just woken up by the heat in the tent, so I wanted to go outside to take a look and cool off."

Just as he finished speaking, a gurgling sound came from his stomach.

Zhou Huaijin glanced at him, afraid that laughing out loud would hurt Yan Wen's self-esteem, so he nodded calmly and said, "So that's it."

Omega 's physical fitness is far inferior to Alpha's . Just missing a dinner made Yan Wen dizzy, anxious and weak. Therefore, he was not in the mood to argue with Alpha's pretentious tone. He just stood there staring at the bowl of cold snake soup in a daze. Accustomed to Yan Wen's harsh words, Zhou Huaijin inexplicably felt that he was being well-behaved when he saw him standing there, staring at the snake soup without saying a word. This Yan Wen was very different from his usual image. Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but ask: " I'm a little hungry, so I wanted to come out to find something to eat. Do you want to come with me? "

Hearing this, Yan Wen raised his head and looked straight at Zhou Huaijin. The cold and bright moonlight was reflected in his ink-black eyes, emitting a hint of cold light.

He raised the corners of his lips and said, " Okay. "

It was really hard for Zhou Huaijin to associate the Yan Wen in the original book with the Yan Wen beside him. After all, the Yan Wen in the original book was gloomy and paranoid, and he could even kill people in public to avenge his disgrace; but the Yan Wen beside him was cold on the outside but warm on the inside, with a weird temper. He was obviously hungry, but he kept it to himself and would only reluctantly take the olive branch if someone offered it to him.

This posture is really ... cute.

Zhou Huaijin: " There should be quite a few pheasants and rabbits in the forest. Let's try our luck. Maybe we can hunt one. "

Yan Wen: " We looked to the east when we were catching snakes, but we didn't see any small animals along the way. How about we go to the north this time? "

Zhou Huaijin paused.

According to the original text, long before the filming of the survival variety show began, the production crew had personally surveyed the environment to nip potential dangers from tigers, lions, and cheetahs in the bud. In order to prevent accidents from occurring in the survival variety show, medical staff were even available at all times during filming.

Before setting off, the male and female protagonists had been to the north of the filming location. During their walk, they accidentally startled a tiger living in the jungle. The tiger accidentally broke into the dense forest around the filming location the day before the survival variety show started filming, so the production crew failed to detect it in time. The tiger's leg was injured and it could not find food by speed. It had been hungry for several days. As soon as it saw people, its survival instinct immediately made it burst out with supreme potential, and it threw the female protagonist to the ground. In order to protect the female protagonist, the male protagonist almost died in the tiger's mouth.

" What should we do if we encounter some wolves, tigers and leopards in this remote place? " he said with some hesitation.

Yan Wen didn't think so. " It's late at night, they must be asleep, how could we have run into them by chance? "

Zhou Huaijin: " "

As far as he knew, wild animals usually came out at night to look for food. How did this young master grow up in the past twenty years with such a superficial understanding of the outside world?

" If you really want to go, then go ahead. "

The plot of escaping from the tiger's mouth will not be triggered by the male and female protagonists tomorrow. There should be no problem taking Yan Wen to the north of the dense forest to find food tonight. If you really encounter a wild beast, you can still save yourself. The goal was achieved. Yan Wen was about to leave when Zhou Huaijin suddenly stepped forward to stop him. Under the Omega's puzzled and vigilant eyes, he took out a tube of Yunnan Baiyao from his trouser pocket and said, " Before that, apply ointment to the wound. The medical facilities of the program group are simple. If it gets infected, it will be troublesome. " Yan Wen took the ointment and simply applied it to the wound, then the two of them walked northward, one in front and the other behind.

The trees are lush and green all around, and there seems to be no end in sight.

The leafy tree trunk branches out left and right, stretching upward. Against the backdrop of the night, it looks like dark ghost hands, accompanied by the desolate whimpering of the night wind, which is really creepy.

Zhou Huaijin was walking forward, but after he keenly noticed the slight sluggishness in Yan Wen's right leg, he slowed down his pace.

After today's contact, he had a better understanding of Yan Wen's character based on the original book.

Yan Wen is a naive and delicate person with a weird personality and not very courageous. No matter how much pain his legs had, he would not show any sign on his face; no matter how afraid of the dark he was, he would not show any fear in front of outsiders.

In order to calm the Omega 's fear, Zhou Huaijin moved closer to Yan Wen and asked, " Small animals run much faster than human legs can reach. Yan Wen, how about we make a simple trap here and wait for the prey? Then we can make a simple bow and arrow with branches. This way, it will be easier to hunt the prey. "

" Sounds good. " Yan Wen turned his head and suddenly said, " Zhou Huaijin, you seem to be very familiar with wilderness survival. Have you participated in similar programs before? " Zhou Huaijin was shocked when asked.

A person's speech, manners, and behavioral habits are often engraved in the soul and difficult to change. He suddenly entered this body, and because the original owner seemed to have the same personality and hobbies as him, he did not dress up too much to cover up, and exposed his past experiences so easily, which was really wrong.

He calmed himself down and said, " Everything I know is from what I read in books. "

Yan Wen nodded, not knowing whether he believed it or not.

The two walked side by side a little deeper into the dense forest and stopped only when they found a suitable place.

Because he was almost exposed just now, Zhou Huaijin didn't dare to do anything that was out of character, so he pretended to be very unfamiliar, turned his head and asked, " Yan Wen, let's dig a hole here, and then put a layer of leaves on the hole to cover it. We should be able to catch some pheasants and rabbits. "

Yan Wen squatted down, carefully observed the soil under his feet, and agreed with him.

" I think so. The soil here is relatively softer, so it will be easier to dig. "

The two agreed. Zhou Huaijin squatted down beside Yan Wen, holding the small shovel he got from the program crew and began to dig the hole.

Although this body was very different from his original body, he was an Alpha after all, so his strength and arm power were acceptable. After a few hundred shovels, he dug a hole two meters wide and two meters deep.

While Zhou Huaijin was digging a hole, Yan Wen was not idle either.

Omega first went to the side to pick up four or five branches, and then broke some flowers and plants. As soon as Zhou Huaijin put down the shovel, he came over and spread the branches and flowers and plants on the hole layer by layer. He did not stop until the trap was tidied up to the point where no trace could be seen.

Zhou Huaijin: " The pit has been dug, and now we can make bows and arrows. "

Yan Wen frowned and said, " As far as I know, bows and arrows have very high requirements for bowstrings. Where can I find bowstrings in this remote place? "

Zhou Huaijin was really surprised that Yan Wen could say this.

In his opinion, Young Master Yan was as innocent as a blank sheet of paper in life and should know nothing about weapon manufacturing, but he did not expect that he knew so much.

" As for the bowstring, just use some elastic vines. " Zhou Huaijin said.

As he spoke, he walked sideways and rummaged through the half-man-high grass. He actually found a vine plant that could be used to make a bowstring. He cut off a section of the vine with a shovel, and Zhou Huaijin found a secluded place to start making a bow and arrow.

Yan Wen followed behind him, and after seeing the extremely serious expression on Alpha's face, he was distracted for a moment.

Zhou Huaijin suddenly called out, " Yan Wen. "

Yan Wen came back to his senses, " Hmm? "

Zhou Huaijin: " Your leg injury looks pretty serious. Why don't you find a clean place to sit down and rest for a while? "

After a day of running around, Yan Wen's right leg had already become numb and he could not feel much pain. Only when Alpha reminded him of this did he realize that his calf was trembling slightly.

Zhou Huaijin noticed his leg injury at the very beginning, and now that he was out of camera, he naturally didn't need to show off anymore and immediately found a clean place to sit down.

By the time the bow and arrow were finished, the sky had become more than a degree darker than before.

It was getting late, the dew was heavy, and the night was as dark as ink. Zhou Huaijin was really worried about the young master staying alone in the dense forest where tigers were hiding; but if he let Yan Wen go hunting with him, he was worried that the young man's right leg would not be able to bear it.

After much hesitation, he simply threw this question to Yan Wen, " Yan Wen, do you want to go with me, or ... wait for me here? "

Yan Wen said: " I'll go with you. "

The two men moved forward, bypassing the traps and passing through layers of grass and branches. They were lucky enough to hunt two hares. However, considering that they still had time to catch up on some sleep, they turned back.

Zhou Huaijin originally wanted to go home, but then he thought of the trap he had just dug and decided to take a look to see if there was any extra gain in the trap.

He was carrying two hares, and before he reached the trap he heard bursts of roars of wild beasts coming from inside.

The sound was not as powerful as usual from wild beasts, but very weak.

"It sounds like a tiger ..." Zhou Huaijin said hesitantly.

The tiger should be encountered by the hero and heroine tomorrow, and it should not appear in advance ...

He took a few steps forward, walked to the damaged trap and looked inside. In the two-meter-deep pit, he saw a tiger with yellow hair and black stripes. The tiger's leg seemed to have been bitten by a wild beast, with skin and flesh turned inside out and blood dripping, which looked quite shocking.

Yan Wen moved forward curiously and saw the tiger inside at a glance.

Considering the Omega's delicate and timid nature, Zhou Huaijin wanted to stop him from seeing the tiger, but Yan Wen's movements were too fast. Before he could stop him, the young master had seen the situation in the cave thoroughly.

"Don't be afraid. It just injured its leg and fell into a trap. It can't hurt anyone." Zhou Huaijin comforted him, worrying that he would be scared.

Yan Wen was not afraid.

Far from being afraid, he even looked at the pit with a hint of annoyance.

"I'm not afraid." After a long while, he said calmly.

After the two of them had been together for a day, Zhou Huaijin had some understanding of Yan Wen's hypocritical nature, so he stopped trying to comfort her and just said, "Since we already have food, let's go back."

Yan Wen pointed at the tiger, "What about this one?"

Zhou Huaijin said: "Let it stay here for now."

Because of Cheng Bitong's words during the day, he had a good impression of the heroine.

Since he already knew that she would be in danger tomorrow because of the tiger, and now the tiger happened to fall into the trap he dug and couldn't get out, there was nothing wrong in helping the heroine at the right time.

Chapter 10

In this way, Zhou Huaijin carried two wild rabbits in front and Yan Wen followed empty-handed, and the two returned to the temporary shooting location set up by the program crew along the same route.

When we returned to the shooting location, it was pitch black all around, and the tent almost merged into the darkness. In order not to disturb others, Zhou Huaijin did not turn on the headlights, but only a small flashlight.

" Yan Wen, sit there and rest for a while. I'll go take care of the rabbit. " Zhou Huaijin said gently, worried about Omega 's leg injury.

After running around for a long time, Yan Wen was indeed a little tired. Seeing him say that, he did not refuse and immediately sat down on a wooden block to rest. While he was bored, he suddenly felt a stabbing pain in the back of his neck.

The most sensitive and vulnerable part of Omega's body is the back of his neck. When he felt something strange there, he thought it was the onset of his menstrual period. But this tingling feeling was really different from the previous onset of his menstrual period. Moreover, he had taken suppressant drugs before coming to the show, and the drugs lasted for three months.

Yan Wen touched the back of his neck and could clearly feel the unevenness of the skin.

This was what Zhou Huaijin saw when he came back from dealing with the hare. He wiped his hands with a towel and asked, " What happened? "

Yan Wen answered without raising his head: " I don't know why, but the back of my neck hurts a little. "

Just now, the two of them had been shuttling back and forth in the leafy forest without stopping. It was Yan Wen who was looking for flowers, plants and branches, so it was normal for him to accidentally get his neck scratched in the process.

Zhou Huaijin put down the towel and asked, " Do you want me to help you take a look? "

Yan Wen glanced at him in surprise, obviously not expecting Zhou Huaijin to say such shameless words.

In this world where Alphas are respected, the back of an Omega 's neck where it can be marked is an extremely private part. Zhou Huaijin's words of wanting to take a look are simply hooliganism. Yan Wen was so angry at his shameless words that his face turned red and he couldn't speak for a while.

At this moment, there was a click, and the inky black night was replaced by light. Everything around became clearly visible under the light of the headlights.

Zhou Huaijin looked up and saw six or seven blushing faces where the headlights were.

——The guests and the program crew.

" Ahem, well, we didn't mean to hide here and peek ..." Li Yun was the first to break the deadlock, unable to bear the stagnant atmosphere.

After seeing the camera held by the program crew, Zhou Huaijin understood.

Before he could say anything, Cheng Bitong, who was standing beside him, explained: " The production team conducted a surprise inspection in the middle of the night and found that you and Yan Wen were not in the tent, so they woke us all up and wanted to do a surprise live broadcast. "

[I've been waiting here for half an hour. Why haven't Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen come back yet? My excitement for the surprise live broadcast has faded a lot.]

[They are back! They are back. They are finally back!]

[Hmm? What did I hear? Rest? Did Yan Wen do something that made him tired?]

[Why did Wenwen touch the back of her neck? She didn't look very comfortable, damn it! Was my wife bullied by Zhou Huaijin? ?]

[My neck hurts, my neck hurts, my neck hurts, Wenzhi must have been bitten by Zhou Huaijin, wuwuwu my Wenzhi, that Zhou guy got such a good deal!]

[Brother Zhou, you are a hooligan! How can you just look at an Omega 's neck whenever you want?!]

" I see. " Zhou Huaijin's expression didn't change. He pointed to the hare that had been gutted not far away and explained, " Yan Wen and I didn't have a good dinner, so we went hunting in the jungle. "

Compared to Alpha 's calmness, Yan Wen seemed a little flustered.

As soon as he saw the camera held by the program crew, he realized that the guests and the program crew must have stayed under the headlights for a long time. His and Zhou Huaijin's every move after they came back was broadcast live to the audience.

Thinking back to Zhou Huaijin's teasing words just now, his smooth, white cheeks suddenly turned slightly red, and even the tips of his ears were stained with a layer of lustful color.

Ye Hanfeng stood beside Cheng Bitong, his face much colder than before.

He and Cheng Bitong were childhood sweethearts, and they could often understand each other's meaning with just a glance. Naturally, he could sense her appreciation and protection of Zhou Huaijin from her words and actions, and the jealousy that he had been holding back for a day was instantly overturned.

He glanced at Zhou Huaijin coldly and said sarcastically: " As an Alpha , you actually speak so frivolously to an Omega . It's simply unbearable. "

As soon as these words were spoken, the originally happy scene suddenly froze.

Although everyone knew it in their hearts, no one was willing to point it out in person because it would affect the live broadcast and the show effect. Now that Ye Hanfeng pointed it out so directly, everyone was stunned in place, not knowing how to ease the atmosphere.

[Oh my god, Wenzhi ... is he blushing? Could he... he... he... he doesn't like Brother Zhou anymore?]

[Are you sure you two are going to the woods to hunt, and not to do anything else?]

[Hmm ... I wonder if you feel that there is something wrong between Mr. Ye and Zhou Huaijin?]

[Ye Yingdi has always been cold-hearted, why is he so angry this time? It's as if he wants to eat Zhou Huaijin alive. Could he like Yan Wen?]

[My goodness, this is ... a Shura field of two A and one O ?]

Zhou Huaijin frowned, " When did I speak frivolously? "

Ye Hanfeng was obviously shocked by Zhou Huaijin's deliberate questioning and his shamelessness.

Before he could add any more ridicule, Feng Guang at the side interrupted him, " You told an Omega you wanted to see the back of his neck for no reason, isn't that just being a hooligan? " Huh? Isn't it just looking at the neck? How can it be considered as hooliganism?

" I ... I just wanted to help him because I saw that his neck hurt. I definitely didn't want to take advantage of him. " Zhou Huaijin didn't quite understand. " Besides, I just wanted to help him. I didn't touch him. How did it escalate from frivolous words to the level of hooliganism? " Hearing him saying "look" and "touch" in front of the live camera, Yan Wen's face turned blue and purple and he looked very unhappy.

Li Yun couldn't stand it any longer and interrupted the quarrel between the Alphas , " Zhou Huaijin, if A wants to mark O , it depends on the back of O 's neck. You said in public that you wanted to see the back of Yan Wen's neck. Excuse me, this behavior is no different from courtship. "

What? The AO mark is based on the back of the O ?

Zhou Huaijin was completely shocked by this world.

You can't really blame him for being ignorant. When reading the original text, he just glanced over the love scenes between the male and female protagonists, and only had a general impression of the word "mark", knowing that it was an act similar to engagement. Once O was marked by A , the two were recognized as lovers.

It seems that what he said just now was indeed a hooligan.

Zhou Huaijin turned his head and saw Yan Wen's shy face with a slightly red face. His heart skipped a beat, but he calmed down and thought for a moment before saying, " There are many snakes, insects, rats and ants in the forest. I was just too concerned and worried that Yan Wen would be stung by a poisonous animal, so I spoke without restraint. "

Although this explanation is logically plausible, who among those present is not a shrewd person? Naturally, they scoffed at this statement.

Yan Wen said: " I think what Zhou Huaijin said is true. "

Fearing that the situation would get out of control if it continued, the production team promptly resolved the situation and issued another task.

Program team: The three groups of guests need to find the next filming location by themselves according to the clue fragments provided by the program team. Each group of guests will receive different levels of rewards according to the time of arrival. The clue fragments are obtained by the six guests playing the truth or dare game. The group of guests who have played the most truth or dare games will be the first to get all the game fragments, and the remaining groups will get fewer in turn.

[Does Zhou Huaijin think that our millions of netizens are fools? He actually thinks his behavior is normal. How shameless!]

[Everyone can see it clearly. How dare Zhou Zhazha to quibble? He is still concerned and confused. Bah, disgusting! He is obviously a scumbag !]

[Ahhh Wenzi, stay away from that scumbag ! Don't speak for him!]

[Tsk, what good thing is Yan Wen? An Omega who can't give birth to a child , I don't want him even if he's given to me for free. Even if our brother Zhou is blind, he won't tease him!]

[There is a new task, hahahaha, truth or dare, please look at me! I have a hundred questions for Mr. Ye!]

【 +10086 】

Just as the guests were about to start the truth or dare game, Yan Wen pointed to the processed hare beside him, touched his shriveled stomach, and suddenly asked: " Before we play the game, can you let Zhou Huaijin and I fill our stomachs first? This is the hare we hunted with great difficulty. "

The production crew knew that the two had not had dinner, so they generously asked them to cook first. The other guests were arranged by the production crew to make the props needed for Truth or Dare.

Young Master Yan had never done any cooking before, so the task of cooking naturally fell on Zhou Huaijin.

After the two finished eating the rabbit meat, the props were almost ready. The three groups of guests formed a circle and played the truth or dare game.

In order to be fair, the program team will rotate the chopsticks to select the contestants.

Whoever the thin end of the chopstick points to will face the choice of truth or dare. There are eight rounds in total, and the one with the highest number of truth or dares in the group wins.

The first person to be called was Cheng Bitong. She chose the dare. The dare note she drew read: Please do thirty-five push-ups within one minute.

I have to say, this is worthy of being a survival variety show, they really don't treat O seriously at all .

Cheng Bitong did not hesitate and immediately took off her coat and threw it into Ye Hanfeng's arms. Then she walked to a relatively clean place, supported herself on the ground with her hands, straightened her body, and started doing push-ups in a very standard push-up position. Her push-up movements are not only standard but also beautiful. Anyone with a discerning eye can tell that she is an Omega who loves fitness .

After completing thirty-five push-ups, the seconds reached exactly sixty, neither more nor less.

Chapter 11

" Wow. " Li Yun was so surprised that she couldn't close her mouth. She looked at Cheng Bitong in shock and admiration, and praised: " Sister Bitong, you are so amazing! One minute, not more, not less, just right to finish. You can tell from your time control that you work out a lot on a regular basis. "

Cheng Bitong took the towel from Ye Hanfeng, wiped the sweat from her forehead and neck, and said with a smile: " My performance is nothing. Hanfeng can do 60 push-ups in one minute. "

At the end of the first round of the game, Cheng Bitong and Ye Hanfeng scored one point as a group.

The program team turned the chopsticks again, and the person who was pointed at this time was Feng Guang. Feng Guang also chose the big dare, and the note he drew said: Please ask the guest to do belly dance for ten minutes.

As soon as the content of the adventure was revealed by the program team, both the guests and the program team could not help laughing. If nothing else, Feng Guang's villain appearance is really deeply rooted in people's hearts. No one can imagine what it would be like for a big and strong Alpha to dance a charming belly dance.

In order to win the clue fragments, Feng Guang gritted his teeth and completely lost Alpha 's face, performing a stiff and hideous belly dance in front of everyone.

[The rabbit meat made by Brother Zhou looks so delicious. It makes me hungry.]

[Slurp, the goddess has a great figure, I'm so greedy.]

[Upstairs, please wipe your saliva, it's dripping onto my head.]

[Thirty-five in one minute? ? Is my wife really an Omega ? It would be hard for me, a genuine Alpha, to do thirty.]

[Help! My eyes are going blind. I shouldn't have come in here. Feng Guang, what are you going to give me to pay for the eyes you owe me?]

After adjusting their mood, everyone gathered together again. This time the person being pointed out was Zhou Huaijin, who also chose the big adventure. The content of the note was: Guests are requested to passionately kiss the explosive balloons prepared by the program team. The kissing time is five minutes.

Zhou Huaijin: "..."

What is this show all about? Let Alphas belly dance, kiss balloons, and let Omegas do push-ups. Is this an attempt to do a gender swap for AOs ?

You know, he has been single for thirty years. Who would have thought that his first kiss, which he had kept for so many years, would be given to a balloon? If he had known this, he might as well have found someone who could accept his appearance and gave it to her. At least the latter would be more pleasing to the eye.

Seeing the program team handing over a white balloon with a human face printed on it, in order to allow Zhou Huaijin to better immerse herself in the role, the program team even put a wig on the top of the balloon.

Li Yun immediately burst into laughter, " Hahaha, are you serious about this hair style? It looks like a Shamatte . "

The other guests also couldn't help laughing at the program crew's operation.

[Hahaha, kissing a balloon, who is so wicked to write such an adventurous content.]

[Help! This balloon is so shamatte , it really makes me feel a little out of place when I look at it. I really can't imagine Zhou Ge kissing it.]

Zhou Huaijin took the balloon, held both sides of the balloon with his hands, leaned over and kissed it.

Before he could get his emotions in order, Yan Wen's voice with a hint of laughter came to his ears, " It's a passionate kiss, Zhou Huaijin, your kiss is devoid of emotion, let's do it again. "

Zhou Huaijin raised his head and looked at the rare bright smile on the young man's face. It was hard not to suspect that Yan Wen wanted to avenge him for his "frivolous words" just now.

" Okay, let's do it again. " He lowered his head again, recalling the beautiful kiss between the hero and heroine in the TV series, and imitated them by kissing the balloon.

[Zhou Huaijin, this ... isn't this your first kiss? It feels so awkward.]

[Ahhh, isn't he blowing up a balloon? Why did he close his eyes? And the hand holding the back of the balloon is so foul!]

[I've become a fan. This isn't kissing a balloon. This is clearly blowing my sister's heart.]

[Help, why is he turning his head? He can be so affectionate even when kissing a Shamatte balloon.]

[Shashasha, the sense of substitution is so strong, I am almost dying from being kissed.]

Because the balloon he kissed was explosive, Zhou Huaijin used just the right amount of force, and after five minutes, the balloon still didn't explode. He handed the prop back to the show crew, and just as he turned around, he saw Li Yun staring at him in amazement.

He felt a little uncomfortable being stared at and asked, " What's wrong? "

Li Yun shook her head, blushing for a moment, and after a long while she gave him a thumbs up and praised him: " Zhou Huaijin, you are really amazing. You can get into the role in just one second. This talent is really the right way to be an actor. "

Zhou Huaijin smiled and said, " It's just a balloon. Anyone can kiss it. It really can't be called a talent. "

" I rarely see actors who can kiss a balloon so affectionately. Zhou Huaijin, you really have a talent for acting. " Cheng Bitong looked at Zhou Huaijin seriously and continued.

For a moment, Zhou Huaijin couldn't tell whether the heroine was saying the opposite of what she meant or the opposite of what she meant.

After seeing the heroine's genuine expression, it took him a long time to utter two words.

" Thanks. "

[Haha, can anyone tell me why the conversation between these three people is so serious and funny?]

[The goddess is so serious when she speaks, why do I want to laugh so much, hahaha.]

The eight rounds of the game ended quickly. Perhaps due to the blessing of the male and female protagonists' luck, after the first three rounds, two of the remaining five rounds were directed at Ye Hanfeng and one was directed at Cheng Bitong. Their group had four adventures; while Zhou Huaijin's group had two adventures, which was the same as Feng Guang's group.

The group consisting of Cheng Bitong and Ye Hanfeng obtained all the clue fragments, and the other two groups obtained two-thirds of the clue fragments.

At the signal from the program team, the staff brought three boxes.

The box has exquisite carvings, gorgeous lacquer, ingenious inlays, exquisite design and simple shape.

Program team: There are two filming locations in this episode of "Survival 1+1 ". The guests are required to find the specific locations based on the clue fragments and arrive there by themselves. The box in front of you contains the clue fragments of the first filming location. The program team will set off before you and wait for you at the filming location. Good luck to you all. After the production crew left, Zhou Huaijin opened the box and took out two pieces of kraft paper. There was a map drawn on the first piece of kraft paper. There was an obvious burn mark in the upper right corner, which blurred the route to the filming location and greatly increased the difficulty of finding the way.

As for the second piece of kraft paper, there were only two lines of poetry on it. If you looked at it alone, you couldn't see any clues at all.

" The map is burned like this, how can we still find the way? Are the production team trying to trick us? " Feng Guang frowned and muttered.

Li Yun pointed at the poem and said, " What the program team gave us are fragments of clues. Perhaps these two lines of poetry can replace the burned part of the map. "

Feng Guang: " That makes sense. "

Li Yun leaned over and asked Cheng Bitong, who was standing beside her, " Sister Bitong, what clues did you and Mr. Ye get? "

Cheng Bitong picked up a piece of brown paper with two fingers, shook it, and replied: " The map is the same as yours, but the poem has three lines. "

Ye Hanfeng frowned and said, " It seems that the maps of the three groups are the same. We just have one more poem. "

Zhou Huaijin listened to their conversation. When he saw the dark circles under Yan Wen's eyes, he rolled up the brown paper and put it back in the box. He suggested, " Yan Wen, we are exhausted after traveling all day. How about we stay in the tent for a night and set out again when the sun rises? "

" Okay. " Yan Wen was indeed a little sleepy, so he agreed.

The two of them decided to take a break and without caring about the other guests, they went into their respective tents to catch up on their sleep.

It is now one o'clock in the morning, and the other two groups of guests also feel that it is not suitable to find a way late at night, so they plan to rest for a night and make plans tomorrow.

[The game of truth or dare is completely based on luck, which is fair.]

[This time, "Survival 1+1 " actually has two filming locations? Does this mean that the live broadcast schedule has become longer?]

[The clues seem so fragmented and it takes so much brainpower!]

[Brother Zhou and Yan Wen are so Buddhist. The other guests are trying to figure out clues, but they just want to sleep.]

[That's good now. Everyone is going to bed. It's time for me to put down my tablet and go to bed.]

The sky gradually brightened, revealing a hint of white. Clouds gathered at the horizon like they were going to a market, and appeared a faint pink as if they were soaked in blood.

Zhou Huaijin woke up from his sleep, washed up briefly, and then left the tent. Outside the tent, Ye Hanfeng and Cheng Bitong were sitting on a wooden block eating breakfast, Feng Guang and Li Yun were cooking, and only Yan Wen was squatting under a tree, doing something unknown.

Zhou Huaijin came forward out of curiosity and saw Yan Wen holding a dagger and cutting wild vegetables. He asked, " Are you cutting wild vegetables to cook? "

Yan Wen looked up, " Yes. "

Zhou Huaijin: " Didn't you say last night that eating wild vegetables made your throat sore? "

Yan Wen cut off a handful of wild vegetables and said helplessly, " Who has the energy to go hunting so early in the morning? Even though the wild vegetables are hard to swallow, it's okay to just make do with them. "

Since you can handle it, why did you insist on eating snake meat last night? Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but think to himself.

As if he had thought of something, Yan Wen said, " Since you are awake, go and light the pot. The wild vegetables will be harvested soon. "

" good. "

Zhou Huaijin came to the pot and boiled water with ease. After a while, the water began to boil. Yan Wen put the washed wild vegetables into the pot. The clear water was slowly dyed green by the wild vegetables, which looked as if it had been poisoned and was extremely unappetizing.

" Zhou Huaijin, let's go release the tiger after breakfast before we set off? " Yan Wen said, staring at the pot that was constantly emitting green bubbles.

Zhou Huaijin was thinking the same thing. Seeing the young master in a daze, he couldn't help but joked, " After you rescue it, aren't you afraid that it will bear a grudge and bite you? "

Yan Wen said seriously: " All things have spirits. You and I saved it today, and it may repay us in the future. "

[The air in the mountains is so fresh. If I have the chance, I must live there for a while.]

【Brother Zhou finally got up. The flowers I was waiting for are about to wither.】

[Wenzi is so virtuous today, wife is so sweet. 】

[Hmm? Tiger? What tiger?]

Chapter 12

Although that is what he said, no one in the world would put his life on the saying "everything has a spirit". Zhou Huaijin smiled at the serious look on the young master's face.

" I didn't expect you to believe in the tiger's repayment of kindness. " He didn't know what he was thinking of. He frowned slightly, stared at Yan Wen's eyes, and asked: " Yan Wen, do you believe in karma? "

Yan Wen sneered and said word by word: " I don't believe it. "

" If there is such a thing as karma, then why do good people do good things but don't get good rewards? Why do bad people do bad things but don't get bad rewards? I don't believe in karma, and it has always worked. I only believe in doing justice for the heavens. If the heavens don't punish me, I will. "

Zhou Huaijin was finally able to connect the Yan Wen in front of him with the gloomy and crazy Yan Wen in the book.

In the original book, ever since Yan Wen fell in love with the original owner, he seemed to live for the original owner.

On a deserted island with surging waves, the original owner had a fever and said in a coma that she wanted to eat the fish stew made by her mother. He ignored the continuous heavy rain on the deserted island for several days and rushed into the sea to catch fish for the original owner. Although he had never touched water before, he took the initiative to learn how to cook fish stew in order to please the original owner, leaving his hands covered with scars;

On the snowy mountain, the two were separated from the production crew. It was freezing cold and food was scarce. In order to keep the original owner alive, he did not hesitate to cut his own flesh and bleed, and would rather risk his life to keep the original owner alive.

After being framed by the original owner and ruined his reputation, although he successfully killed the original owner, he still chose to die with the original owner.

Zhou Huaijin had never seen such deep and passionate love in anyone.

During the days when he was working hard to make money for his sister's medical treatment, there were many times when he felt that he could not hold on any longer. It was Yan Wen's spirit of devoting everything to the one he loved that kept him going. It was really hard for Zhou Huaijin not to be moved by the passionate emotion of living for someone and dying for someone.

" You are a good person, and you will definitely be rewarded. " Zhou Huaijin said seriously.

" Good person? " Yan Wen found it a little funny. " This is the first time I've heard someone use this word to describe me. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " That's because they don't understand you. You can be kind to carnivorous animals like tigers, so how can you not be considered a good person? "

" They don't know me, but you do? " At this point, Yan Wen sneered, " Zhou Huaijin, we have only known each other for one day at best. How can you be so confident that I am a good person? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " You can tell by looking at the face. "

Alpha's words and actions could truly be described as flattering, but when Yan Wen looked into those unusually sincere eyes, he felt that Zhou Huaijin was sincere when he said those words.

As soon as this thought came to his mind, Yan Wen just wanted to slap himself.

He must have been kicked in the head by a donkey. How could he come up with such a stupid idea?

" Then you must have seen it wrong. "

[It seems like they went out hunting last night. Did they hunt a tiger?]

[I think so, otherwise Yan Wen wouldn't have said that the tiger was repaying a favor, and Brother Zhou wouldn't have said anything about karma or retribution.]

[Mom, I seem to understand why Yan Wen's fans are so obsessed with him. If God doesn't avenge him, I will. What kind of line is this from a beautiful, strong and tragic protagonist!]

[I have to say, Brother Zhou is really good at talking.]

[If I had Zhou Huaijin's mouth, I wouldn't be afraid of not having a wife, and my children would probably have to be out to help with the family business.]

【Wen Zai is a sober person and knows that scumbag A is unreliable.】

The task this time was to find the filming location based on the clue fragments, and the first come first served. The two of them ate breakfast leisurely here. The other two groups of guests had packed their bags while they were boiling water, and left after saying goodbye to the two of them.

After an unknown amount of time, the vegetable soup in the pot was almost cooked. After a simple breakfast, the two men headed straight for where the tiger was.

Because it is a live variety show, each group of guests is accompanied by a photographer, and Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen are no exception.

The photographer followed the two people through the lush forest. His head and body were covered with leaves and weeds . He was wondering why the two people didn't set out to find a way but came to this deserted forest when he saw a big pit in front of him. In the pit, there was a tiger with its eyes closed.

[Again, I want to express my feelings. Brother Zhou and Yan Wen are so Buddhist. The other guests left in a hurry, but they are still eating here.]

[It looks like they are heading to the jungle. Did they really hunt a tiger?]

[Oh my god, it really is a tiger ...]

[Are you sure these guests are participating in a variety show? The others are trying to survive, but these two are just killing people .]

" It should be asleep. " Yan Wen squatted beside the pit and said in a low voice.

Zhou Huaijin squatted down beside him and echoed: " It looks like he fell asleep. "

Yan Wen: " How can we save it? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I talked to the production team about this last night, and the rescue vehicles and personnel will be here soon. "

Yan Wen turned his head, looking surprised, " When did you say that? How come I didn't know? "

After returning from the jungle last night, he and Zhou Huaijin were almost inseparable. How could Zhou Huaijin tell the program crew about this without him knowing?

Zhou Huaijin said: " I said that when you were boiling water. "

Yan Wen understood.

He was about to stand up when he felt a black screen in front of his eyes. He didn't know if it was because he stood up too quickly or because of his leg injury, but his whole body swayed and he almost fell to the ground. When he was about to find something to support himself, his palm happened to rest on Zhou Huaijin's shoulder and he fell over.

Feeling the slight palm wind behind him, Zhou Huaijin subconsciously wanted to dodge. Just as he was about to stand up, he stopped.

If he dodged, Yan Wen would fall into the trap. In the trap, there was a hungry tiger. The weak and delicate Omega would be torn into pieces if he fell into the trap.

In a flash, Zhou Huaijin concentrated all his strength on his legs and used his body to withstand the impact of Yan Wen.

For a moment, the entire nasal cavity was filled with an extremely light peach scent.

Zhou Huaijin tried his best to keep his body steady and asked in a low voice: " Are you okay? "

Yan Wen's hand on his shoulder tightened unconsciously, " It's okay, thanks to you, otherwise I would have died. "

It was clearly a word of thanks, but Zhou Huaijin could hear a sound of gritting teeth. But seeing Yan Wen's extremely normal expression, he thought it was just his own illusion.

" It's just a piece of cake. "

[They are so kind that they even dare to save a tiger.]

[Ahhh my Wenzhi, Zhou Huaijin, I order you to hold on to Wenzhi and don't let him fall!]

[Oh my god, oh my god, this is so scary, I almost died in the tiger's mouth.]

[I should repay you for saving my life with my own body!]

[Hug, hug, hug! " Qin Huai Ba Yan " is really good, what kind of top-notch Alpha is Brother Zhou ? Woohoo, I'm so envious of Yan Wen!]

Chapter 13

The rescuers arrived faster than expected, and the search and rescue was also very fast. After they used a crane to rescue the tiger from the trap and applied medicine and bandages, Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen started to find a way.

The map provided by the program team was very clear and easy to understand, but Yan Wen had a very poor sense of direction and could not find the correct way even by looking at the map. He had no choice but to poke Zhou Huaijin reluctantly, " Hey, can you understand this thing? "

Zhou Huaijin knew very well that he was a directionally challenged person. He laughed all the way as he watched the young master pretending to be serious while looking at the map. Now that he saw him asking for help from him, he couldn't help laughing.

" Of course I can, Yan Wen, don't you understand? "

" How can I not understand? " Yan Wen folded the map and stuffed it into Zhou Huaijin's hand, then said slowly: t you'Shouldn " Alphas do such troublesome and eye-straining tasks as finding the way ? "

Zhou Huaijin hummed in a serious tone and said, " That makes sense. "

As soon as he finished speaking, he unfolded the map, looked at it carefully for a while, took out a black pen from his backpack, planned a shortest route, and then headed in one direction.

Yan Wen followed closely behind.

The summer is scorching, and it is still hot and unbearable even with large areas of shade.

Zhou Huaijin turned his head and took in the crystal clear sweat on the young master's forehead. Fearing that he would be too delicate at night, he planned to prepare him mentally in advance. " Without a tent, we may have to sleep in the wilderness until we find a shooting location. "

Yan Wen wiped the sweat off his forehead with a tissue and nodded, " I know. If you're worried about being taken away by wild animals at night, you can sleep in a tree. "

Zhou Huaijin was thinking in his heart.

If I really let this young master sleep on the tree at night, I'm afraid I won't be able to sleep well all night.

In the original book, Yan Wen and the original owner spent their first night of searching for a way on a tree. As soon as Yan Wen climbed up the tree, a bug rubbed against his body. He screamed and twisted and jumped, almost falling off the tree. Afterwards, Yan Wen was depressed for a month or two after knowing that his embarrassing clip had gone viral.

" It's better not to sleep in a tree. There are ants and bugs on the tree. "

As expected, when Yan Wen heard the word "insect", he immediately gave up the idea of sleeping in the tree.

[The map provided by the program team is very clear. I give it a five-star rating.]

[Wenzi is not a person with poor sense of direction, right? As expected, God is fair. He gave him a good-looking appearance, but took away his talent for direction.]

[Our Wenwen is handsome and smart, how could he be directionally challenged?]

[I am really impressed. Since I started watching the show, Yan Wen has been bossing Zhou around. Can he just stop for a while?]

[I still think it's better to sleep in a tree. Being bitten by insects is much better than being taken away by wild animals.]

The two headed west and soon it was night.

The night was so dark that even the faint light of the stars could not be seen, and only the rustling of leaves in the wind could be heard. Zhou Huaijin took a flashlight, shone it around, and handed it to Yan Wen who was standing beside him. He walked under a tree and took off his backpack.

" Yan Wen, I'll go find some stones and bricks, and you find some dry firewood nearby. We need to light the fire first. "

Yan Wen had no objection to the task assigned by Zhou Huaijin.

Omega stood there, waiting for a long time but Zhou Huaijin didn't ask for a flashlight.

Seeing him walking away in the darkness, Yan Wen hesitated for a moment, then immediately took out his flashlight from his backpack and shouted, " Wait, this is for you. "

Zhou Huaijin paused, took the flashlight he handed over, and said in a warm voice: " Thank you. "

Yan Wen said without much emotion: " You don't have to thank me. "

Because of the flashlight, half of his face was hidden in the darkness and could not be seen clearly. Zhou Huaijin looked at him and subtly sensed a sense of disharmony in him. The suspicion that had been hidden in his heart once again emerged in his heart in the Omega 's emotionless indifference.

Since they met, the Yan Wen in front of him, both in behavior and manner, was a little different from the Yan Wen that Zhou Huaijin saw and perceived in the original book.

When they first met, he acted gloomy and cold, as if he wanted to chop himself; Zhou Huaijin suspected that he was possessed by another body like himself, but after a simple test with food, he completely put aside his suspicion. It was said in the book that Yan Wen did not eat onions. Along the way, he was hot and cold towards me, which was definitely not just Yan Wen's attitude towards strangers. In the original book, the original owner just helped him a few times in daily life, and his heart was firmly tied to the original owner; not only did he help him in life, he also saved his life next to the trap.

No matter what, Yan Wen shouldn't have this attitude towards himself.

" You ..." Zhou Huaijin wanted to say something else, but when he saw the camera nearby, he had to suppress all his doubts and said, " Remember to pick up dry firewood. Wet firewood won't light a fire. "

Yan Wen curled his lips, " Do I need you to tell me? I'm not that stupid. "

[It gets dark so fast, poor thing. Wenzai has to sleep outdoors tonight. Will he be scared?]

[Have you noticed that Brother Zhou always assigns easy tasks to Yan Wen? This is really Alpha- like!]

[Hahaha, I'm really curious, what kind of silly and cute image do we have of Wen Zai in Zhou Huaijin's mind? The last thing he reminded me of was not to be careful, but to remember to collect dry firewood.]

[Wenwen's fur exploded. This is so cute.]

It was not difficult to find stones in the forest, and Zhou Huaijin soon brought a large pile. He formed a circle with the stones on the ground and sat there waiting for a while before Yan Wen finally arrived with dry firewood .

The two of them simply built a fire and sat on the ground under a tree.

By the light of the fire, Zhou Huaijin took out the map and examined it carefully. He said, " We have already walked half of the map in one day. It seems that the filming location is not far from us . "

Yan Wen was not surprised. " There is no way to find a taxi in this remote place. Since the production team dared to let us find the way on foot, it means that the filming location is not far away . We can get there in three days at the latest . "

Zhou Huaijin: " That's right. "

Not knowing what he saw, he looked at the ground for a while and said, " Is it going to rain? "

Yan Wen was puzzled, " How do you know? "

" One of the signs before the rain is the ants moving. " Zhou Huaijin explained: " Before the rain, there is more moisture in the air, and the ant nest becomes damp, which causes the ants to be unable to live in the nest and leave the nest. Look at the ground. "

Yan Wen followed his line of sight and saw a large group of ants moving forward on the ground. He sat back a little and then asked, " How did you know this? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Anyone with a little common sense will understand. "

" We have to find a place to shelter from the rain as soon as possible. If we get wet all night, we will catch a cold at least ..." As he was speaking, his gaze uncontrollably stayed on the top of Yan Wen's head for a moment, and he suddenly stopped talking, stood up and walked to the young man.

" What's wrong? " Frightened by his sudden action, Yan Wen leaned back slightly and asked.

Zhou Huaijin leaned over and approached Yan Wen, his usually gentle tone slightly lowered, " Don't move. "

[The production team was kind enough not to make the guests walk for five days. I still remember that the last episode of "Survival 1+1 " made the guests walk for five days.]

[Zhou Huaijin is really meticulous, he can see this.]

[What is Zhou Huaijin doing? Don't get close to my wife, you stinky Alpha , I'm live streaming! You better not be a hooligan in front of me!]

[Ahhh Zhou Zhazha! Stay away from my Wenwen , you are not allowed to get close to him!]

As soon as Yan Wen heard this voice, goose bumps appeared all over his body. He immediately took a few steps back and looked at Zhou Huaijin warily, " What are you going to do? "

Thinking of the young man who had been embarrassed by the bug and had been depressed for a month or two, Zhou Huaijin did not dare to speak directly. He just lowered his voice and asked, " What do you think is more embarrassing, losing face? Or being teased by others? "

Although Yan Wen was puzzled as to why Zhou Huaijin's voice suddenly dropped, he did not think much about it. After thinking seriously for a moment, he said, " Of course it is more embarrassing than losing face. "

of "Survival 1+1 " was filmed, and no one dared to tease him in front of the camera. If he was really teased, he would not let the other person go easily, and he would not feel ashamed if he retaliated.

Therefore, in his opinion, it is more shameful to lose face.

Zhou Huaijin stared at Yan Wen for a moment and said, " Okay, I understand. "

As soon as he finished speaking, Alpha suddenly approached him, firmly grasped his two slender wrists with one hand, and took away the bug on his head while Yan Wen looked slightly panicked.

Then she let him go quickly and neatly, without much physical contact throughout the process.

" A bug has fallen on your head, and I want to help you get it off. " Zhou Huaijin shook the black bug in his hand and said softly.

Yan Wen was originally so angry at his behavior that his face turned black. After he calmed down and found that the other party was helping him, he felt a little ashamed and annoyed, and couldn't say a word for a long time.

Seeing that he didn't answer, Zhou Huaijin thought he was too moved to speak, so he immediately said: " You don't have to thank me. We are teammates now. Helping you is helping myself. "

Yan Wen: ""

[This is my wife, Zhou Huaijin, if you want to be a hooligan, go find your own wife!]

Omega who can't have children and has had plastic surgery . How could our Brother Zhou be interested in him? No matter how partial you are to Yan Wen, there should be a limit!]

[Ahhh this this this ... Can I watch this without paying? The sexual tension between Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen is too strong! I fell into the trap of "Qin" Huaiba and "Yan", it's so good.]

[It turned out to be a bug. I thought they were going to broadcast live.]

[The person above is dreaming. Our Brother Zhou would never look down upon a face that has undergone plastic surgery.]

[Our Wenzhi has never had plastic surgery. Those rumors on the Internet are all fabricated by haters who deliberately slander us!]

Chapter 14

Thinking of the coming night rain, Yan Wen suppressed his shame and anger, and together with Zhou Huaijin, he put out the fire with dust, and then continued to move forward. Fortunately, the two of them were lucky and found a cave that could shelter from the wind and rain before it rained.

The cave was pitch black, and a chilly air blew in. Zhou Huaijin held up a flashlight, and with the weak light, he could see the scene inside the cave clearly.

The entrance of the cave is covered with green moss, wild reeds and thatch, which are continuous in patches. The cracks in the stone walls are covered with dense, opaque moss. You can smell the rich damp air before you step in.

" It's not only damp in here, but also cold. Why don't we go find some dry firewood? This way we won't be woken up by the cold in the middle of the night. " Zhou Huaijin suggested. Yan Wen frowned, " It's raining heavily outside, where can we find dry firewood? Can we just make do with this for one night? "

How could Zhou Huaijin not want to compromise? It was clear that he did not dare to compromise.

In the original book, the original owner and Yan Wen also found a cave to shelter from the rain. It was cold in the cave, and Yan Wen was caught in the rain for half an hour while looking for a place to shelter from the rain. In addition, he had been running on an empty stomach, so he developed a fever that night and the high fever did not subside. He almost died halfway. Due to the live broadcast, the original owner carried Yan Wen on his back for most of the next day, and the fever only subsided in the afternoon.

Although he wanted to solve the problem fundamentally, what Yan Wen said was not without reason. It was raining outside. Even if he went out in the rain to collect firewood, the firewood he picked up would be wet and it would be impossible to light a fire.

Moreover, in the original book, the most fundamental reason for Yan Wen's fever was that he was caught in the rain for half an hour. He did not let Yan Wen get wet in the rain along the way, so the young master should not have a fever this time.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin put aside his worries for the time being, found a relatively clean place to sit on the ground, and said: " Okay, let's just stay like this for one night. "

After Yan Wen also sat down, the photographer found an angle that could fully accommodate both of them, and then sat down with peace of mind.

[Luckily we found a cave to take shelter from the rain, otherwise my wife would have been soaked.]

[This cave feels very cool and shady. It must be very comfortable to sleep in it in the summer.]
[I'm almost smoking hot, can't I go to the shade? You actually want to warm yourself by the fire, if you don't want to, you can let me go in and cool down.]

It's better to say it's about survival than to say it's about making do.

The basic conditions of the cave were very simple. Apart from uneven stones and sticky moss, there was not even a place to lie down.

After all, Zhou Huaijin had been struggling in the apocalypse for many years and had slept in places with the most difficult conditions. He was adapting well at the moment. In comparison, Yan Wen could hardly bear it.

After a day of running around, the endurance of his waist and legs had already reached its limit and they were extremely sore. Therefore, under such circumstances, he couldn't rest well at all.

" If you really feel uncomfortable, you can lean on my shoulder for a while. " Noticing his discomfort, Zhou Huaijin said softly.

Leaning on someone's shoulder is a very intimate gesture that is only appropriate for lovers.

Yan Wen rejected Zhou Huaijin's kindness and said, " No need. I'm not tired yet. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't force it. He immediately closed his eyes and went to rest.

For a moment, the entire cave was so quiet that only the breathing of the three people could be heard.

[Come on, come on, come on! Yan Wen, this opportunity will never come back again. Our Brother Zhou never lets anyone lean on his shoulder easily!]

[We Wenzai don't care. With his status and looks, if he just makes a move, countless Alphas will rush to take the bait. Zhou Huaijin is just a country boy, how can he be so bold as to take advantage of us Wenzai?]

Our brother Zhou doesn't like Yan Wen, who can't have children and has plastic surgery !]

[I can watch this kind of ambiguous scenes for a hundred episodes and it won't be too much! If you two can come, please give me more, and together we will add bricks and tiles to Qin Huaiba Yan!]

Because the cave was too dark, Zhou Huaijin kept his flashlight on for illumination.

Being extremely tired but unable to rest, the time was very hard to bear. When Zhou Huaijin and the photographer fell into a deep sleep, Yan Wen was still unusually awake. He didn't know if it was because of lack of sleep, but at this moment he only felt sore limbs and dizziness.

At this moment, an extremely clear voice came from Zhou Huaijin, " Huairou ..."

What is appeasement?

Yan Wen frowned slightly, and after thinking for a while, he couldn't think of anyone named Huairou.

He raised his hand and patted his forehead, trying to use the pain to drive away the dizziness. After his mind became clearer, Yan Wen stood up and walked quietly to Zhou Huaijin's side, wanting to hear more clearly.

Alpha was sitting cross-legged at the moment, resting with his palm resting on his chin. Yan Wen had seen people do this before, but none of them looked as good as Zhou Huaijin. It must be said that Zhou Huaijin was indeed an Alpha who was chosen by the scout at first sight just by his face .

He sneered softly and coldly, leaned down closer to Zhou Huaijin, and was about to listen carefully when a voice suddenly came from below him , " What's wrong? Can't sleep? "

Yan Wen was startled by the voice and immediately took a few steps back, still in shock for a moment.

" You ... you woke up a long time ago? "

[Is this something I can watch? Didn't they say they wouldn't broadcast live at night? Was the photographer so tired that he forgot to turn off the camera? The production team must give the photographer a bonus!]

[Is Wenwen unable to sleep? It's already 12 o'clock and she hasn't closed her eyes yet.]

[Is Brother Zhou talking in his sleep? What softness? The camera is so bad, I can't even hear my brother's sleep talk clearly, bad review!]

[Ahhh, I'm dead, Yan Wen leaned close to Zhou Huaijin, the atmosphere is too ambiguous!

"Qin" Huaiba "Yan" is real!]

[My wife's frightened expression is so pretty! I really want to be Zhou Huaijin.]

Zhou Huaijin woke up as soon as Yan Wen stood up.

Having lived in the apocalypse for a long time, he had already learned to be sharp and alert in countless dangers. He could hear any movement within ten steps clearly. Not to mention, he had smelled the peach fragrance on the young master twice, so as soon as the young man approached, Zhou Huaijin knew that the person coming was Yan Wen.

He opened his eyes and replied slowly, "I just woke up when I smelled the perfume on you." What perfume? "Survival 1+1" is a survival show. Which guest would be so vain as to spray perfume on himself?

Yan Wen lowered his head in confusion and sniffed her body, but didn't smell anything. "What nonsense are you talking about? How can there be any perfume smell?"

Zhou Huaijin was surprised, "You didn't wear perfume?"

Yan Wen shook his head.

Zhou Huaijin frowned and muttered to himself: Could it be that the young master has his own body fragrance?

Yan Wen asked: "What do you smell?"

Zhou Huaijin said: "Peach fragrance, quite refreshing."

As soon as these words came out, Yan Wen seemed to suddenly think of something, and a slight blush spread from his cheeks to behind his ears, revealing a lewd look.

He indeed didn't wear any perfume, but he forgot that Omegas have pheromones, and his pheromones were peach scent.

[My wife is so exquisite. She never forgets to wear perfume when participating in the show. I want to smell it too.]

[These two fools are still discussing perfume. That scent is obviously Yan Wen's pheromone. Zhou Huaijin doesn't know it, but Yan Wen, don't you know it yourself?]

[Hahaha, these two people are so shameless, discussing such a private topic seriously in front of the camera.]

[Wenzi is shy, his face is red, so cute.]

In order to skip this embarrassing topic, Yan Wen changed the subject and said, "By the way, you kept calling out someone's name in your dream just now. Who was that person?"

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin's smile faded a little, "Did you hear it wrong?"

When Alpha said this, his usually gentle face showed a slight chill, and it was rare to see a sense of oppression.

Yan Wen realized that he might have stepped into the opponent's restricted area.

He smiled disapprovingly and shrugged, saying, "Maybe I heard it wrong."

After staying curled up for most of the night, Zhou Huaijin heard a crackling sound as he stood up. Before he could stand still, he saw Yan Wen sway unsteadily.

He quickly helped her up, "What's wrong?"

Yan Wen shook his head and said, "It's okay, I just feel a little dizzy."

Dizziness? Thinking of a possibility, Zhou Huaijin reached out and touched the other person's forehead, and felt a burning sensation in his palm.

Is Yan Wen ... having a fever? This time, he was not allowed to get wet in the rain, nor was he allowed to run around on an empty stomach, so why did he still have a fever? The young master's physical fitness is too poor.

Zhou Huaijin helped the man sit on the ground and said, " Are you having a fever? "

" Fever? " Yan Wen felt dizzy at the moment. He touched his burning forehead, his eyes and eyebrows full of confusion. " Are you sure you have a fever? I didn't catch a cold during the journey. "

Afraid that he had misdiagnosed the disease, Zhou Huaijin squatted down, leaned forward habitually, and put his forehead against his forehead. After feeling the burning heat on his forehead, he affirmed: " It's a fever. "

Looking at Alpha 's face so close to him, Yan Wen stood there in a daze, not daring to move. The man was so close to him that he could easily see the curvature of Zhou Huaijin's eyelashes. He couldn't help but hold his breath and even forgot to push him away.

" You ..." Yan Wen was about to scold, but the other party had already stepped aside with extreme courtesy.

Because of the squatting posture, Zhou Huaijin's handsome eyebrows and eyes were particularly clear under the light.

He explained seriously, " It's more accurate to measure the temperature with forehead to forehead than with your hands. I didn't mean to take advantage of you. "

[Rou? Brother Zhou is not calling his Omega girlfriend, right? After all, this name is quite O-like.]

[I checked online and found that Zhou Ge has neither a boyfriend nor a girlfriend, and has been single since birth.]

[What's wrong with Wenzi? Are you dizzy?]

[Ah? Fever? Where can I find antipyretic medicine in this barren place? If I let Yan Wen continue to have a fever, I'm sure his brain will be damaged.]

[Ahhh Zhou Huaijin, let go of my wife and stop touching his forehead!]

[Putting it on your forehead is more accurate for measuring body temperature. This is how my mother measured my body temperature when I was a child. 】

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-08 08:20:21-2022-06-09 08:19: 39——

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 3 bottles were closed;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 15

When saying this, Alpha 's expression was extremely serious. Yan Wen lowered his eyebrows and stared blankly at his own fair and slender palms.

" I know. "

He bent his legs and buried his face in his knees. His voice sounded muffled. " Zhou Huaijin, is there really such a thing as cause and effect in this world? "

Zhou Huaijin sat down next to Yan Wen and asked, " Why do you suddenly think of asking this? Don't you not believe in cause and effect? "

Next to the trap, he had asked Yan Wen whether he believed in cause and effect. The young master said categorically that he did not believe in it and said a lot of cruel words about not believing in fate. Why was he suddenly bringing up the concept of cause and effect again now?

" I didn't believe it before, but now I have to believe it ..."

" I've often heard people say that cause and effect will be recorded in the soul bit by bit, without missing a single thing. " Yan Wen raised his head and focused his eyes on his palms again. His eyes were full of disgust, as if he was looking at something dirty. He stared at it for a long while before saying faintly: " Does this mean that no matter how many times you reincarnate, the cause you plant will follow you, and the result you produce will be repeated and repeated? "

Zhou Huaijin took in the expression on his face and basically understood what Yan Wen really wanted to say.

Behind every villain there is a tragic past, and this statement is also applicable to Yan Wen. The book once said that Yan Wen had witnessed his father killing his mother with his own hands, and he stabbed his father severely and almost died. The book only gave a few words about the young master's life experience. Now, looking at Yan Wen's rare fragile posture, Zhou Huaijin thought of a sentence for no reason:

What the book says is too light.

Zhou Huaijin hesitantly placed his hand on his shoulder and said in a soothing voice: " As long as you are dedicated to doing good, why should you fear the law of cause and effect? "

Yan Wen murmured, " Is that so? "

Perhaps because of the fever, the young man curled up on the ground and confessed his inner feelings, which rarely showed a bit of weakness. Zhou Huaijin pushed the man towards him, " You are having a fever, so don't think too much, just lean on me and rest for a night. "

[What happened to Wenzhi? He suddenly became sentimental and actually believed in cause and effect?]

[Yan Wen must have done a lot of bad things, otherwise he wouldn't feel so guilty.]

[Damn it! The above person has done too many bad things! Don't think you can slander and insult others at will just by holding a keyboard! There are records of everything online!]

【Brother Zhou was so gentle when he comforted Yan Wen.】

[Wife, stop being so stubborn, just lean on Zhou Huaijin, I'm not jealous anymore, seeing you so weak that even your legs are shaking, I'm almost heartbroken.]

[Brother Zhou, are you still an Alpha ? If you want Wenzhi to lean on you, just tell him. Don't always use fever as an excuse!]

Following the Alpha's rather forceful movements, Yan Wen rested his head on Zhou Huaijin's broad shoulders. The two were so close at this moment that he could easily smell the light sandalwood scent on the man.

His body stiffened for a moment, but he couldn't say no no matter what.

After a long time, he gradually relaxed and his voice became almost inaudible.

" Thanks. "

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin took back his hand from Yan Wen's shoulder and said gently, " We are partners now, and we have a long way to go. There is no need to say more empty words of thanks. "

Alpha can be described as gentle and polite in both his actions and words, but Yan Wen, who has learned his lesson, knows that these are all false appearances by Zhou Huaijin. He lowered his eyes, staring blankly at the wet ground, and said, " Then I won't say empty words anymore. "

Zhou Huaijin responded softly.

The two of them leaned against each other and closed their eyes to rest. Perhaps because of the nightmare they had just had, Zhou Huaijin couldn't fall asleep no matter how hard he tried to rest.

Ever since his sister passed away, he had nightmares almost every night. In his dreams, not only did he see his sister's bloodstained face, but also his parents' hysterical insults and questioning. No matter how many times he had the dream, Zhou Huaijin could not let it go. After feeling the gravity on his shoulders, he felt much calmer.

He didn't know how long it had been, but before he could continue to let his thoughts run wild, he keenly noticed the slight trembling of the Omega beside him , and couldn't help but whispered: " Yan Wen, are you cold? "

Yan Wen: "..."

[At this time when she has a fever, there is no medical equipment, and she has a mission to complete. I am so worried about Wenwen.]

[It's so funny. There's no camera here, but Brother Zhou's hand still refuses to stay on Yan Wen's shoulder for even one more second. He's a model of male virtue!]

[They look so sweet now.]

Zhou Huaijin waited for a long time but didn't hear any answer. He turned his head and saw that the young man had his eyes closed and was breathing slowly. He was obviously delirious from the fever. He raised his arm and put his palm on Yan Wen's forehead. It was cold to the touch. Wasn't the young master's forehead hot just now? Why is it so cold now? Could it be affected by the dampness and coldness of the cave?

Generally speaking, if the symptoms of a cold and fever are simply caused by catching a cold, it is appropriate to choose to use the sweating method for treatment. Yan Wen's fever is getting worse and worse. It is dark outside the cave and it is raining heavily. It is easy to get lost when going out to look for medicine at this time, so Zhou Huaijin chose the former treatment method.

" Yan Wen, wake up first. " He patted Yan Wen's cheek gently a few times.

Yan Wen was dizzy from fever, and opened his eyes with great effort, and asked: " What's wrong? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " You have a really bad fever. I'm going to hold you in my arms now. You'll be fine once you sweat a little. "

After hearing this, Yan Wen suddenly became more sober. After feeling the chill in his body, he realized that what Zhou Huaijin said made sense. However, he felt very uncomfortable leaning into the Alpha's arms. He couldn't help but raise his eyes and asked, " Besides this, is there no other way? "

Zhou Huaijin explained: " It's raining hard outside, and the mountain roads are muddy, so it's hard to pick herbs. It's easy to get lost in the mountains on rainy days, and I'm afraid I won't be able to find my way back if I go out. So, there's no other way for now. "

Seeing that Omega was still hesitant, he continued, " There are no cameras now, so it won't damage your reputation. If you hesitate any longer, don't blame me if you really burn out. "

Yan Wen pursed his lips, " I'll listen to you. "

He was shaking so violently that in order to prevent the situation from getting worse, Zhou Huaijin first took out a thin blanket from his backpack and wrapped the young man's upper body tightly with it.

As soon as the thin blanket touched Yan Wen's body, the Omega's thick and long eyelashes trembled. With the residual light of the flashlight, Zhou Huaijin could clearly see a thin layer of red on the tip of the other's ear.

Is the young master shy?

" Do you still feel cold now? " Zhou Huaijin asked in a low voice.

The two were so close that Yan Wen could even feel the vibration of Zhou Huaijin's chest through the thin blanket when he spoke. In order not to show his fear in front of him, he pretended to be calm and shook his head, saying, " It's not cold anymore. "

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin felt relieved. With the faint peach fragrance, his thoughts became heavier and heavier, and he gradually fell asleep.

[Why isn't Wen talking? Did he pass out from the fever?]

["Survival 1+1 " is indeed the top survival variety show in China. It is not like other variety shows that are fake. There was actually a guest who had a fever during the live broadcast.]

[Ahhh Zhou Zhazha, I'm going to fight you. You are not allowed to hug my wife!]

[Hahaha, the camera has never been turned off. These two idiots thought we couldn't see it.]

[Family members, " Qin Huai Ba Yan " is so sweet! Come on, everyone!]

Zhou Huaijin woke up three or four times that night because he was worried about Yan Wen's fever. Every time he woke up, he would put his palm on the young master's forehead to measure the temperature. Fortunately, when he woke up for the fourth time, Yan Wen's fever had subsided by half.

Now that the fever has subsided, it would be unreasonable to keep the baby in your arms.

While the photographer was still asleep, he woke Yan Wen up, " Yan Wen, wake up, it's almost dawn. "

Yan Wen opened his eyes, still a little hazy, but after taking in Zhou Huaijin's face, he suddenly became clear-headed and asked, " You ... you stayed with me all night? "

" If I don't stay with you, do you expect a patient like you to stay with yourself? " At this point, Zhou Huaijin glanced at him with amusement and said, " It's already dawn, what? Are you still reluctant to get up from my arms? "

After realizing that he was still in Zhou Huaijin's arms, Yan Wen stood up in a panic and said, " What nonsense are you talking about? "

The young master was so amused that he finally stopped playing around and said in a serious tone, " Okay, okay, I was just talking nonsense. "

[Zhou Huaijin is so considerate. He didn't get much sleep tonight in order to take care of Wenzhi, right?]

[As an Alpha, I can tell you clearly that Zhou Huaijin absolutely likes Yan Wen. I can't even do this to my Omega boyfriend, so what else could this be if not love?]

[This, this, this ... Is this teasing? If Brother Zhou doesn't like Yan Wen, I will eat the toilet upside down.]

[Are you guys all in love? Anyone with a discerning eye can tell that Brother Zhou only treats Yan Wen as a younger brother. Don't bring up love all the time. What era is this? How vulgar!]

Looking at the sky outside the cave, Yan Wen said, " Let's have breakfast first, and then we can continue our journey. "

Zhou Huaijin had the same idea.

He was about to head straight for the cave entrance, but after thinking of Yan Wen's physical condition, he paused and said hesitantly : " Your fever hasn't subsided yet, why don't you rest in the cave first? I'll get you some food and pick some herbs for you. "

Yan Wen said: " Can you do it alone? "

Zhou Huaijin said with a smile: " We have even caught tigers before. I am just going to pick some herbs now. I will be back in less than half an hour. You don't have to worry. "

Who is worried about you? This sentence almost came out of his mouth. Maybe it was because he recalled Alpha 's careful care last night, Yan Wen barely suppressed this sentence and changed another sentence awkwardly.

" Come back soon. "

Chapter 16

This is the first time Zhou Huaijin has seen Yan Wen, who is so introverted and awkward, either in the book or in real life.

I have to say, the young master is indeed quite cute.

Given the young master's temper, if he laughed out loud, he would definitely be scolded. Zhou Huaijin turned his back, raised the corners of his lips while picking up his backpack, and whispered, " I'll be back soon. "

Yan Wen said no more and turned to walk deeper into the cave.

【After watching all this, I think Zhou Huaijin wanted to see the back of Yan Wen's neck at that time because he was really concerned. I have never seen such a considerate and polite Alpha .】

[No way, no way, "Survival 1+1 " has only been aired for a few days, and even a frivolous A like Zhou Zhazha has fans defending him?]

[Wenzi must be shy, right? He actually told Zhou Huaijin to come back early? Oh my god, these two get along like an old married couple!]

It rained heavily last night and the mountain roads were muddy this morning.

As soon as he stepped out of the cave, Zhou Huaijin almost fell down. Fortunately, he steadied himself in time and avoided an embarrassment.

Because he was concerned about Yan Wen's illness, he planned to go pick some herbs to reduce fever. As far as he knew, there were many herbs in the mountains , so he went straight to the mountain without thinking. Fortunately, he really picked a few herbs with excellent fever-reducing effects.

The reason why Zhou Huaijin was so familiar with medicinal herbs was entirely because of Zhou Huairou.

In another world, his sister had an incurable disease since birth. Their parents were farmers and could not afford the high medical expenses. They wanted to abandon Huairou several times, but they restrained themselves after he saw them once.

When he first saw his sister's delicate and soft appearance, he made up his mind to protect her for the rest of his life and told his parents that he would take care of his sister and pay for all her medical expenses, just hoping that his parents would not abandon his sister again.

Although he uttered these bold words, Zhou Huaijin was only seventeen years old at the time and still in his second year of high school, an age when he could not even support himself. In order to pay for his sister's medical treatment, he worked several odd jobs a day. In addition, he also took time to study medical books on his own and often went to the mountains to collect herbs needed for his sister's treatment.

Therefore, although Zhou Huaijin was only a mediocre medical professional, he was adept at treating minor illnesses such as colds and fevers.

After picking the herbs, he first put them neatly into his backpack, and then he had time to find some food.

During the period of cold and fever, the patient's body immunity will be reduced and intestinal function will be weakened, so it is appropriate to eat light food. Therefore, Zhou Huaijin simply picked some mushrooms and vegetables and planned to stew a pot of vegetable and mushroom soup.

The mountain road was rugged, and even though Zhou Huaijin was very skilled, his body was inevitably covered with mud after returning to the cave, and he looked very embarrassed.

As soon as he stepped into the cave, he saw the photographer sitting on the ground fiddling with the camera, looking very distressed, while Yan Wen was unusually quiet. Even when he saw him come back, he did not come over to greet him as usual.

The atmosphere was really a bit strange. Zhou Huaijin was the first to break the silence and said, " Why are you all so bitter and resentful? What happened? "

The program crew has a rule that photographers cannot speak during filming, so this question can only be answered by Yan Wen.

The young man's eyes and eyebrows were stained with great embarrassment, and even his earlobes were red. When he heard Zhou Huaijin's question, he hesitated for a long time before explaining: " Last night, the photographer forgot to turn off the camera. "

【Brother Zhou is finally back. He has so many dirt spots on his body. I feel bad for him.】

[Brother Zhou still doesn't know that the camera was not turned off last night. I'm curious about his reaction when he finds out. Will he be as shy as Yan Wen?]

[To be honest, Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen are indeed a good match in terms of appearance.]

[Can you please stop posting "Qin Huai Ba Yan" everywhere? Brother Zhou clearly treats Yan Wen as a younger brother, so how did he bring up love? Everyone, please be more rational when eating sugar.]

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin's movements paused slightly.

Recalling their intimate embrace last night, his gaze uncontrollably lingered on Yan Wen's reddened ears for a few seconds, and he realized that the young master was shy.

Seeing that the photographer was still holding the camera, he deliberately lowered his voice and said, " What happened last night happened for a reason. You don't have to take it to heart. "

Yan Wen tried to remain calm and said, " I never took it to heart. "

Accustomed to his hypocrisy, Zhou Huaijin suppressed his smile, took out a few herbs from his backpack, and handed them to Yan Wen, " This is the herb I picked for you. Remove the leaves and keep the roots and stems. It is very effective in treating fever. "

Yan Wen took the herbs and his eyes paused for a moment on the mud on Zhou Huaijin's clothes.

He just stared at Alpha for a long while, and suddenly said, " You sit there and rest for a while. I'll go cook the meal and then make the medicine after we finish eating. "

There is nothing else in the cave, not even the most basic firewood and water. What does the young master want to use to cook?

As Zhou Huaijin was thinking to himself, he saw Yan Wen had already put on his backpack and was about to walk out of the cave. He had already experienced the muddy and slippery mountain roads before, and naturally did not want Yan Wen to experience it again at this moment, so he quickly stopped in front of the Omega and asked: " Yan Wen, the mountain roads are muddy, don't go out if you can. "

He looked around, walked past Yan Wen to the cave entrance, broke off a few relatively dry branches that were shielding the entrance, and threw them back into the cave.

" Let's use these as firewood. As for the water ..." He paused for a moment and pointed to a place not far from the cave. " When I went up the mountain just now, I saw a stream there. Let's use the water from the stream. "

This is convenient, Yan Wen agreed without much thought, " Then I'll go get some water. "

Zhou Huaijin was a little worried, " How about I go? "

Alpha had already found food and herbs. Yan Wen didn't want to owe Zhou Huaijin too much, so he shook his head and said, " It's just fetching water. I'll go. "

Zhou Huaijin had no choice but to give up and warned: " The road is slippery, be careful when you fetch water. "

Yan Wen took the small pot distributed by the program team and hummed softly.

After Yan Wen left, Zhou Huaijin walked out of the cave, simply washed his hands that were stained by mud with rain water in the puddle, and then returned to the cave.

After a while, Yan Wen returned to the cave carrying a small pot. The two first placed the pot on a branch and then lit the fire. The vegetable and mushroom soup was soon ready.

After the three of them had their meal, Yan Wen removed the leaves from the herbs and boiled a bowl of medicinal soup, which he gulped down while pinching his nose. Then the group set out on their journey to find their way again.

[What did Brother Zhou say? Why did you suddenly lower your voice? Is it inconvenient for us to hear it?]

[What else could it be? You can figure it out with your toes. They must be discussing the incident of sleeping in each other's arms last night. Brother Zhou should be telling Yan Wen not to take it to heart.]

[I want to say that Zhou Huaijin is the most gentle and polite Alpha in the entertainment industry . No one should object, right?]

[My wife is still running a fever, Brother Zhou, can you assign her some easy tasks?]

[Compared to other groups, Yan Wen's job is already easy enough, so you fans should stop complaining.]

The sky is exceptionally blue after the rain, and the flowers, plants and trees in the mountains and forests are exceptionally fresh after being washed by the rain.

Along the way, Yan Wen's high fever had already subsided due to the effect of medicine. When they reached the blurred area that was burned on the map, a fork in the road appeared in front of them, with a small path on each side.

Yan Wen frowned and said, " The program team will not give the guests useless clues. The correct route must be hidden in those two poems. "

Zhou Huaijin took out another piece of brown paper from his backpack, on which were two lines of poetry. The first line was "When the wild geese return, the moon is full in the west building", and the second line was "Waiting for the moon under the west wing, the door opens to welcome the wind".

At first glance, these two lines of poetry don't make much sense, but if you have some cultural literacy, you can find out the specific direction the lines refer to at a glance.

The two lines "When the geese fly back in a Chinese character, the moon is full in the west building" mean that it is the time when the geese fly back south in a Chinese character. The bright moonlight shines on the pavilion leaning alone in the west. Therefore, the direction pointed by this line of poetry is the south.

The poem "Waiting for the moon in the west wing, the door is open to welcome the wind" means that facing the soft moonlight, waiting for the arrival of the beloved in the west wing; facing the cool breeze, the door is half open. This poem specifically points out the direction of the wind. Zhou Huaijin tentatively walked to the wind outlet and felt it carefully. As expected, the wind blew to the south.

So, you should choose the path to the south.

Just as he was about to speak, Yan Wen took the lead and said, " Let's take the road to the south. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I'll listen to you. "

Yan Wen was a little curious, so he turned his head and asked, " You trust me so much? Aren't you afraid that I will lead you astray? "

Zhou Huaijin smiled a little, " I think you are quite smart, and the path you chose must be the right one. "

As if thinking of something, Yan Wen lowered his eyelashes, and his tone suddenly turned cold, " If I were really smart, I wouldn't be fooled so many times. Zhou Huaijin, in comparison, I think you are smarter than me. "

" Why do I feel this way? " The feeling of disharmony that had been dormant for a long time surged into his heart again. Zhou Huaijin turned sideways and stared at Yan Wen's profile, trying to find some clues from it.

Yan Wen pursed his lips and said half jokingly and half seriously: " Maybe it's because ... you're always the one playing tricks on others. "

[Okay, let me be frank. I am an uneducated person. My family, which path should I choose?]

[Just looking at the first line of the poem, you should choose the south. The second line of the poem asks you to look at the wind direction. I just checked online and the wind is blowing from the south where Zhou Ge and his friends are. So you should choose the path to the south.]

[A big boss appears! He can even find the wind direction.]

[My wife is so smart, she guessed the correct answer right away.]

[I can't stop laughing. These two are so funny. The other teams are scrambling to find the way, but these two are discussing who is smarter?]

The author has something to say:

"When the geese return, the moon is full in the west building" is from Li Qingzhao's "A Cut Plum".

[Waiting for the moon under the west wing, the windows open to welcome the wind] is from Yuan Zhen's "Moonlit Nights".

Chapter 17

Zhou Huaijin frowned in confusion, " Have I ever played a trick on you? "

Since he entered the book, he has always taken care of Yan Wen more than teasing him. If you really count, he has never even teased Yan Wen. How come the young master put this hat on him?

Yan Wen said seriously: " Just because there is none now doesn't mean there won't be any in the future. "

What kind of weird thinking is this?

Zhou Huaijin looked at him with amusement and said helplessly: " If you say so, then I have a share of all the bad things in the world, right? "

Yan Wen said: " If you think so, you are right. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Then I'll give you back the title of being smart. I can't bear it. "

[Hahaha, Wen Zai, this is too far-fetched, are you sure you won't get beaten for saying this?]

[The reason why Yan Wen has never been beaten up is probably because he is good-looking. If someone else were to come, this peaceful outcome would not have happened.]

As they talked, they walked towards the small road in the south, and they did not encounter any more forks in the road. They walked for more than half an hour, and there was no road ahead.

At the end of the road was a vast ocean, and there were two small boats stationed on the beach.

Zhou Huaijin walked forward, squatted down beside the boat, observed carefully for a moment, and said: " We should be the second ones to arrive here. "

" There should have been three boats here, and one of them has been rowed away. " He pointed to the marks left by the boats on the sand. " The waves here are quite big, and they will wash away the marks in a short time. They should have just left not long ago, otherwise the marks left by the boats would not be so obvious. "

Yan Wen agreed: " That's right. "

Zhou Huaijin stood up, untied the rope fixed to the anchor stone, turned his head and said: "

Yan Wen, you get on the boat first. "

Yan Wen got on the boat, followed by the photographer . Zhou Huaijin got on the boat only after the two of them were seated firmly. It is easy to get lost in the sea, but the production team did not make any more trouble. The location and route on the map were clearly drawn.

After Zhou Huaijin carefully looked at the map, he analyzed: " There is an isolated island to the west of this sea area. It is the only place to stay. The filming location mentioned by the program team should be that isolated island. "

Yan Wen picked up an oar, paddled a few times, and said, " Let's go to that isolated island. "

Zhou Huaijin looked at his extremely serious rowing movements and was speechless for a moment.

After a long while, he asked softly: " Do you know which way is west? "

Yan Wen shook his head.

The direction of travel was completely different. The young master was causing all the trouble. Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but mutter to himself, pointed in the correct direction, and said, " Look, that's the west. "

Looking at the direction Zhou Huaijin pointed, then looking at the opposite direction he was paddling in, Yan Wen curled up his palms in embarrassment.

Zhou Huaijin saw all his little movements, picked up the oars and took the initiative to row due west, thus ending the awkward conversation.

[Why is there still sea? Did the program crew choose the filming location to be on the sea?]

[Actor Ye and Goddess Cheng are indeed the first to arrive, why don't you two hurry up and catch up with them!]

[It turned out to be a deserted island survival. I was so scared. I really thought my wife was going to survive on the sea.]

[I can't stop laughing. Is Yan Wen a stupid beauty? Wasn't it heading west? Why did it go east? Isn't this just making things worse?]

【Brother Zhou looks so helpless. 】

The wind and waves in this sea area were quite strong. Because they were rowing in the opposite direction, the boat would be pushed back by the waves every time it rowed a certain distance, and this cycle repeated over and over again. The two rowed for a long time but did not make much progress, and their arms were quite tired.

In order to reach the filming location as quickly as possible, the two of them continued to row together for a long time before they could finally see the isolated island.

[The show actually let the guests row the boat by themselves, and rowed for several hours. The show crew is so heartless!]

When they reached the shore, Zhou Huaijin jumped off the boat first. After he saw no more danger, he turned around and stretched out his hand to Yan Wen, saying, " Come down. There is no danger here for the time being. "

After rowing for two or three hours, even a strong man would not be able to endure it. Yan Wen had just recovered from a serious illness and was extremely weak. He was so tired that he couldn't even move his little finger. When he saw Alpha extending his hand, he took it without hesitation and used Alpha 's help to get off the boat.

" Could we have found the wrong place? There seems to be no one on the island. " Yan Wen said, looking around.

In the book, the filming location is an isolated island. As for why the program crew was not seen on the island, it was because the program crew prepared surprises for every group of guests who arrived.

Zhou Huaijin couldn't say what he was thinking directly, so he explained with reason: " There is only this isolated island within a hundred miles. If the filming location is not here, then it can only be on the sea. The program crew can't film on the sea. "

Yan Wen said: " Then let's go a little further inside. "

[Oh my god, Brother Zhou is such a gentleman! He even knew to lend a hand to help the Omega get off the boat.]

[The surprise for Mr. Ye and Ms. Cheng is "Mermaid". I'm curious about what the surprise for Mr. Zhou and Yan Wen is.]

[I have been staying in Brother Zhou's live broadcast room and have not watched the live broadcast room of Emperor Ye. Is she the mermaid I thought of?]

[It was a mermaid with a green face and fangs, ugly as a demon, and who only ate human flesh. She almost frightened Mr. Ye and Ms. Cheng to death.]

The island was covered with lush greenery, and at first glance, there was almost no other color. The two walked forward and passed through a dense bush half a person's height. Suddenly, a gray wolf jumped out of the bush and pounced on Zhou Huaijin.

Zhou Huaijin had anticipated this and dodged, narrowly avoiding the gray wolf's attack. When the gray wolf saw that its attack missed, it turned around and was about to pounce on Yan Wen. Zhou Huaijin knew the whole story of the wolf attack, but Yan Wen was not aware of it. Omega was already weak at the moment, and if he was frightened again, he would not be able to complete the tasks assigned by the program team.

Therefore, Zhou Huaijin rushed forward at high speed, grabbed the back of the wolf's neck with one hand, and threw the wolf to the ground with an over-the-shoulder throw before it could touch Yan Wen. In order to prevent the wolf from continuing to attack people, he took out a dagger from his waist and placed it across the wolf's neck.

His series of actions happened so quickly that before Yan Wen could even react, the farce was over.

[Now that you mention it, I am a little curious. What surprise did the production team prepare for Brother Zhou and Wenzhi?]

[Oh my god, it's a wolf! Is it a real wolf?]

[Brother Zhou is actually a martial artist! He even beat the wolf down! Is the wolf real or was it deliberately arranged by the production team?]

Alpha 's fighting moves are crisp and neat, which cannot be mastered overnight. Yan Wen stared at Zhou Huaijin blankly, the confusion and puzzlement in his eyes were beyond words.

" Don't be afraid, I have subdued the wolf, it won't hurt you. " Seeing him standing there in a daze for a long time, Zhou Huaijin thought the young man was frightened by the sudden appearance of the wild wolf, and hurriedly comforted him.

Yan Wen came back to his senses, took two steps closer, and said, " You ... have you learned martial arts? "

Zhou Huaijin said frankly: " I have learned a little, but I am not very good at it. "

He had exposed his flaws several times when he was with Yan Wen before, and since then, he has been very cautious.

He actually exposed his fighting strength on purpose this time.

During the filming of "Survival 1+1 ", the original owner encountered many accidents, including a gray wolf disguised as a human on an isolated island, piranhas that became rampant due to scientific experiments, and an angry polar bear that was disturbed from hibernation on the snowy mountains ... These animals almost threatened the original owner's life.

Now that he has traveled to the original owner's body, he naturally needs to make plans early.

Fortunately, the person Yan Wen has met and known from beginning to end is Zhou Huaijin, not the original owner, so the fact that he knows martial arts will not be exposed in front of Yan Wen. Hearing this, a fleeting look of strangeness flashed across Yan Wen's eyes, so fast that no one noticed.

" I wonder who your master is? It's not easy to learn martial arts these days. "

Zhou Huaijin said calmly, " I have no school or sect. I am completely self-taught. "

At this moment, the gray wolf that was pressed to the ground by Zhou Huaijin struggled vigorously twice, interrupting their conversation.

" Didn't we agree on this? It was just to scare people. Why did your people resort to knife-wielding? "

As soon as he finished speaking, a group of people dressed strangely emerged from behind the bushes.

Those people were dressed like primitive people, wearing clothes made of hay. Perhaps because they lived on the island for many years, their skin was dark, but extremely rosy and shiny. The program team came out from the other side with two guests and said, "

Misunderstanding, misunderstanding, all misunderstanding. "

" We just wanted to scare them, but who knew Zhou Huaijin could actually do martial arts? So, we'll give you twice as much food, and this matter will be over, okay? "

The leading primitive man then put away his ugly expression and said, " Then let's deal with it this way. "

The program team finally breathed a sigh of relief.

Afraid that Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen would not understand the situation, Cheng Bitong, who had been standing aside and watching the show, explained: " Those are the Ni'an people. They

have lived on this isolated island since ancient times. A month ago, the program crew accidentally discovered this isolated island while looking for a filming location. They met the Ni'an people and thought of adding them to the live broadcast program. "

Yan Wen was silent for a moment, then asked: " Then why did they disguise themselves as gray wolves to attack Zhou Huaijin and me? "

Cheng Bitong said: " This is a surprise given by the program team to the guests. Each group of guests has a different surprise. Han Feng and I met a mermaid, and you and Zhou Huaijin met a gray wolf. They were all played by people from the Nyan tribe. "

【Did Zhou Huaijin learn martial arts? 】

[Brother Zhou is an all-round talent, right? He can play games and do martial arts. Why can't I meet such an Alpha !]

[Isn't it a wolf? Why is it suddenly speaking human language? Could it be a human disguised as a wolf?]

[In this day and age, there are still primitive people. The traces of scripts in this variety show are too obvious. They are just playing the audience for fools!]

Chapter 18

After hearing this explanation, Zhou Huaijin retracted his dagger, pulled the Niang man up from the ground, and said apologetically, " I'm really sorry. I thought the wolf that attacked us was a real wolf, so I used the knife. "

The Nian man patted the dust and grass debris on his body, and his dissatisfied look was gradually replaced by kindness. It was obvious that he took the program team's words about giving him twice the food to heart, and he immediately waved his hand generously.

" Everyone is a guest. We, the Ni'an people, will not argue with guests. "

Zhou Huaijin then walked back to Yan Wen's side and asked in a low voice: " How is it? Are you not scared? "

Yan Wen shook his head, and his eyes as clear as a deer stared at Zhou Huaijin without blinking, with a serious look, as if he wanted to find something on his face.

The Omega 's eyes were clean and bright. Zhou Huaijin felt his throat tighten when he was stared at by such a pair of eyes. He couldn't help but pursed his dry lips and said in a slightly hoarse voice: " Why are you looking at me like that? "

Yan Wen frowned, thought for a moment, and said slowly: " You ... are you really called Zhou Huaijin? "

Zhou Huaijin: " !!! "

Did he hear it right? Yan Wen was asking him if it was Zhou Huaijin?

He had been acting normal these days, so where did he give away something? Could it be the martial arts he had just displayed?

This shouldn't be the case. Logically speaking, a famous singer like Yan Wen wouldn't pay attention to an unknown little actor who is not even on the 18th line, and naturally he wouldn't know whether the original owner had ever learned martial arts.

Zhou Huaijin's heart was filled with shock, but he remained calm and said, " My name is not Zhou Huaijin, so is your name Zhou Huaijin? Young Master Yan, are you frightened out of your wits? "

Yan Wen took in the expression on his face and had several guesses in mind. He said jokingly, " What I mean is that with your amazing skills, you need a famous name like Master Huai Jin to match them. "

Zhou Huaijin: "..."

It turns out that the young master can joke, but this joke is really not funny at all.

" Big brother sounds better than master. "

[How can humans survive on an isolated island? The script was written too carelessly by the production team. Bad review!]

[Yan Wen was staring at him intently. He must have been struck by Zhou Huaijin's cool gesture of saving people just now.]

[Don't even mention Yan Wen. Even an Alpha like me is so limp after hearing Brother Zhou's handsomeness that I just want to lie down!]

[Hahaha, Master Huai Jin, I have already imagined Brother Zhou as a master with white hair and flowing beard.]

During the conversation, the production crew noticed a small boat floating on the sea not far away , and immediately asked the staff to tow the wooden boat docked on the shore back into the half-man-high grass, and quickly cleaned up the traces of dragging, so that everyone could hide behind the grass.

Watching the program crew's extremely skilled cleanup work, Zhou Huaijin finally understood why he and Yan Wen didn't see the hero and heroine's boat just now. It turned out that they were all hidden by the program crew.

Feng Guang and Li Yun quickly rowed the boat to the shore. Before they got off the boat, they were frightened by the dorsal fin of the shark exposed on the sea surface.

" I'm going to die, is that a shark? " Li Yun curled up on the boat, too frightened to move. Feng Guang was also frightened. He gripped the oar tightly and kept hitting the water to drive away the shark that was circling the boat. " I know it's a shark by looking at the dorsal fin. Li Yun, don't just sit there. Come and help! "

Li Yun held the oars weakly, imitating Feng Guang's example and slapping the water randomly, wanting to cry but unable to, " Is this really the filming location? Why are there sharks? "

Before Feng Guang could respond, the shark rushed towards the boat with great force. The two men looked at each other and jumped into the sea at the same time. The next moment, the wooden boat was overturned.

At the critical moment, Feng Guang didn't care about defense , grabbed Li Yun's wrist, and swam towards the shore with his hands and feet. Fortunately, the shore was not far away , and he reached the shore before the shark rushed over.

The program team then led the guests and the Nyan people to stand up and give a reasonable explanation for this farce.

In this way, the three groups of guests returned to their tribe with the Nyan people under the instructions of the program team.

[The Goose Goose program team is so mean,]

[Feng Guang looks fierce, but he is quite responsible at the critical moment. He even dragged Princess Yun to swim with him in such a dangerous situation.]

The tribe of the Ni'an people is located in the center of the isolated island, surrounded by trees, very hidden. Zhou Huaijin walked beside Yan Wen all the way, and could clearly feel that the young master was different from the usual silence.

" What's wrong with you? You've been acting weird since just now. " He touched Yan Wen's arm with his arm and asked.

Yan Wen turned his head and looked at Zhou Huaijin with a strange look, and asked irrelevantly: " Then what do you think is normal about me? "

Zhou Huaijin was slightly stunned by the question and thought about it carefully in his mind. Before meeting Yan Wen, based on the image described in the book, he thought Yan Wen was a passionate and infatuated person, who, although aloof in character, had his own persistence. After meeting Yan Wen, he realized that the image in the book was too thin. The Yan Wen he knew was timid and shy; he was extremely afraid of pain, but he was not afraid of pain to save a stray cat; he was worried about the safety of his teammates, but he was hypocritical, and his thoughts and words were often at odds with each other.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin chuckled and said, " It's quite normal when you say one thing and mean another. "

As soon as these words came out, the silence on Yan Wen was immediately swept away.

His eyes widened and he retorted, " When did I say one thing and mean another? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " When I went to find herbs for you, you were obviously worried about me, but in the end you just said come back early, aren't you saying one thing and thinking another? "

Yan Wen was speechless for a moment as he was completely guessing what he was thinking.

After a long while, he finally found his voice, " Even if you are right. "

Seeing the young master being so honest, Zhou Huaijin's smile deepened, " I answered your question, but you haven't answered mine yet. "

Yan Wen said: " I was just thinking about something. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Have you thought of it now? "

Yan Wen hummed, looked at him deeply, and repeated, " Now I think of it. "

Everyone has their own secrets and things that they don't want others to mention. Zhou Huaijin had no intention of discussing further and stopped talking immediately.

[I came here because of its reputation. Today's blog is almost dominated by "Survival 1+1 ". I came to see Brother Zhou who can beat wolves with bare hands.]

[Is Zhou Huaijin blind? The entire entertainment industry knows how gloomy and irritable Yan Wen is, and he actually said that Yan Wen's plastic surgery face is hypocritical.]

[I have really become a fan of Zhou Ge. He is so gentle and can even notice the little emotions of Omegas .]

[Zhou Huaijin definitely likes Wenzhi. He doesn't care about anything else but my Wenzhi.]

[The look in Yan Wen's eyes when he looked at Zhou Huaijin was not innocent.]

[Is it possible that these two people have fallen in love with each other over time?]

When the group arrived at the tribe, the leading Nian brought a tattered table and asked everyone to sit down.

At this time, the program team issued a new task: " Welcome to the Ni'an tribe. Here, each group of guests must find food for the people of the Ni'an tribe in addition to ensuring their own three meals a day. "

" Because the groups of guests arrived in different orders, the amount of food they need to find is also different. Ye Hanfeng and Cheng Bitong are the first group to arrive at the isolated island, and they need to provide five catties of fish, five catties of meat, and five catties of green vegetables to the Ni'an tribe; Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen are the second group to arrive at the isolated island, and they need to provide ten catties of fish, ten catties of meat, and ten catties of green vegetables to the Ni'an tribe; Feng Guang and Li Yun are the third group to arrive at the isolated island, and they need to provide fifteen catties of fish, fifteen catties of meat, and fifteen catties of green vegetables to the Ni'an tribe. "

Li Yun frowned and asked, " Is there a deadline for this mission? "

Program team: " Yes, the task must be completed within seven days. "

[Everyone, I have a bold idea. I still remember that because Brother Zhou used a knife, the production team said they would give the Ni'an people twice as much food.]

[So ... the original task of the program team should be 2.5 kg, 5 kg and 7.5 kg of food?]

[Hahaha, just because of the program team's words, the workload has doubled. This year's guests are too miserable!]

With the bribe of food, the Ni'ans were very friendly. They prepared a sumptuous dinner for the guests and also held a bonfire party.

The leading Nyan tribe member sat at the top, and the program crew and guests sat at the bottom in order. Three or five bonfires were lit next to them, and the Nyan tribe members in groups of three or two sang and danced around the bonfires.

" This is the first time that people come to our island, so you must eat and drink well. " The leading Nian said with a smile.

Feng Guang smiled heartily and said, " You are too polite, Patriarch. "

The guests present were not good at speaking, so the task of negotiating with the clan leader naturally fell on Feng Guang. Feng Guang was bold, careful, and good at socializing, and soon he had a good conversation with the clan leader, who even called an Omega to toast the guests.

The Omega who was called over was the daughter of the clan leader, named Atasha. Although she had dark skin, her facial features were extremely beautiful. Since she saw Ye Hanfeng, her beautiful eyes had been fixed boldly and passionately on Ye Hanfeng, and the love she expressed was beyond words.

Hearing her father asking her to pour wine, Atasha walked straight to Ye Hanfeng's side, picked up the wine jug and poured him a glass of wine.

Ye Hanfeng took the wine glass and said coldly: " Thank you. "

Atasha lowered her eyebrows, showing a bit of shyness.

Everyone present was a smart person and could see Atasha's thoughts at a glance. However, because Atasha was the daughter of the clan leader, even if she had some thoughts in her mind, she did not show them on her face.

Because Ye Hanfeng had always been hostile to Zhou Huaijin, he didn't pay much attention to the male protagonist. Only after noticing that the Omega next to him looked listless and had no appetite, he subconsciously put a chopstick of food into Yan Wen's bowl.

" If you don't eat now, and you can't sleep at night because of hunger, I won't go hunting with you again. "

Chapter 19

[Wow, there is a bonfire party. It makes me want to visit the Ni'an tribe.]

[I want to say that Feng Guang is a well-deserved socialite. No one here should object, right?]

[This woman has been staring at Mr. Ye since she first saw him. Could it be that she has fallen in love with Mr. Ye?]

[It doesn't matter even if she falls in love with him. Actor Ye won't fall in love with her anyway.]

[Hahaha, Brother Zhou is teasing Yan Wen again.]

As he said this, Zhou Huaijin's eyes and brows were full of smiles, reflecting the bright moonlight, making him look somewhat gentle.

Being looked at like this by the Alpha , Yan Wen lowered his head unnaturally, picked up a piece of food from the bowl with chopsticks, and replied: " Last time you were clearly awakened by hunger in the middle of the night, and you happened to meet me outside the tent, so you went hunting with me. "

Having said this, he paused for a moment, put the dish back into Zhou Huaijin's bowl, and said, " Don't make it sound like you went there on purpose to accompany me. "

Zhou Huaijin put the dish he had brought back into his mouth, chewed it slowly for two bites, and after swallowing the food in his mouth, he said, " Could it be that I dreamed that you were so hungry that you couldn't sleep, and I was struggling with that bowl of sticky, soft, and unappetizing snake soup for a long time and didn't drink it, so I came out because I was afraid that you would starve to death? "

Once again, he was teased for the same thing he had said, but Yan Wen's mood was completely different from the last time.

" I'm honored to have a place in your dream. "

While the two of them were talking in low voices, Atasha, who had already poured wine for other guests, came to Yan Wen and poured a glass of wine for each of them.

Zhou Huaijin thanked him politely.

If Yan Wen is the biggest villain in the book, Atasha is the villain second only to Yan Wen.

In the original book, Atasha fell in love with the hero at first sight. After accidentally seeing the hero and heroine dating, she became even more obsessed with the hero and wanted only to win him over. To this end, she framed the heroine many times, and the most serious incident almost cost her half her life.

When he first read this book, he was very confused.

Why did Yan Wen become the biggest villain in the book just because he couldn't stand the heroine; while Atasha actually endangered the heroine's life, and her villain status was second only to Yan Wen.

He also asked his sister the reason, and his sister replied: Because Yan Wen killed someone. Zhou Huaijin really wanted to laugh.

Yan Wen was a kind-hearted man who was not good at speaking. He would disregard his own safety to save a kitten. What was the result? All the kindness and gentleness of the young man were wiped out by the crime of murder, even though the person he killed was hypocritical, vicious, and conscienceless.

Thinking of this, he turned his head and focused his gaze back on Yan Wen.

" Hey, let's go to the beach and I'll grill some fish for you. "

The dishes on the table were bland and tasteless, and certainly not as good as Zhou Huaijin's cooking. Yan Wen agreed to his proposal without much thought.

[What's wrong with Yan Wen? Others were kind enough to pick up food for him, so how could he put it back into someone else's bowl?]

[This is actually considered ... an indirect kiss, right?]

[CP fans, please be rational and don't bring bad things to these two.]

[This woman has already fallen for Mr. Ye, so she probably won't look at Brother Zhou anymore, right? After all, Brother Zhou looks just as good as Mr. Ye.]

The two stood up one after the other, said a few words to the program crew, left the banquet and headed straight for the beach.

The moon is bright in the sky, and the quiet moonlight pours down on the sea level, as if covering the sea with a layer of white mist. In such a hazy environment, one can clearly hear the sound of waves hitting the rocks.

Zhou Huaijin walked to a tree, sharpened a wooden stick with a dagger, and handed it to Yan Wen.

When there are no fishing tools, a sharp fork is the best tool.

Yan Wen shook his head and said, " Do you believe that I can catch fish without a fork? "

Zhou Huaijin naturally believed it.

Generally speaking, when someone asks you whether you believe it or not, there is a high chance that person can do what he or she says.

So, he hummed and said sincerely: " I believe it. "

Yan Wen seemed to have not expected Zhou Huaijin to say so straightforwardly that he believed him, and he was stunned for a long time.

Zhou Huaijin took the fork, took off his shoes and socks, and then rolled up his trouser legs to his knees. He raised his eyebrows at him and said, " Young Master Yan, do you want to compete to see who can catch the fish first? "

Yan Wen said: " Okay, but it's boring to just do it. Is there any kind of bet? "

" What do you want to bet? "

Yan Wen looked him straight in the eyes, thought for a moment, and said, " The loser must answer all the winner's questions unconditionally and cannot lie. He can only tell the truth. "

Although Zhou Huaijin didn't understand why Yan Wen came up with this bet, he was confident that he would not be the loser no matter what, so he agreed to the bet.

He raised his eyes and said with a smile: " Are you sure? "

Yan Wen said without hesitation: " Sure! "

At this time, the waves in the sea rushed to the shore one after another. Some piled up together, raising waves, and some crashed into the rocks on the shore, splashing clusters of crystal clear water.

The two walked side by side into the sea and began fishing against the waves.

Zhou Huaijin is very skilled at catching fish.

In the past, when he had no money to eat, he survived by eating fish. Today, his fishing skills have reached the pinnacle.

Zhou Huaijin bent down, staring at the sea with his ink-black eyes. When his sight swept across a large silver fish, he raised his fork and nailed the large fish to the fork.

" Yan Wen, I caught a fish. "

Yan Wen had just aimed at a fish and was about to make a move when he heard Zhou Huaijin's words and was immediately a little speechless. Although Alpha had already won, he did not stop catching fish. With both hands, he grabbed a small fish.

He held the fish in his hands, turned sideways and looked at Zhou Huaijin, wondering, " I'm curious, what did you do before you became a star? "

Omega 's hands were white and slender, and when they collided with Xiaoyu's black body, they seemed to be inexplicably charming.

Zhou Huaijin looked away uncomfortably and said, " I caught the fish first. Now I should be the one asking you, not you, so I will reserve the answer to this question for now. "

" I've never met someone as stingy as you. " Yan Wen muttered softly, and after a long while he said, " What do you want to ask? Ask it yourself. "

Zhou Huaijin knew that Yan Wen actually had many secrets, such as his eccentric personality and his distinguished family background, which were the things that young people were most reluctant to mention.

He had no intention of touching upon these, and only thought of an insignificant question.

" Are you afraid of ghosts? "

Yan Wen frowned as if he didn't expect Zhou Huaijin to ask such a boring question. " Are you sure you want to ask me this question? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Sure. "

Yan Wen lowered his eyes slightly and said openly, " Afraid. "

Yes, young people are always timid and cowardly, so it's normal for them to be afraid of ghosts. Zhou Huaijin coughed lightly, trying his best to hold back the smile on his lips. Just when he was about to make a joke, he keenly heard sporadic footsteps coming from not far away . saw two black shadows not far away.

——It 's the male and female protagonists.

" Zhou Huaijin, why are you here? " Cheng Bitong looked at Zhou Huaijin with a little surprise and asked.

Feeling the male protagonist's death gaze again, Zhou Huaijin was silent for a moment, raised the fish on the fork and shook it, "Yan Wen and I are here to have a snack, what are you doing ..."

Hearing the word "additional meal", Cheng Bitong's eyes lit up slightly, staring at the fish in his hand, and asked instead of answering, "Can Han Feng and I be added? "

After the last venomous snake incident, the heroine has always had a bad impression of Yan Wen. Fortunately, the two did not have much contact during the live broadcast, and their relationship now is at most that they dislike each other, and it has not reached the point of confrontation in the book.

Now it should be okay to get the two of them together to eat grilled fish.

Therefore, Zhou Huaijin asked Yan Wen who was standing beside him: "Is it okay? "

Yan Wen said indifferently: "Whatever, but they have to prepare the ingredients themselves. "

"Han Feng and I certainly won't eat for free. "

The two of them seemed to be born with different auras. As soon as these words came out, Cheng Bitong immediately took off her shoes and socks and wanted to go to the sea to catch fish. Fortunately, Ye Hanfeng stopped her in time, "You stay here, I'll go catch fish. "

an Omega who needs care , so naturally she refused.

"If we go together, we can catch more fish. "

Only then did Ye Hanfeng relax.

Watching the two people going into the sea, Zhou Huaijin turned his head and said to Yan Wen:

"It's getting late, you go light the fire first, I'll go take care of the fish. "

"Then hurry up, I can light the fire quickly. "

As Yan Wen spoke, he handed the fish in his hand to Zhou Huaijin and walked towards the shore. He took off his shoes and socks when he went into the sea, and now his bare feet stepped on the soft sand, which calmed his mood after a day of ups and downs.

After the two completed their respective tasks, the male and female protagonists also caught two or three fish. While Ye Hanfeng was processing the fish's internal organs, Cheng Bitong came to the fire and sat next to Zhou Huaijin.

"Zhou Huaijin, your move today was quite impressive. But why have I never heard that you know martial arts before? "

before?

Logically speaking, a rich lady like the heroine would never pay any attention to the unknown original owner, so where did the past come from?

It is even more impossible to say that the original owner and the heroine knew each other before. Zhou Huaijin is very sure that "Survival 1+1 " is the first time the original owner and the heroine met!

"Ms. Cheng, did you know me before? "

"Yes, I have heard of your name a long time ago. I don't say I know you very well, but I know you at least half well. " Having said this, Cheng Bitong paused for a moment and continued, "We participated in the same variety show, and now we are half colleagues. Do you want to be friends with me? "

What is going on?

Doesn't the heroine look down on the original owner? Why does she say she understands the original owner? Why does she want to be friends with the original owner? Could it be the butterfly effect caused by him traveling through the book? Or ... the heroine, like him, had already changed her Ruizi before the filming of "Survivor 1+1 " started? Zhou Huaijin frowned slightly, trying his best to hide the surprise and confusion in his eyes.

Chapter 20

Regardless of the possibility, Zhou Huaijin did not want to alert the enemy, so he maintained a gentle expression on his face and said with a smile: " Okay, but Miss Cheng, can you tell me where you heard my name from? "

Cheng Bitong said: " My sister is your loyal fan and can mention you eight hundred times a day. "

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin was very surprised.

In the original book, all the story developments revolve around the heroine, and other supporting characters are often only given a few words, and the heroine's sister Cheng Birou is naturally one of them.

If it is true as the heroine said, Cheng Birou is a fan of the original owner, the heroine should have wanted to make friends with the original owner before participating in "Survival 1+1 ". After meeting the original owner, she saw through the original owner's hypocrisy, selfishness, insidiousness and viciousness, and was extremely disgusted, so she gave up the idea of making friends with her;

Now, the heroine first met and got to know him, Zhou Huaijin. In the live variety show, he accepted the task punishment generously, so the heroine, who never took the initiative to talk to others, was mostly kind to him along the way because of Cheng Birou's reminder.

" It's my honor to be liked by Miss Cheng's sister. " Knowing that it was not the two possibilities he thought of, Zhou Huaijin felt relieved and said in a gentle voice.

At this moment, Yan Wen, who was standing by, seemed to have discovered something. He let out a soft "hmm", held the gutted fish in front of Zhou Huaijin, and asked in confusion: " Zhou Huaijin, look at this fish, doesn't it look a little strange? "

Zhou Huaijin moved forward and took a closer look at the fish in the light of the fire.

" It's a bit strange. " They both said it was strange. Cheng Bitong was curious and looked at the fish in Yan Wen's hand and said, " I don't think it's strange. "

Yan Wen pursed his lips and said casually, " I don't know if it's my illusion, but I always feel that the teeth of this fish are larger than those of ordinary fish. "

Zhou Huaijin's heart sank.

Taking the fish from Yan Wen, he looked at it over and over again before relaxing. " The teeth of this fish are indeed larger than those of other fish. This is quite normal. "

" I see. " Yan Wen nodded with a look of enlightenment, as if he had thought of something, and asked: " Then what do you mean by strange just now? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I think the color of the fish is a bit strange. "

" Generally speaking, although the color of this type of fish is silvery white, it is more silver; but this fish is obviously more white, which is a sign that this fish is going to get sick. "

Cheng Bitong looked at Zhou Huaijin in surprise, obviously not expecting that he also had the skill to treat fish.

Yan Wen frowned, " Then can this fish still be eaten? "

Zhou Huaijin suppressed his laughter and said, " It's edible. "

Hearing the unusual tone in his voice, Yan Wen finally came to his senses. He widened his eyes in anger and said, " Zhou Huaijin, are you kidding me? This fish is not sick at all! You don't even know how to treat fish! "

As soon as these words were spoken, Cheng Bitong laughed out loud.

Omega for using the task rules given by the program team in the live variety show to order Zhou Huaijin to catch poisonous snakes .

Now it seems that the relationship between the two of them is quite close, and Yan Wen was so easily deceived by Zhou Huaijin. Maybe Zhou Huaijin really wanted to eat it himself, so he went to catch the poisonous snake.

For a moment, Cheng Bitong's impression of Yan Wen improved a lot.

Zhou Huaijin curled the corners of his lips and said, " I saw that you were too tired, so I wanted to tease you and help you relax. "

Hearing this, Yan Wen was silent for a moment, and his expression softened a lot.

While the two were talking, Ye Hanfeng, who had already processed the fish, cleaned it twice at the beach, then returned to the shore and sat next to Cheng Bitong.

" Miss Cheng, why don't you skewer the fish with wooden sticks first, and then we can set up a rack to grill it. " Zhou Huaijin touched his nose and suggested.

" Okay. "

Cheng Bitong and Ye Hanfeng found a few straight wooden sticks in the firewood pile, sharpened them with a dagger, and skewered all the fish. During this time, Zhou Huaijin built a simple barbecue rack and took the lead in putting the big fish he caught on the grill, roasting it over and over again.

" Young Master Yan, don't be angry, I'll grill some fish for you. " Zhou Huaijin poked Yan Wen's arm and said.

Yan Wen was actually not that angry anymore.

Since he was a child, no one has ever taken his emotions to heart, nor has anyone tried to make him happy. In every sense, the Alpha beside him is the first person who has seen and taken his little emotions to heart. He can't get angry with Zhou Huaijin at all.

" It's such a big fish, I need two stomachs to eat it. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I am accompanying you, not letting you eat alone. "

Cheng Bitong echoed, " No matter how bad the situation gets, Han Feng and I are still here. We can always finish eating all the fish. "

Yan Wen looked at Cheng Bitong in surprise, as if he didn't expect her to talk to him actively. After a long while, he just nodded softly.

The night was dark, and the four of them sat around the fire, grilling and eating. In a short while, they had eaten all the fish they had caught. It was late, and the night breeze at the seaside was chilly. If you stayed on the shore overnight, you might catch a fever or a cold the next day. Ye Hanfeng stood up first, and when he was about to pull Cheng Bitong, she held his hand back. Then, a slightly nervous question came from my ear, " Han Feng, how did your leg get injured? "

As soon as these words came out, everyone looked at Ye Hanfeng's legs at the same time. Alpha 's legs were smooth and white, and at this moment, there were small traces of blood oozing out of many places, as if they were scratched by something sharp. Ye Hanfeng bent down to wipe away the blood. After seeing the tiny wound on his leg, he said, " It's okay. Maybe he got scratched by something. "

There are many strange creatures in the sea, and occasional scratches are inevitable. Therefore, everyone did not pay too much attention to it. They just put out the fire together, cleaned up the remaining fish bones, and went home.

The production crew had explained in advance that the deserted island survival segment would require them to temporarily stay in the Ni'an tribe. When they returned to the Ni'an tribe, the sky was already slightly bright, so the four of them took a simple nap in their respective tents.

The next day soon arrived.

Zhou Huaijin was awakened by the noisy noise outside. He frowned and stuck his head out of the tent, wanting to see what was going on outside. The next second, a camera appeared in front of him.

[It's only six o'clock, right? Why did the live broadcast start so early? Didn't it always start at eight o'clock in the past?]

[Luckily I made it in time, I almost missed out on 100 million.]

[Why can't I see the guests? Are they still awake?]

[Hahaha, did Zhou Ge just wake up? This probe is so cute!]

Zhou Huaijin subconsciously raised his hand and grabbed the camera. If he hadn't reacted and realized that what he was holding was not a sharp weapon, the camera would have been shattered into pieces in the next second.

He coughed lightly to cover it up and asked, " What's going on? "

The production team said: " Let's do a surprise live broadcast to let the audience see what you look like when you just woke up. "

Zhou Huaijin then let go of the camera, went back to the tent, got his toiletries and then left the tent again.

The photographer followed him and filmed the whole process.

After Zhou Huaijin finished washing up, he saw the photographer holding a camera and walking towards Yan Wen's tent. He was about to take this opportunity to go back to his tent to catch up on some sleep, but he was stopped by the program crew.

After all, Omega is different from Alpha , so the production team did not dare to open Yan Wen's tent rashly, so they asked Zhou Huaijin to wake Yan Wen up outside the tent.

" Yan Wen, are you awake? " Zhou Huaijin asked in a low voice while standing outside the tent.

After a long while, Yan Wen's voice came from inside, " You're awake, what's wrong? What happened? "

The young man sounded hoarse, as if he had just woken up. Zhou Huaijin's heart trembled when he heard it, and he replied, " The program team is doing a surprise live broadcast. Please pack up first and then come out. "

Yan Wen: " Okay. "

Zhou Huaijin and the production team waited outside the tent for a while before Yan Wen came out. After a night's sleep, the young man's hair was messy at the moment, but he suppressed his usual gloom and coldness, revealing a bit of youthfulness.

[Hmm? Why is the screen black? Is the camera broken?]

[What did Brother Zhou do last night? Why do you have such dark circles under your eyes?]

[He is so handsome even without washing his face. Zhou Huaijin is really an amazing Alpha .]

[The sound of Wenzai just waking up is too foul, it makes me feel itchy inside.]

[My wife looks so cute when she wakes up.]

Zhou Huaijin looked at him and suddenly said, " Yan Wen, why don't you try not to style your hair and just let your hair fall down naturally. It suits you very well. "

Ever since he met Yan Wen, the young man had been combing his hair meticulously and using hairspray to style it, giving people a gloomy and cold feeling; at this moment, the hairspray on his head had long lost its effect, and his hair hung down limply , which gave him a different kind of cuteness.

" No, this doesn't suit me. " Yan Wen lowered his eyebrows, and his long and thick eyelashes completely covered the gloom in his eyes.

Zhou Huaijin just mentioned it casually, and seeing that he didn't want to, he stopped the topic and said, " Are you hungry? The production team said that Atasha just called us and said that the tribe leader invited us to dinner. "

Yan Wen thought for a moment and said, " Since you've invited us, let's go. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay, I'll go back and pack first, you can go directly after you're done, no need to wait for me. "

Yan Wen looked up at him and said, " How can you be so narcissistic? I didn't plan to wait for you. "

Zhou Huaijin knew the young man's duplicity, so he suppressed his smile and nodded, " Call it narcissism. "

[I think what Brother Zhou said is quite right. Yan Wen looks better like this.]

[I also think that Wenzai's previous hairstyle looked very distant, but now he looks obedient and soft, and very rua .]

[My wife is beautiful no matter what she looks like, I like her!]

[Atasha probably wanted to have dinner with Mr. Ye, so she invited all the guests just to save face, right?]

Zhou Huaijin returned to the tent, packed himself up briefly, and then went to the clan leader's house.

After all, this is a deserted island, and many infrastructures are not perfect. The patriarch's house is made of wooden poles as the frame, surrounded by animal skins, and covered with leaves and grass on the top to prevent water leakage.

This kind of house structure was too simple for the guests who were accustomed to modern society.

As soon as Atasha saw Ye Hanfeng, her expression became more lively. She pointed at the food on the table and said, " This is the food I made especially for you ... for you all. How about trying it? "

Following the direction of her finger, Zhou Huaijin looked towards the simple dining table.

The food on the table was not much different from yesterday, with mostly meat and relatively few vegetables. Due to the lack of seasoning, it looked soulless.

The clan leader's family took their seats first, and upon seeing this, several guests also sat on their own small stools.

Li Yun and Feng Guang had eaten less last night, and they did not go to the beach with the other four for a snack. They were already starving. Li Yun took the lead in taking a bite of the dish, and after suppressing the burning sensation in her stomach, she said, " Sister Tasha, your cooking is delicious. "

Atasha was very happy to be praised, and smiled with her eyes curved. " If it's delicious, you can eat more. If it's not enough, I'll make more. "

Zhou Huaijin and the other three were not very hungry, so they immediately rejected her kindness.

" Don't bother. These dishes are enough. "

[Is it really possible to live here? A single rain would wash the house down.]

[The food Atasha made looks so unappetizing.]

[Princess Yun is not only polite, but also very sweet.]

[Hahaha, the expressions on the six of them must be that they all find it hard to swallow.]

" We can catch fish in the sea at any time. Let's go hunting first. " Yan Wen picked up a piece of vegetable with chopsticks and said in a low voice.

Zhou Huaijin also had the same idea, " I'll listen to you. "

There are innumerable wild beasts on the isolated island, and their combat effectiveness is quite strong. Your life will be in danger if you are not careful.

Cheng Bitong, who was sitting nearby, frowned in disapproval and said, " I heard from the tribe leader last night that the wild animals here are fierce and aggressive, and the tribesmen in their tribe dare not go hunting alone. It would be very dangerous for the two of you to go. "

After reading the original text, Zhou Huaijin knew that the reason why the program team issued this task was to add some interest to the variety show.

Long before the filming of the survival variety show began, the program team had already discussed with the leader of the Nian tribe and asked the guests to go to the dense forest near the tribe to hunt for some meat. Before that, the program team had already surveyed the dense forest and released simulated prop pythons just to scare the guests.

The chief of the Nian tribe also colluded with the program crew in order to create a scary atmosphere for the jungle.

Although Zhou Huaijin knew the cause and effect of the matter, he could not speak out, so he could only pretend and said: " But the task given by the program team is to provide ten kilograms of meat. If we don't go hunting, won't the task fail? "

As soon as these words were spoken, the dinner table, which had been bustling just a moment ago, suddenly became quiet.

After a long while, Li Yun said, " I have thought of a way. "

" It's too dangerous for two people to go hunting. We can go together as six people. If we are attacked by wild animals, we can help each other. "

Feng Guang slapped his thigh, his face full of joy, " This is a good idea! "

Cheng Bitong also agreed, " I think this method is good, Zhou Huaijin, what do you and Yan Wen think? "

No matter from which perspective, Li Yun's proposal was the safest and most effective. Zhou Huaijin naturally had no objection and handed the decision-making power to Yan Wen on the side.

" I think it's okay, Yan Wen, what do you think? "

Yan Wen said: " Just do as they say. "

[It's better not to go. Losing your life for a mission is not worth it.]

[Li Yun's method is good, I fully agree with it.]

[Let's go together. Otherwise, I want to watch both Zhou Ge's live broadcast room and Ye Yingdi's live broadcast room. I only have one mobile phone, which is too uncomfortable.]

[Haha, the six of them can finally be in the same frame again, and they don't have to switch live broadcast rooms frequently anymore.]

After breakfast, the six people were about to set out to hunt when they were stopped by Atasha.

" If you want to go hunting in the jungle, it's easy to get lost unless you are familiar with the terrain. Why don't you let me lead the way for you? "

What you said makes a lot of sense.

Generally speaking, the terrain of an isolated island is complex, and it is very easy to get lost if you are not familiar with the topography. Therefore, everyone accepted this suggestion without any prior agreement.

For this mission, the program team specially gave each guest a set of protective gear, which can not only protect the guest's head, but also the front and back chest, and limb joints. The protective gear has built-in pressure sensors and automatic alarm systems, which can automatically protect, track and alarm when subjected to a certain degree of pressure. It can be said that the program team has made all preparations for this mission.

The group put on the protective gear given by the production team, left the tribe, and followed Atasha with hunting tools, walking and stopping on the road, and soon arrived in the forest. Perhaps because it was morning, the isolated island was shrouded in clouds and mist, and the forest was also immersed in a translucent mist, like a fairyland.

" There are often pythons around here, so you have to be careful. " Atasha warned, holding a machete.

As soon as he heard the word python, Li Yun shrank back in fear, and asked with a trembling voice: " How big is it? "

Atasha measured the thickness with her hand. " Usually they are this thick, and about three meters long. "

Feng Guang was shocked. " Three meters? "

The tallest among their group was Ye Hanfeng, who was only 1.9 meters tall, but the python was 3 meters tall. Was this sure that they were catching the prey, rather than the prey catching them?

Atasha said: " Three meters is still small. I have seen a python that was eleven meters long before. "

Except for Zhou Huaijin, all the guests present were pampered singers and celebrities. They had never seen such a scene before and their faces turned pale with fright.

[Actually, the Atasans are pretty nice.]

[Is there really a python? Are you sure it's not just a bluff?]

[It's worthy of being called "Survival 1+1 ", it's really exciting and makes me feel so distressed.]

[Three meters? This can swallow two of me, right?]

[Upstairs, the python has a stomach, I'm afraid it can only swallow one of you, and it may not be able to swallow more.]

Seeing their unhappy expressions, Zhou Huaijin said, " Pythons often entangle themselves in trees. Let's observe them more and catch a few rabbits and pheasants. "

Cheng Bitong agreed, " Zhou Huaijin is right. We can just catch a few small animals. We can't risk our lives for the mission. "

As soon as these words were spoken, everyone echoed them.

The guests except Zhou Huaijin all lived in modern society and were not familiar with bows and arrows, so the hunting tools they used were mostly shovels and cages. But in Zhou Huaijin's opinion, waiting for the rabbit to come was too time-consuming, so he used bows and arrows as hunting tools.

" You guys rest here for a while, I'll go over there and see if I can catch some prey. " He raised the bow and arrow in his hand and said.

Yan Wen hesitated for a moment and said, " I'll go with you. "

The male and female protagonists had also set up traps at this time. Hearing this, Cheng Bitong stepped forward and said, " Han Feng and I have already set up the traps. There is no point in just waiting. Let us accompany you. This place is full of dangers. It is always good to have more people with you. "

Zhou Huaijin shook his head and said, " Thank you for your kindness. I can handle it myself. "

After saying that, he walked in another direction.

[Goddess Cheng is right, your own life is more important than anything else.]

[Brother Zhou's archery skills are superb, and almost every arrow hits its target.]

[Don't fall out of the team. In TV dramas, if someone falls out of the team in this situation, they will be in danger.]

[It's over, Brother Zhou is definitely in danger, the flag has been set.]

When they reached a place where the camera could not see them, Zhou Huaijin quickened his pace and the relaxed look on his face disappeared.

He actually took the bow and arrow not for hunting, but for ... saving people.

In the book, in addition to the six guests who entered the jungle for the mission, a pair of siblings from the Ni'an tribe also entered the jungle. The siblings lost their parents very early, and the brother raised the sister. On the day the sister was born, the mother died of hemorrhage and the father was killed by a shark. The Ni'an tribe regarded the sister as a star of misfortune and wanted to sink her into the sea immediately. It was the brother who fought desperately to grab the sister and escape from the tribe. The two have depended on each other since then.

In the original trajectory, today, because of lack of food, the brother would take his sister to the dense forest to hunt. The sister was accidentally bitten by a poisonous snake and died. Before she died, she touched her brother's face and told him to live well.

These things are not described in detail in the book. The hero and heroine heard about them from the tribesmen when they returned to the Nian tribe after catching the prey.

As early as the moment he entered the original owner's body, Zhou Huaijin decided that no matter what happened, he would save the little girl's life.

This dense forest is very large, and finding people is not an easy task. Fortunately, the book has mentioned the specific location where the brother and sister died, which saved a lot of trouble.

Zhou Huaijin walked along the way, but did not meet the brother and sister. He suppressed his anxiety and searched carefully, but still found nothing.

What on earth was going on? Was he too late? The little girl had already ... Thinking of this, his hands were shaking.

At this moment, a scream was heard from not far away .

Zhou Huaijin immediately rushed to the source of the sound and saw two people slumped on the ground from a distance . He walked over and squatted beside them.

Seeing someone coming, Xiwen seemed to have grabbed a life-saving straw and begged: "

Brother, please save my sister, she was bitten by a poisonous snake! "

Zhou Huaijin took the girl into his arms without saying a word. After examining her body thoroughly, he found two rows of purple teeth marks on the girl's thin calves.

He first took off his coat and tore off two finger-wide strips of cloth from it, tied them above and below the teeth mark to prevent the spread of the poisonous blood, then used a lighter to disinfect the dagger and cut a wound on the teeth mark.

After doing all this, he knelt on the ground and sucked out the poisonous blood from the wound.

After simply rinsing his mouth, he divided the detoxifying herbs he had prepared long ago into two portions, intending to put one into the girl's mouth and cover the other on the snake's tooth marks.

While applying the medicine to the girl, Zhou Huaijin was shaking violently, and the crushed herbs were shaken to the ground several times. Xiwen watched from the side, feeling very anxious. " Brother, why don't you let me do it and tell me what to do. "

Zhou Huaijin clenched his fists tightly, trying to suppress the trembling. After a long while, he lowered his eyelashes and said, " Let me do it. You can't do it well. "

As he spoke, he tore off another strip of cloth from his coat and wrapped it around the wound.

" I sucked out the poisonous blood from her and gave her some detoxifying herbs. She's fine now. "

Xiwen wiped away her tears vigorously and said, " Thank you, brother. "

" You're welcome. " Zhou Huaijin stared at the girl in his arms without paying any attention to him.

Chapter 22

Once upon a time, Huairou also leaned motionlessly in his arms like this, with a pale face and black lips.

Since then, he has regretted countless times, why wasn't he the one who ate the snake meat? The apocalypse could make him break through his genes and awaken his superpowers, so why did he think that plants and animals would not be affected by the apocalypse? In the end, he killed his only sister with his own hands.

Thinking of this, he hugged the girl tighter, as if he wanted to hug someone else through her. This scene looked very strange to Xiwen who was standing by.

The older brother in front of him had fair skin and handsome looks. He was wearing the most beautiful clothes he had ever seen. He held his sister Xilin in his arms, completely ignoring the fact that his clothes were soiled by Xilin.

The elder brother's eyes were slightly red and his expression was sad. The sadness in his eyes was as real as substance. Xiwen looked at him and felt a surge of sadness in his heart for no reason.

Seeing that the older brother was hugging her tighter and the unconscious sister's face was also showing some pain, Xiwen said quickly: " Brother, be gentle, Xilin is going to be unable to breathe because of your hug. "

Zhou Huaijin woke up as if from a dream.

He lowered his head again and looked at the girl's dirty little face. The guilt and sadness in his heart increased instead of diminishing.

He originally thought that as long as he saved the little girl who also died because of the snake, even if he couldn't atone for his sin, he could at least alleviate some of the guilt in his heart. But now, he realized that he was wrong, completely wrong.

Some things, once they happen, cannot be undone.

Even if he saved a girl who had a similar experience to his sister, he couldn't save anything. The girl who would act like a spoiled child and call him brother would never come back.

" I'm sorry. " Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips, handed the girl back to Xiwen, and asked: " Can you go alone? "

Xiwen nodded, " I can do it. "

" Your sister is fine now. I have to go back to find my companions now. " Zhou Huaijin said. Xiwen carefully held his sister in his arms, his face full of gratitude: " If it weren't for my brother, Xilin and I would have died long ago. Brother, I will definitely repay you! "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Just take good care of your sister. I don't need you to repay me. "

" I will definitely repay you! "

After Xiwen carried the girl out of the dense forest, Zhou Huaijin took a bow and arrow and hunted two wild rabbits nearby. Then he returned the same way carrying the rabbits.

Just when we were halfway there, we heard a sudden noise not far away.

After all, Zhou Huaijin had lived in the apocalypse for several years, so his eyesight and hearing had been honed: there were many and varied sounds not far away, not only human screams, but also the sounds of something swimming constantly.

That voice was very familiar. In the end times, with the emergence of superpowers, not only zombies, but also plants and animals had genetic mutations. Plants that were originally immobile mutated one after another, growing countless branches and trunks, killing people on sight; some animals that were originally docile grew dozens of times bigger, and once bitten by them, they would turn into irrational zombies. Although the appearance of some animals did not change, their meat contained strong zombie viruses, and eating a bite would cause them to vomit blood and mutate.

The base had been attacked by mutated animals and plants more than once, so Zhou Huaijin was extremely familiar with the sounds of reptiles swimming.

This should be the simulated prop python placed here by the program team.

Zhou Huaijin was about to walk towards the guests, but before he took two steps, a familiar voice called him.

" Zhou Huaijin, run! There's a python behind us! "

——It 's Yan Wen.

[Ahhh, what a huge python! I'm really going to have a heart attack from this show!]

[Why are the guests this year so unlucky? They ran into a python while trying to find someone.]

[The one in front carrying something seems to be Brother Zhou?]

[I'm going, I'm going, I'm going, Brother Zhou, run!]

Zhou Huaijin paused and looked back, only to see that the group of people who were calm and composed before he left were now in a mess and were desperately running towards him.

Behind them, a five-meter-long python hissed and spat out its tongue, and the threat was self-evident.

What happened? Wasn't it a prop snake? How did it become a real snake?

Moreover, generally speaking, snakes will not actively attack people. It is extremely rare for pythons to actively chase people like this. What on earth have they done to enrage God and man?

" Aren't you resting over there? How come you suddenly encountered a python? " Zhou Huaijin frowned and asked.

Cheng Bitong was dragged by Ye Hanfeng and ran all the way. She was already out of breath. When she saw Zhou Huaijin, she immediately explained: " We have been waiting there for a long time and didn't see you come. We were afraid that you were in danger, so we wanted to come out to look for you. "

Li Yun immediately continued: " Who would have thought that not long after we left, we would encounter this python, which kept chasing us and biting us. "

So, they encountered the python on their way out to find themselves.

Zhou Huaijin felt warm in his heart.

In the zombie apocalypse, the most deadly thing is not the zombies, but the human heart. People who were friends in the last second will kill each other for their own selfishness in the next second, but in this world, what he sees most is kindness.

" There are too many branches in the dense forest, which will greatly facilitate the python's attack. Fortunately, this place is not far from the exit . We should be fine once we run out of the exit. " Zhou Huaijin thought for a moment, threw the hare in his hand at the python's head, and said to the others: " Let's go first, I'll cover you. "

The python that was hit on the head did not eat the rabbit. Instead, it seemed to be enraged and rushed towards them at a faster speed.

In this situation, no matter who stayed, they would be swallowed alive by the python. How could they let Zhou Huaijin stay alone? Yan Wen grabbed Zhou Huaijin's left hand, Cheng Bitong grabbed Zhou Huaijin's right hand, and the two of them pulled him up and ran all the way.

[Brother Zhou, at this critical moment, don't exchange pleasantries anymore. Run for your life! It will be too late if you are late!]

[Once the python appeared, this episode of "Survival 1+1 " was so much more exciting than the previous one.]

[Hahaha, Brother Zhou is still in his middle school years.]

[People who usually say this are minor characters in novels, and they usually die after saying this.]

[Help, this is a very tense escape scene, why do I want to laugh so much?]

In this way, a group of people ran wildly in front, and the python was chasing closely behind. After leaving the dense forest, the python lost the cover of branches and its crawling speed gradually slowed down, and it was left far behind by the guests.

" Huh ... The last time I ran like this was half a month ago. This python must be sick. Why does it always bite us? " Li Yun wiped the sweat from his forehead, tried to calm his breathing, and frowned.

Cheng Bitong was also a little puzzled. " Yeah, Zhou Huaijin just hit the hare in its face, but he still kept chasing us. It's really strange. "

Ye Hanfeng analyzed: " Generally speaking, there are two situations in which pythons will actively attack humans. One is when they feel threatened by humans, and the other is when the snake is extremely hungry. "

" Zhou Huaijin just threw a hare to the python. If it was the second case, he would have given up the distant one and gone for the hare that was thrown to his mouth. " At this point, he paused for a moment and said, " So, it should be the first case. "

Feng Guang scratched his head, " Did we make it feel threatened? No, it bit us as soon as it saw us, and didn't give us any chance to threaten it! "

Zhou Huaijin suddenly had an idea and thought of another possibility.

He said tentatively: " In fact, there is another possibility. If the little snake is hurt by someone, the mother snake will do everything to avenge her child. "

Yan Wen denied his guess, " We didn't encounter any small snakes along the way. "

Atasha said: " Yes, let alone baby snakes, we didn't even encounter snake eggs. "

Hearing the word snake eggs, Feng Guang's eyes flickered, and he said anxiously, " I just had to pee urgently, so I wanted to find a secluded place to go to the toilet. Just as I walked behind a bush, I felt like I stepped on something and crushed it. I looked down and saw that it was a few white eggs. I thought they were bird eggs, so I didn't pay much attention to them. "

He touched his nose and said, " Do you think I stepped on ... its eggs? "

As soon as these words were spoken, the atmosphere suddenly became tense.

Li Yun looked at him, unable to utter a word for a long while. After taking a deep breath, he said, " I'm sure you stepped on its eggs. "

[To be honest, I have never seen these guests look so miserable. It is really miserable and funny.]

[Ye Yingdi is right, this python is really strange, it started attacking people for no reason.]

[Can we still expect animals to be reasonable?]

[Good fellow, Feng Guang, it turns out it was all because of you! You stepped on someone's child to death, who else should they go after if not you ?]

[Before I clicked in, I really didn't expect that a survival variety show could be so funny.]

Atasha frowned, and the doubts that had been lingering in her heart were finally resolved.

It was clearly a prop python that the program team released; it would not turn into a real python for no reason. Now it seems that it was probably because Feng Guang stepped on the python eggs and the smell of the egg liquid attracted the parents of the snake eggs.

After all, she grew up on an isolated island and was very familiar with pythons. She said, " My father said that this type of python is very vengeful and can remember the smell of its enemies . Feng Guang, you'd better not come to this dense forest in the future. "

Feng Guang said: " How can this be possible? My mission is not yet completed. "

Last time at the beach, Li Yun was very grateful to Feng Guang for pulling her ashore regardless of his own safety. When she heard him say this, she immediately said, " The mission is not as important as your life. Besides, I am still here. I can do it alone. Feng Guang, if you really feel bad, when I come hunting with them, you can go to the beach and catch more fish. "

Feng Guang immediately shook his head, " That won't do. Cheng Bitong and Yan Wen are both accompanied by Alphas . How can I let a weak Omega like you go hunting? How will other people see me? "

It only took a few days for the two of them to go from being at loggerheads when they first met to being considerate of each other now .

Watching the two people pushing each other back and forth, in order not to expose the unethical behavior of the program team in releasing the prop python, Atasha interrupted and said, " Why don't you let your program team discuss with my father and see if the prey can be replaced with something else. After all, it's quite dangerous here. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-20

09:00:00–2022–06–21 09:00: 00——

Thanks to the little angels who threw grenades: Qiantang 1 ;

1 bottle of Youyouzimo ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 23

Yes, there is such a big python in this dense forest, and the program crew can't ignore the lives of the guests for the sake of the show's effects.

When everyone thought about this, they gradually let go of their panic.

The group went into the mountains to hunt in a clean manner, but when they returned to the Ni'an tribe, they were covered in dust and empty-handed, except for Zhou Huaijin who was holding a wild rabbit in his hand.

The patriarch was surprised when he saw this.

In his opinion, there was only a simulated python thrown into the dense forest by the program team. No matter how scared the guest was, it was impossible for him to be so embarrassed.

"Atasha, what's going on? Didn't you go hunting? Why are you in such a mess?" The patriarch called Atasha aside and asked in a low voice.

Atasha was also helpless. "Dad, everything was fine when we first entered the mountain. On the way, Feng Guang accidentally stepped on a python egg and crushed it. We were chased all the way, so we are in such a mess."

The patriarch knew very well how attractive python egg liquid was to pythons, so he did not ask any more questions.

After working for most of the day, the group was hungry and tired. Seeing Ye Hanfeng in such a miserable state, Atasha felt very distressed and once again invited the six guests to her home. However, no matter how much food there was in the patriarch's house, Atasha could not afford to invite people home for dinner again and again. Therefore, the meal at noon was much simpler than in the morning. Because the guests were extremely hungry, they ate up all the food. Looking at the empty table, Li Yun touched her round belly, and a bit of shyness appeared on her sweet face. "Sister Tasha, I'm really sorry, we are really too hungry."

Atasha was actually very happy.

Ye Hanfeng only ate a few bites of the food before he stopped eating. It was obvious that the food was not to his liking. But today, he not only ate up all the rice in the bowl, but also ate a lot of vegetables. She was so happy that her lover gave her face like this.

Atasha pushed her hair up and said with a smile, "It's okay. I'm very happy that you like the food I cook."

[It's true, these two people feel like a pair of bickering lovers. They were at loggerheads at first, but now they understand how to consider each other.]

[Are the production crew really not afraid of causing death by asking the guests to do such a dangerous task?]

[Hahaha, it seems that the tribe leader is also afraid of pythons. Has he been bitten by one before?]

[Wow, he was able to finish such a boring meal so cleanly.]

When Zhou Huaijin was listening attentively to the conversation between the two little girls, he felt someone poking his arm. He turned his head and met Yan Wen's clean and clear eyes.

"Zhou Huaijin, are you full?"

Zhou Huaijin paused.

In his opinion, Yan Wen's question was really unnecessary.

For Zhou Huaijin, who has lived in the apocalypse for many years, he can eat anything unpalatable except snake meat and snake soup without changing his expression. Besides, the food Atasha cooked was not unpalatable, but just lacked flavor. The reason why the food on the table was eaten up was that one third of the credit should be attributed to him.

The young master had been sitting next to him and should know very well whether he had eaten enough.

" Yeah. " He looked at Yan Wen without hesitation and asked, " What about you? Are you full? "

Yan Wen said: " I'm full. "

Having said this, he paused for a moment, deliberately lowered his voice, and hesitated: " Are you ... are you in a bad mood? "

Zhou Huaijin's heart was slightly moved when he was asked.

During all these years of being alone, he always used gentleness and warmth as a mask to protect himself. After pretending for so long, even he himself forgot what he looked like at the beginning. In all these years, apart from his sister, Yan Wen was the first person to see his true thoughts.

Seeing the concern hidden deep in the young master's eyes, he raised the corners of his lips slightly and deliberately teased: " If you sing a song for me, I might feel better. "

Anyone with a discerning eye could tell that Zhou Huaijin was teasing Yan Wen.

[Have you noticed that Brother Zhou and Wenzai always whisper to each other in public?]

[I'm very curious about what Yan Wen said. Why does Brother Zhou have such an expression? It looks so strange.]

【Hahaha, it turns out you wanted to hear our Wenzai sing.】

" Brother Zhou, you want to invite our big singer to sing without spending a penny, you are too stingy. " Li Yun listened to their conversation and couldn't help but joked.

As soon as she finished speaking, she pursed her lips slightly, as if she had thought of something, and said without thinking: " I heard that someone paid five million to invite Yan Wen to sing a song, but he didn't agree, and even beat that person into the hospital ..."

As soon as these words came out, Yan Wen's originally gentle expression suddenly turned cold. Everyone present is in the entertainment industry, and even if some guests have not heard of this incident, other guests have more or less heard some real inside information. Seeing that Li Yun's words were getting more and more outrageous, Cheng Bitong gently tugged at her clothes.

Li Yun stopped talking and asked in confusion: " Sister Bitong, what's wrong? "

Cheng Bitong changed the subject and said, " I'm a little thirsty, can you accompany me to get a glass of water? "

" good. "

Although Li Yun was puzzled as to why Cheng Bitong had to pour water with her company, she still went obediently.

[Princess Yun, stop talking! Yan Wen is about to get angry.]

[Li Yun didn't say anything wrong, right? Why did Yan Wen get angry?]

[Let me give you some scientific knowledge. It was Mr. Lin who spent 5 million to invite Yan Wen to sing. Unexpectedly, he didn't get to hear the song, but was beaten by Yan Wen and was hospitalized for half a year. This incident became a hot topic, and Yan Wen was blackmailed by the entire Internet. Since then, he would get angry whenever he heard about this incident.]

[I originally quite liked Yan Wen, but I didn't expect him to be this kind of person.]

[It was clearly the guy surnamed Lin who was playing the hooligan. If you don't know what happened, please don't try to spread the word.]

After the two of them left, the atmosphere at the table was still tense.

Anyone who has some connections in the entertainment industry knows that the incident was not at all what was said on the Internet. What the man spent five million to buy was not Yan Wen's song, but Yan Wen himself.

Yan Wen became an overnight sensation with his handsome looks and melodious singing voice. Countless people were attracted to him, and Lin Pinchuan was the most powerful one among them. In order to curry favor with him, the agent sent Yan Wen to Lin Pinchuan's bed. The next day, Yan Wen left the hotel early. When his agent saw that Lin Pinchuan had not come out for a long time , he bravely entered the room, but was so scared that he collapsed to the ground.

Except for Yan Wen and Lin Pinchuan, no one knew what happened that night.

Yan Wen became a hot topic at noon the next day. It said that Lin Pinchuan spent five million to invite Yan Wen to sing a song, but Yan Wen not only disagreed, but also beat Lin Pinchuan so badly that he had to stay in the hospital for half a year before he woke up.

This incident caused a big fuss back then and even alarmed the police. It was Yan Wen's father who single-handedly suppressed the whole thing.

Later, being a big shot became Yan Wen's label. In order to discredit him, some black fans even fabricated a hospital certificate that Yan Wen was infertile.

The whole book is written around the male and female protagonists, so the life experience of the villain Yan Wen will naturally not be mentioned. Therefore, Zhou Huaijin doesn't know anything that is not written in the book. Seeing everyone's unusual expressions at this moment, he couldn't help but frowned slightly. When he was about to say something, he was interrupted by a voice.

A skinny, dark-skinned Nyan tribe member came running over in a hurry and said, " Chief, we found an animal carcass covered with sharp tooth marks on the beach. "

The clan leader who was preparing the food came out of the house and said disapprovingly, " It's just an animal carcass. What's the big deal? "

Indeed, there are countless ferocious beasts in the sea, and it is normal for animals to die on the beach. There is really no need to report it specifically.

The tall and thin Ni'an said, " Chief, it's not just that animal carcass that has tooth marks on it. One of our tribesmen went fishing today and found blood all over his legs when he came ashore. We just compared them and the tooth marks on his legs are basically the same as those on the animal carcass. "

[It's just a corpse. There's no need to report it to the clan leader, right?]

[Isn't it a survival variety show? Why did it develop into a criminal investigation variety show?]

[I'll make a bold guess. Could it be that some dangerous creatures have appeared in the sea?]
[Impossible. Last time, Feng Guang and Princess Yun also jumped into the sea to avoid sharks, but they were not injured.]

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin's gaze involuntarily focused on Ye Hanfeng.

He remembered that when Ye Hanfeng came back from processing the fish's internal organs in the sea yesterday, his legs were covered with tiny cuts. One incident could be considered accidental, but now that such incidents had happened three times, it was definitely not something that could be explained by simple accident.

Obviously, Ye Hanfeng also thought about what happened last night. In front of the crowd, he rolled up his trouser legs and said, " I went fishing at the beach last night. As soon as I got ashore, I found these wounds on my calves. Now it seems that I was bitten by something. "

After these words came out, the clan leader's face gradually became serious, " Ah Tian, go and take a look at his wound, "

Ah Tian took two steps forward and squatted down beside Ye Hanfeng. After carefully observing the wound on his leg, he said, " This is the same bite mark on our people. It's exactly the same. "

The unknown creatures in the sea can bite animals to death and will inevitably pose a threat to human life and safety. If left unchecked, something serious will happen sooner or later .

In order to prevent the disaster from happening at its source, the clan leader frowned and said, " I'd better go and take a look myself. "

If nothing unexpected happens, the program crew and guests will have to stay here for half a month. Now that there is a problem in the sea, they naturally cannot stay out of it, so they plan to follow the tribe leader to find out what is going on.

[Ye Actor went fishing in the sea last night. He was really serious about his mission.]

[Oh my god, what is in the sea? It actually bites people!]

[Things in the sea can bite animals, so they can probably kill people too ... I hope this show doesn't really turn into a desert island survival show.]

This episode of "Survival 1+1 " is a bit scary. I don't dare to watch it anymore.]

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-21

09:00:00–2022–06–22 09:00: 00——

2 bottles of Chi Zhou ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 24

Under the bright sunshine, the dark blue sea was reflected by the golden light and sparkling waves. A few blurry figures were vaguely seen on the shore, gathering in groups of three or five and whispering.

Zhou Huaijin followed the program crew, looking through the crowd and focusing his eyes on the calm sea level.

For some reason, at this moment he really wanted to talk to Yan Wen beside him, even if the topic was meaningless.

" Yan Wen, what do you think caused the wounds on their legs? "

Yan Wen seemed to be still immersed in the topic just now, and the coldness between his eyebrows had not completely faded away. Even with his soft and fluffy hair, he revealed a stronger gloom and indifference than before.

Hearing Zhou Huaijin's question, he pursed his lips and said, " The injuries were all sustained in the sea. The perpetrator is most likely a fish. "

After listening to Omega 's analysis, Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but look at him more.

Yan Wen's guess was correct, the culprit this time was a fish.

——Piranha .

In the original book, the six guests did not go to the beach to eat grilled fish. When Ah Tian reported the incident of the animal carcass to the patriarch breathlessly, the patriarch did not take it seriously. He just thought it was bitten by other beasts and did not take it to heart.

A few days later, a member of the Ni'an tribe died tragically on the beach. His body was covered in blood, his flesh was severely damaged, and his bones were exposed in several places. The Ni'an tribe could no longer ignore the murder, so they sent people to the sea to investigate, only to find that piranhas appeared in the sea.

For some reason, these piranhas not only reproduced very quickly, but were also very violent. As soon as humans entered the water, they would be torn to pieces by them without leaving even a bone. The island was surrounded by seawater on all sides, and the program crew and guests were surrounded by piranhas and could not get in or out. They stayed on the island for more than half a month before the piranhas were slowly cleared away by the police.

This isolated island is very close to the birthplace of piranhas. The program crew and guests just thought that the piranhas came from other seas. However, Zhou Huaijin, who has a God's perspective, knows that this is not the case. These piranhas have become a disaster due to scientific experiments, and the culprit has not been caught until the finale.

The two of them had been together for many days and had a more or less understanding of each other's personalities. Seeing Yan Wen in a low mood, Zhou Huaijin deliberately made a joke: " Could it be a shrimp? "

Yan Wen retorted: " The injured person this time had bite marks on his legs, and lobsters don't bite people, so how could it be a lobster? "

" What if he hurts someone with his claws? Like this. " Zhou Huaijin said, while using his fingers to make a lobster pinching gesture, and said: " If he pinches someone like this, it will also make the person bleed. "

Zhou Huaijin is an Alpha who is gentle, warm, mature and steady in his daily life, just like a caring and reliable older brother. What Yan Wen did not expect was that when he made such childish actions, it was not at all inconsistent and inexplicably revealed a bit of cuteness.

He couldn't help it for a moment, and the corners of his lips lifted up involuntarily.

" childish. "

[Okay, Brother Zhou is going to have a private conversation with Yan Wen again.]

[Wenzi seems to be in a bad mood, so he probably won't pay any attention to Zhou Huaijin.]

[Has my wife changed her personality? Doesn't she ignore everyone when she's in a bad mood? Why would she make an exception and talk to Zhou Huaijin?]

[Hahaha, Zhou Ge is so cute like this, he really is a lobster.]

[Am I seeing right? Our Wenzi is being amused?]

When the group arrived at the beach, the Nyan people who had gathered together automatically separated to both sides, and the scene on the beach was exposed to everyone without any preparation.

A wild boar lay on its side on the beach, with half of its face bitten off. Apart from that, its body was covered with blood holes of varying depths. The wounds were covered with a layer of ants and flies, looking extremely disgusting and terrifying.

As soon as he saw this scene, Li Yun's stomach churned and he turned his back and vomited. Although the other guests did not react so strongly, they all frowned.

The chief walked forward, squatted down beside the wild boar's corpse, and after carefully examining it, he said, " Our Nian tribe has lived here for generations. We know a lot about the creatures in the sea, if not everything. "

" There aren't many creatures in the entire sea that can bite people, and there are even fewer that have such attack power. The tooth marks on the wild boar don't look like they were bitten by large creatures like sharks and crocodiles. The fish and shrimp we usually catch are of the same size, but their attack power is totally incompatible. "

Atasha said, " Dad, it's hard to guess anything just by guessing. Do you want to find someone to go down to the sea and investigate? "

The patriarch pondered for a moment and agreed to Atasha's proposal.

So, the Ni'an tribe sent two tribesmen to the sea to investigate, but they found nothing.

[Oh my god, this wild boar died in such a miserable way.]

[Program crew, there is no need to deliberately include footage of such a horrific scene, ugh ...]

[I was eating, and now I have completely lost my appetite.]

[That's not necessary. We don't know what the situation is like in the sea right now. What if we get into danger when we go into the sea?]

After this incident, the production team was keenly aware of the danger and decided to temporarily stop the filming of "Survival 1+1 ". In the evening, the production team gathered all the guests together and announced the news.

With the python incident first and the animal carcass incident later, the guests were afraid that staying any longer would endanger their lives, so they all agreed with the program team's decision.

Since it is very easy to get lost when going out to sea at night, everyone planned to set off tomorrow.

Seeing the relief on everyone's faces, Zhou Huaijin knew very well that piranhas were everywhere in this sea area and they would not be able to leave this isolated island in the short term.

Under the arrangement of the program team, everyone returned to their respective tents and packed their bags. Although Zhou Huaijin knew that he could not leave tomorrow, in order not to expose any abnormality, he packed all his things into his backpack and then lay down to sleep.

The next day soon arrived.

In order to give the three groups of guests a surprise, the program team had promised to give the Ni'an tribe 20 kilograms of fish, 20 kilograms of meat, and 20 kilograms of vegetables. Now, only one day has passed since the mission was completed, and among the three groups of guests, only Zhou Huaijin hunted a rabbit, which is far from enough to meet the requirements of the mission. Not wanting to break their promise, the program team proposed to replace them with other daily necessities after saying goodbye to the tribe leader.

The Ni'an tribe is adjacent to the sea and has dense forests inside, with abundant food. The only thing missing is its infrastructure , so I agreed without much thought.

Atasha woke up and learned from her father that the program crew and guests were leaving. She looked at Ye Hanfeng with eyes full of reluctance and decided to see her sweetheart off.

[Hmm? Why are the guests carrying bags? Are they going hunting in the jungle again?]

[Is this ... leaving?]

[Why? Didn't we finish filming the deserted island survival segment? Why are you leaving so suddenly?]

[I think if we stay any longer, someone will die. It is a wise decision for the production team to take the guests away.]

In order to measure the distance from the land to the island, the program crew did not use a ship when they arrived, but rowed a small wooden boat like the guests. In order to leave as quickly as possible, the program crew pushed all six wooden boats onto the beach and prepared to go to the sea.

" Wait. " As if he had thought of something, Ye Hanfeng said, " It would be too dangerous for us to go into the sea together. How about we let two of us go and explore the way first ?"

As soon as these words were spoken, the atmosphere suddenly froze.

Everyone present has parents and relatives, and no one wants to be the first person to explore the way and put their life in the hands of the unknown.

" What if there are really unknown creatures underwater? Wouldn't it be very dangerous for the explorers? " Feng Guang doesn't know how to beat around the bush. He always speaks his mind. " I'm just here to participate in a variety show. I haven't signed a life and death agreement with the production team. It's still too dangerous to go into the sea. I won't go. "

Li Yun also said: " Feng Guang is right, going to sea is too dangerous, I won't go either. "

Others also refused.

After looking around, Ye Hanfeng turned his gaze to Zhou Huaijin and asked, " What about you? "

In Zhou Huaijin's impression, the hero Ye Hanfeng is cold and indifferent. Apart from the heroine, few things can touch his heart. After spending so many days with him, he has always been hostile to him because of the heroine . Zhou Huaijin really didn't expect that the first person he would ask would be himself.

Omegas Cheng Bitong and Yan Wen , everyone else present showed rejection and was unwilling to go into the sea. But if no one went into the sea and someone unexpected happened when they reached the center of the sea, it would be difficult to return to the island.

Zhou Huaijin thought for a moment and said, " I can do either. "

Ye Hanfeng said: " Okay, come with me to explore the way. "

As soon as the two took a step forward, Cheng Bitong grabbed Ye Hanfeng's arm and said, " Hanfeng, I'll go with you. More people will help take care of you. "

Yan Wen hesitated for a moment and said, " I'll go too. "

Along the way, Zhou Huaijin knew very well how timid and delicate Yan Wen was. Seeing that the young master was determined to go into the sea without caring about the unknown dangers in the sea, he felt a little moved.

" Too many people will only get in the way. If you two get into danger, you'll have to trouble me and Ye Hanfeng to rescue you. " Having said that, he bent down and picked up the rope tied to the small wooden boat, handed it to Yan Wen, and said solemnly: " You two stay on the shore. If you find something wrong in the sea, pull the boat and pull us back to the shore. "

Yan Wen clenched the hemp rope in his hand and said, " Okay. "

[Actor Ye is usually quite cold, but at the critical moment, he is quite reliable.]

[Feng Guang and Li Yun are too irresponsible and have no sense of teamwork at all.]

[It is normal in this situation. The guest is not the protagonist with an absurdly large golden finger in the novel. Who would be willing to die?]

[Help, Brother Zhou's words are quite normal, but I keep thinking of Brother Zhou's words last time, "You go first, I'll cover you", and I feel a strong sense of chuunibyou blowing in my face, so funny.]

[Brother Zhou is so gentle. If I hadn't gotten married early, I would have wanted to marry him.] much better than some irresponsible Alphas .]

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-22

09:00:00–2022–06–23 09:00: 00——

1 bottle of Shuhun ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 25

After experiencing deception and betrayal in the end times, Zhou Huaijin would no longer rely on others for his own safety. The reason he said this was to make Young Master Yan and the heroine stay on the shore obediently.

He knew in his heart that even if Yan Wen didn't pull the hemp rope, he would still be able to escape from the piranha's mouth.

At this moment, what Zhou Huaijin cared about most was the male protagonist's attitude.

Because of the heroine's repeated advances, Ye Hanfeng had shown hostility towards him many times before , as if he hated him extremely. Why did he choose him among so many silent Alphas today?

" Haven't you always hated me? Why did you choose me? " Zhou Huaijin asked in a low voice while pushing the boat.

The two of them pushed the boat together. They were very close, so Ye Hanfeng could hear Zhou Huaijin's questions clearly.

He remained calm, and when he had pushed the boat completely into the sea, he said calmly, "Although I hate you, I know you won't take advantage of me. "

Zhou Huaijin was a little puzzled. He and Ye Hanfeng had only known each other for less than two weeks. Why was Ye Hanfeng so sure that he would not take advantage of his misfortune? He knew Yan Wen from books. Although he did not know him very well, he knew him about 70% to 80%. Even so, after spending so many days together, he still could not completely trust Yan Wen.

Zhou Huaijin looked at him and asked, " Why? "

Ye Hanfeng climbed onto the wooden boat by himself. After Zhou Huaijin got on board, he handed him a paddle and said, " When we encountered the python that day, you stood in front of everyone. "

Hearing this reason, Zhou Huaijin felt amused.

The reason why he stood in front of everyone yesterday was because they encountered the python on the way to find him. Otherwise, even if they died in front of him, he would not be moved at all.

He took the oar and rowed the boat with Ye Hanfeng, rowing the wooden boat into the sea. Not knowing what the unknown creatures in the sea were, the two men did not row the wooden boat far away , but only stopped about two or three meters away from the shore.

[Actor Ye and Brother Zhou, be careful, don't fall into the water.]

[Help, I'm already getting scared.]

[Yan Wen's hands were holding the rope so tightly that his veins were showing. Although he didn't say it, he must be worried about Brother Zhou in his heart, right?]

[What's wrong with the production crew and the staff? They let two Omegas pull the rope, and they don't even help!]

The moist and cool sea breeze blew, raising waves one after another on the sea surface, rising and falling back and forth. The small boat swayed with the waves, swaying on the sea surface like a slender leaf.

The two stood on the boat, staring at the sea level for a long time but did not find anything unusual.

" Why is there nothing unusual? " Ye Hanfeng frowned, puzzled.

Zhou Huaijin put down the oars and said, " The two of us alone may not be enough to attract it. "

Ye Hanfeng looked at the people on the shore and said, " Do we need to add them? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " No need. "

As he spoke, he pulled out a dagger from his waist and cut a wound on the palm of his hand. As the sharp blade cut through the skin, bright red blood flowed out along the blade and dripped onto the wooden boat.

Ye Hanfeng blurted out: " What are you doing?! "

[I don't understand. Leaving the island means that the production team has decided to suspend the filming of "Survival 1+1 ", so why is it still being filmed?]

[Why is Brother Zhou holding a knife? Did he discover an unknown creature in the sea?]

[Fuck, why did Brother Zhou cut his own hand!]

[Who would hurt themselves in front of the screen? Are there any bewitching mermaids in this sea?]

Zhou Huaijin said slowly, " The creature that committed the crime was either biting a wild boar or a human calf. They should be very sensitive to meat and blood. If we drop blood into the sea, I believe that it will be able to lure the creature out in a short time. "

He turned his head, looked at Ye Hanfeng, and said softly: " Ye Hanfeng, are you ready? "

Ye Hanfeng clenched the oars tightly, and a rare hint of nervousness appeared on his usually indifferent face.

According to Zhou Huaijin, if the creatures that committed the crime were really sensitive to the smell of blood, they would definitely go crazy in the sea. At that time, Zhou Huaijin, who was standing on the boat and bleeding, would be the most dangerous. If the creatures committed the crime in groups, he would be in great danger.

He moved closer to Zhou Huaijin, staring at the sea level, and said, " I'm ready, go ahead. "

As early as when Zhou Huaijin took out the dagger, Yan Wen noticed something was wrong.

Seeing him reaching out of the boat, his heart tightened and he couldn't help but say, " Wait a minute! "

When everyone was holding their breath, the sound of "wait" was too abrupt.

When Yan Wen noticed that everyone's eyes were focused on him, he finally realized that his behavior was unusual. He pursed his lips slightly, pretending to be concerned, and said, " Zhou Huaijin, you and Ye Hanfeng should move to the center of the boat. It will be safer that way. "

Zhou Huaijin stared at Yan Wen for a few seconds without missing a beat, and instinctively sensed that something was wrong.

Since participating in the survival variety show, he has a better understanding of Yan Wen. The young man has always been calm and composed, and rarely loses his composure like this. He is sure that what the young master wanted to say just now was definitely not a simple word of paying attention to safety.

Although he was very curious about what Yan Wen really wanted to say, but with cameras, the program crew, and guests around, it was obviously not the best time to ask, so he suppressed the words that were about to come out of his mouth and replied, " Okay. "

[Brother Zhou was trying to lure out the creatures in the sea. I almost thought he was possessed.]

[Some of Mr. Ye's little actions are really heartwarming. He approached Brother Zhou probably because he wanted to help Brother Zhou in a critical moment.]

[What are you waiting for? Did Wenzi discover something?]

[Personally, I think that escaping from an island is also part of the survival part, and it is quite normal for the program crew to film this.]

Zhou Huaijin stretched out his palm toward the sea surface, and bright red blood dripped from the crack in the palm of his hand into the sea, staining a few bright red spots on the blue sea surface, and then completely merged into the sea, without any trace of dark red.

After it dripped for a while, a few small bubbles popped up on the originally calm sea surface, and a light black fish jumped out of the sea at lightning speed and rushed violently towards Zhou Huaijin's palm, which was bleeding continuously.

Most people on the shore were caught off guard by this sudden turn of events and immediately let out screams.

Zhou Huaijin made a prompt decision and reached out to stab it, nailing it firmly to the dagger.

——It is indeed a piranha.

The piranhas in his hand have already proved the danger of the sea. Staying on the boat will only be a thankless task. Before the other piranhas come out, Zhou Huaijin said: " Yan Wen, pull! "

Upon hearing this, Yan Wen and Cheng Bitong immediately tightened the hemp rope and pulled the wooden boat back. Seeing that the two Omegas were still working so hard, others joined in. The wooden boat rushed towards the shore at a rapid speed. As soon as they stood still, Zhou Huaijin pulled Ye Hanfeng off the boat, leaving behind a group of piranhas that jumped over.

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-23

09:00:00–2022–06–24 09:00: 04——

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: Fang Jiang 5 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 26

[My hands hurt so much watching this. Brother Zhou really made a great sacrifice for everyone this time.]

[Something came out, it looks like ... a fish?]

[Brother Zhou is definitely a trained artist. It is difficult for ordinary artists to have such sharp reactions.]

[Finally I'm on shore. Ever since Brother Zhou and Actor Ye went to the adult entertainment industry, I've been feeling very nervous. Now I can finally put my mind at ease.]

As soon as the two got off the boat, everyone gathered around and immediately checked the two Alphas from head to toe. Fortunately, no injuries were found. After ensuring the safety of the guests, the production crew looked particularly solemn as they looked at the piranha with sharp teeth.

of "Survival 1+1 " began, they asked experts to inspect the entire sea area, but did not find any sea creatures like piranhas that could seriously endanger the lives of the guests. Why did they suddenly appear now?

How dangerous are piranhas? Now they are hiding in the sea, staring at them. At this moment, both the program crew and the guests are terrified.

Feng Guang said with an unpleasant expression, " I heard that piranhas can not only jump onto boats and bite people, but can also bite through the bottom of boats. Our boats have no barriers and are not made of solid materials. I'm afraid it will be difficult for us to swim out of the sea with them. "

Li Yun hugged her arms tightly, the fear and anxiety in her eyes and eyebrows were beyond words, " What should we do? Are we going to die here? "

The girl had a pretty face, and she looked so pitiful, which really made people feel pity for her. Cheng Bitong walked to Li Yun's side, patted her shoulder gently, and comforted her: " It's too early to say this now. Even if we are trapped on this isolated island, we may not die. "

Zhou Huaijin stood aside and listened to their entire conversation.

Because of the bleeding to attract fish just now, his palm was now covered in blood. If he didn't bandage it, the wound would be difficult to heal. He thought for a moment, took off his coat, and tore off a piece of cloth from the clothes that was obviously missing a large piece of cloth, trying to bandage the wound with one hand.

Unfortunately, it was difficult to operate with one hand, so Zhou Huaijin had to use both his hands and mouth. After wrapping the wound completely with clothes, he bit the end of the clothes with his teeth and tied a firm knot.

After doing all this, he continued what the heroine said: " Yes, there are many wild vegetables on this isolated island. Even if we can't catch any game, we won't starve to death. "

[It's actually piranhas? I remember that piranhas don't originate from this sea area.]

[I feel so sorry for Princess Yun. She is just an Omega in her early twenties . She must be scared to death in this situation, right?]

[Gudong ... Brother Zhou, don't you look in the mirror often?]

[I usually tie knots with my mouth, but why can't I create the same seductive effect as Brother Zhou?]

[Brother Zhou, this Alpha is definitely poisonous. It was fine that he kissed the balloon before, making the atmosphere ambiguous and lingering, but this time he was seriously bandaging the wound. Why is the atmosphere so tense?]

Although Atasha likes Ye Hanfeng, she actually cares more about her own tribe. From the moment she saw the piranhas, she felt that something was wrong.

The Ni'an tribe is surrounded by dense forests and faces the sea. In previous years, two-thirds of their food came from the sea. The appearance of piranhas will inevitably bring irreversible damage to their tribe. This damage may be hunger or life.

Ye Hanfeng and his group's equipment is countless times stronger than their tribe's. If they were brought back to the tribe, perhaps they could be used to resolve this unprecedented crisis.

Thinking of this, Atasha looked at the six guests and said, " You can't go out to sea now anyway, why don't you come back to the tribe with me first, and discuss it carefully before making plans. "

The program crew and guests had no choice but to return to the Ni'an tribe.

Li Yun's emotions had stabilized a lot at this time. Seeing Atasha being as gentle and friendly as ever, she felt warm in her heart. " Sister Tasha, thanks to you, otherwise we would be isolated and helpless. "

Atasha said, " In the past few days that we have been together, I have already considered you my friends. Now that you are in trouble, I will naturally spare no effort to help you. "

The group returned to the Nyan tribe carrying their backpacks. Atasha briefly told the tribesmen what happened that morning, focusing on the part about piranhas, and banned the tribesmen from going out to sea to fish during this period.

The program crew and guests returned to the area divided for them by the Nyan tribe and rebuilt their tents to avoid having no place to sleep at night.

In the evening, Atasha invited them to her home again. They had two consecutive meals at the clan leader's house. Now that piranhas were infesting the sea and food was in short supply, the program crew and guests felt very sorry and rejected the invitation immediately.

The group simply picked some wild vegetables nearby and cooked a pot of vegetable soup.

After they had enough soup and food, they returned to their tents.

[I take back what I said before, Atasha is simply a little angel!]

[This variety show has helped Princess Yun grow a lot. She no longer cries when she encounters problems that she cannot solve.]

[Hahaha, the tent was just taken down this morning, and now it is set up again. This year's guests are really unlucky.]

[I think the guests will have to eat vegetable soup from now on. I don't know if they will feel like vomiting when they see vegetables.]

In the hazy night, a bright moon hangs in the sky among the thin and misty clouds, emitting a bright and quiet light.

The Ni'an tribe was very quiet at night. Zhou Huaijin lay in the tent, tossing and turning but unable to sleep, so he thought about going outside to get some fresh air. As soon as he opened the tent, he heard the sound of a zipper being unzipped not far away .

Zhou Huaijin looked towards the source of the sound and saw Yan Wen's head sticking out of the tent.

As the saying goes, watch a brave man on horseback and a beautiful woman under the moon.

The young man had fair skin and handsome features. The moonlight poured down on him, casting a layer of silver light around him. Even Zhou Huaijin, who was used to seeing handsome men and beautiful women, was distracted for a moment.

" Zhou Huaijin, can't you sleep either? " Yan Wen unzipped the tent completely, walked out of the tent and asked.

Zhou Huaijin came back to his senses and said, " Yes, it was a bit stuffy in the tent. I couldn't sleep even though I tossed and turned. "

Yan Wen's gaze lingered on the messy bandages on his palms for a moment, then quickly retracted and asked, " Since we can't sleep, why don't we go out and get some fresh air? "

Zhou Huaijin walked out of the tent and said, " Okay. "

Having stayed in the Ni'an tribe for a few nights, Zhou Huaijin was more or less familiar with the surrounding environment. Traveling with Yan Wen, who was weak and helpless, for safety reasons, he did not stray far from the tribe. He randomly found a small hill nearby and walked over with Yan Wen.

The slope of the hill was very gentle. Zhou Huaijin relaxed his body, supported himself with one hand on the sand behind him, and looked at the sky filled with stars.

Yan Wen sat down next to Zhou Huaijin, and seeing his serious expression, he couldn't help but ask: " Do you like stars very much? "

Zhou Huaijin hummed and said, " Someone once told me that every time a person dies on earth, a star will appear in the sky. The person who becomes a star will protect the people he cares about in the sky. "

At this point, he paused for a moment, looked at the brightest star in the sky with burning eyes, and said softly: " So, I like stars. "

The last time in the cave, Yan Wen heard Zhou Huaijin calling someone's name in his sleep. That person's name is Huairou.

Therefore, when I heard him say that he liked stars, I couldn't help but have many thoughts in my mind.

For example, Huairou was Zhou Huaijin's beloved Omega . After she died for unknown reasons, Zhou Huaijin would always look at the brightest stars and think of her. As for the person who told Zhou Huaijin that sentence, it was either Zhou Huaijin's parents or Huairou.

After all, people only remember what their loved ones said.

Thinking of this, Yan Wen looked at Zhou Huaijin with a hint of pity in his eyes, " Compared to the stars, I actually like the moon more. "

Zhou Huaijin tilted his head to look at him and asked, " Why? "

Yan Wen looked up at the half-moon in the sky and said, " It can make me less scared in the dark. "

Zhou Huaijin frowned slightly, not quite understanding what the young man meant.

" You're not ... afraid of the dark, are you? "

This doesn't make sense. When Yan Wen was looking for food with him earlier, he didn't show any sign of being afraid of the dark. Just now, the young master even took the initiative to suggest going out for some fresh air. No matter how you look at him, he doesn't seem to be afraid of the dark.

Hearing this, Yan Wen's long and thick eyelashes trembled a few times, and he smiled and said, " Maybe. "

This answer is too ambiguous.

Zhou Huaijin thought to himself.

Before he could speak, Yan Wen said, " Put your hand over here so I can see it. "

The wound on the palm of his hand had not healed yet. Zhou Huaijin didn't want it to scare the timid and delicate young master, so he handed his other uninjured hand to Yan Wen.

Yan Wen glanced at him, " Not this one. "

Zhou Huaijin hesitated and said, " The wound on my hand is quite scary. Are you sure you want to see it? "

Not wanting to waste any more time talking to him, Yan Wen pulled his hand in front of him, carefully uncovered the bloodstained cloth, and said, " I've seen scarier things. "

When all the cloth strips were removed, the skin and flesh on the palm of the hand were turned inside out and slightly white due to excessive blood loss, looking extremely serious.

" Didn't you apply medicine after you went back? " Yan Wen frowned slightly and asked.

" I'm not a fool, how could I let the wound bleed? " Zhou Huaijin took out a tube of ointment from his pocket, handed it to Yan Wen, and explained: " The wound is so serious because the

cloth strips rubbed against it when I was bandaging it. I only have one hand, so it's not convenient to operate it. "

Yan Wen threw the removed cloth strips to the ground, took the ointment, grabbed Zhou Huaijin's palm and carefully applied the ointment on his wound.

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-24

09:00:04-2022-06-25 09:00: 01——

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: ly 1 ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 27

The young man's knuckles were slightly cold, and the refreshing ointment always brought a subtle tingling sensation when it touched his palms. Zhou Huaijin curled his fingers uncontrollably, looking at Yan Wen's brows drooping due to the application of the ointment, and an inexplicable emotion emerged in his heart.

The young master was usually taciturn, and his mature attire always gave people a feeling of indifference and alienation. At this moment, he lowered his brows, and looked obedient and soft, making him particularly easy to bully.

Thinking of Yan Wen's fate in the book, Zhou Huaijin's heart skipped a beat. He wanted to ask something but finally held back.

After a long while, he said, " The bandage strips are already dirty. I'll tear some more from my clothes and give them to you. "

Seeing Alpha 's coat being torn to a large length, Yan Wen laughed in his heart. According to Zhou Huaijin's attitude, within three days, the coat would be torn to pieces.

He took out a roll of bandage from his pocket, carefully wrapped it around the wound, and said, " You wear this coat every day, so it will inevitably breed bacteria. For safety reasons, you should use a bandage. "

Bandages are used to bandage wounds. Normally, no one would carry a bandage with them when going out for some fresh air.

Therefore, the purpose of Yan Wen's bandage is obvious.

Zhou Huaijin felt warm in his heart, realizing that the young man had put aside his distance and vigilance towards him and completely treated him as a friend. He smiled at Yan Wen and said softly, " Thank you. "

Yan Wen paused while bandaging the wound. " You're welcome. "

It was a rare occasion for the two of them to be alone together, and Yan Wen clearly showed his concern and kindness towards him. He had been holding back all the way, but he really couldn't hold it in any longer.

In Zhou Huaijin's opinion, the young master was kindhearted and had no scheming. He wanted to repay others for their kindness. If such a person met a good person, it would be fine. The two of them might even get married. But if he met a hypocritical and vicious scum like the original owner, his fate would be either death or a life worse than death.

Although he has traveled into the body of the original owner and changed Yan Wen's predetermined ending, the filming of "Survival 1+1 " will soon be completed. What should the young master do if he encounters a scumbag again in the future?

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin asked: " Yan Wen, I want to ask you a question. "

The bandaging was almost finished. Yan Wen tied a small bow on the back of Zhou Huaijin's hand, let go of his hand, and asked, " What's the problem? "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " What kind of Alpha do you like ? Gentle or cold? "

Yan Wen paused and looked at him in surprise, " Why are you asking me this? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I just want to ask. "

Yan Wen said, " I have no idea what this problem is. I think if I really like an Alpha , I will be happy to see him and I will be willing to do anything he asks me to do. "

Indeed, Yan Wen's love in the book is so simple and passionate.

Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but say: " A partner is only a part of your life, not your everything. You don't have to lose yourself for him. "

Yan Wen met his eyes and said seriously: " I will never lose myself again. "

Again?

Apart from the original owner, has it been possible that the young master has already been treated like a scumbag once?

Zhou Huaijin couldn't ask any more about such personal matters, so he stood up, extended his hand to Yan Wen, and said, " It's getting late, go back to bed. "

" Okay. " Yan Wen took his hand and stood up with the help of his force.

The two men returned to their respective tents in the dark and slept well that night.

On the second day, the program team woke up the guests early and told everyone good news. Because the program was broadcast live, most viewers saw piranhas infesting the sea during the live broadcast yesterday and they called the police, who quickly sent rescuers.

Both the program crew and the guests did not sleep well last night because their own safety was threatened. Now, after hearing the news, they finally felt relieved after a night of worry.

" It's so dangerous outside. Let's eat some wild vegetables while waiting for rescue. " Li Yun suggested.

Wild vegetables are bitter and unpalatable. Since participating in "Survival 1+1 ", the guests have eaten wild vegetables several times and are about to vomit. But what Li Yun said is not without reason. How can the desire for food be more important than life safety?

Feng Guang agreed: " Although wild vegetables are unpalatable, they are safe. "

[I didn't sleep well last night because I was worried about Wen Zai. Now that I see him on the live broadcast, I finally feel relieved.]

[The police received a call yesterday, they should have arrived by now, right?]

[It's better to eat wild vegetables, so you don't have to face piranhas and wild beasts.]

At this moment , a slight rustling sound came from behind the bushes not far from them. Zhou Huaijin calmly reached for the dagger at his waist, but his face pretended to be listening to the guests' conversation seriously.

Cheng Bitong moved closer to Zhou Huaijin and asked, " Zhou Huaijin, how is the injury on your hand? I have some medicine here, do you need it? "

Zhou Huaijin raised his hand and said, " No need, it has been bandaged. "

Only then did Cheng Bitong give up.

[I really think that Goddess Cheng likes Brother Zhou, otherwise she wouldn't care about him again and again.]

[Am I seeing right? Brother Zhou actually tied a bow around himself? I never thought that an Alpha would be so girly!]

[This shouldn't have been bandaged by Brother Zhou. I saw it yesterday and his bandaging skills are terrible.]

[The bow tie ... must have been bandaged by an Omega .]

Another rustling sound was heard, and Feng Guang looked solemnly at the bushes not far away and said, " There seems to be something behind the bushes over there ..."

As soon as these words were spoken, everyone looked towards the bushes.

After a long time, two young faces poked out from the grass. They looked only twelve or thirteen years old, with their cheeks tanned by the sun. They were wearing clothes woven with grass, the same as the people of the Nian tribe.

When the guests saw him, they thought he was a child from the Ni'an tribe and let down their guard.

Feng Guang was the first to speak: " Children, did your parents ask you to come here? "

Since arriving on the isolated island, the people of the Nian tribe have been very friendly to them. Fearing that they might not have enough to eat, they often send their children to bring them food, sometimes vegetables and sometimes meat.

The older boy shook his head, pointed at Zhou Huaijin and said, " I'm here to see my big brother. "

Zhou Huaijin was not unfamiliar with the little boy who was talking. He had rescued the little boy's sister in the dense forest some time ago. Now seeing that the two of them were full of energy and in good spirits, he knew that the brother and sister were living a good life.

" What do you want to talk to me about? "

Xiwen pulled Xilin out of the bushes and came to Zhou Huaijin. " Xilin and I came here mainly to thank my brother. "

At this point, he took out a hare hidden behind him and said, " I heard from the tribe that there are piranhas in the river. You are short of food now, so I caught this one especially for you. "

Zhou Huaijin squatted down, looked at Xiwen straight in the eye, and said, " I've said it before, I don't need you to repay me. "

" No, my mother told me to be grateful and repay kindness. " Xiwen shook his head.

Zhou Huaijin stared at him for a while and said, " I'm not short of food. You can take the rabbit back. "

Before Xiwen showed a disappointed expression, he said: " If you really want to repay me, let me hug your sister. After that, we will no longer owe each other anything. "

[What is that? Is it a wild beast?]

[Hmm? Two children from the Ni'an tribe? They are not here to bring food again, right? That's great, now the guests don't have to eat wild vegetables anymore.]

[Thank you? What good thing did Brother Zhou do behind our backs again?]

[The Ni'an tribe was short of food, and he asked to hold the little girl, probably just because he didn't want to accept the thank you gift.]

[I really will always be overwhelmed by Brother Zhou's gentleness.]

Xiwen didn't understand why the elder brother refused to accept his thank you gift. In his opinion, a hug was more of a way to show affection and love. The elder brother saved Xilin's life, so even if Xilin had to sacrifice his life to save the elder brother, it was reasonable.

So, a hug is not really a thank you gift at all.

" Brother, if you want to hug Xilin, you can hug her as many times as you want, but you must accept this thank-you gift, otherwise Xilin and I will never feel at ease for the rest of our lives. " Xiwen said as he stubbornly delivered the hare to Zhou Huaijin.

Li Yun advised: " Brother Zhou, this child is a token of your love, why don't you just accept him. "

Zhou Huaijin knew in his heart that he did not deserve this thank-you gift.

From the beginning, he had no intention of saving Xilin, but just wanted to reduce his guilt towards his sister. If he didn't have this guilt, he would not have taken the initiative to save people.

" I won't accept this thank you gift. " Zhou Huaijin said, walked to the little girl, squatted down, and asked in a gentle voice: " Xilin, would you like me to hug you? "

Xilin had a good impression of this savior whom her brother called her, so she nodded softly. After getting the girl's consent, Zhou Huaijin reached out and hugged the girl again. He rested his chin on Xilin's thin shoulders, touched her messy hair, and whispered: " You, be careful in the future, don't eat anything poisonous, and if you encounter a wild animal, run quickly, follow your brother well, and don't get lost again. "

The two hugged each other. Xilin could clearly feel the generosity and warmth of his big brother's embrace. Listening to his gentle voice, he felt very happy and said in a crisp voice: " Well, Xilin will follow behind my brother obediently. "

After hugging for a while, Zhou Huaijin let go of the girl and said, " I have accepted the thank-you gift. You and your sister can go back. "

Xiwen shook his head and said stubbornly: " Brother, I caught this specially to thank you, please accept it. "

" I have already accepted the thank-you gift, so I can't ask for anything else from you. " At this point, Zhou Huaijin paused for a moment, looked at the rabbit that was constantly fluttering in Xiwen's hands, and said: " However, this rabbit is quite cute, give it to your sister as a pet. " For a moment, the scene was a little stagnant.

Chapter 28

[This little boy is really grateful. If I had a child like him, I would wake up laughing in my dreams.]

【Brother Zhou always thinks about others, I really love him! 】

[I also want Brother Zhou to hold me. I wonder if Brother Zhou is willing to hold a 288 -month-old child like me.]

[Raise your hand! Children aged 600 months also want to be hugged!]

At this moment, Zhou Huaijin keenly sensed a slight tremor on the ground. The movement was so small that it would have been difficult to detect if he had not developed the habit of being on guard at all times in the apocalypse.

His eyes darkened slightly, and he calmed down, trying to feel the source of the noise. Relying on his intuition, he focused his gaze on the grass behind Xiwen.

The grass there was half a person's height, with green shade and lush branches and leaves, making it very easy to hide something.

Xiwen had no idea about this. His savior refused his thank-you gift three times in a row. He hung his head in disappointment, sadness and frustration surging in his bright and sincere eyes.

" Brother, you have to take good care of yourself. If there is not enough food, I will still come to deliver it. "

Zhou Huaijin hummed, and when Xiwen was about to turn around and leave, he moved as fast as lightning, grabbed the wrists of the two children and pulled them behind him.

Just as the guests were confused by Zhou Huaijin's actions, the next second, a huge python emerged from the bushes not far away , and its pair of light green eyes stared at Feng Guang coldly and sinisterly, the threat was self-evident.

Li Yun was frightened and took a few steps back. The fear in the corners of his eyes and eyebrows was beyond words. " Ah! Why is there a python here? "

Thinking of what Atasha had said before, that the pythons in the dense forest were particularly vengeful and could remember the smell of their enemies, Feng Guang was frightened so much that his face turned pale and he froze in place, not daring to move.

[This kid is really, really polite!]

[What is Zhou Huaijin going to do? Why did he suddenly pull two children?]

[Ahhh, python! Mom, I'm scared!]

[Aren't pythons only found in dense forests? Why is this snake hiding behind the bushes?]

" Run! What are you standing there for! "

Seeing that everyone was standing there in a daze, as if waiting to make breakfast for the python, Zhou Huaijin shouted.

Everyone woke up as if from a dream and ran away.

Xilin was bitten by a poisonous snake a few days ago, and his body has not yet fully recovered.

If he really runs, it will be very strenuous. Looking at the two children's extremely pure eyes, Zhou Huaijin couldn't bear it, so he squatted down, hugged the weak Xilin into his arms, and held Xiwen with his other hand, and took the two to a relatively safe place.

" It's dangerous here, you two should leave here quickly. "

" Brother, take good care of yourself! "

Xiwen knew that he and his sister were weak compared to other adults. If they stayed here any longer, not only would they be unable to protect their savior, but they would also become a burden to him. So he grabbed his sister's hand and left without looking back.

Zhou Huaijin turned around and looked at the scene not far away with extreme calmness .

The guests and the program crew were scared and scattered, but the five-meter-long python did not chase anyone else, but only chased Feng Guang.

Because of its huge size, it was inconvenient for it to move on the flat and unobstructed land. Feng Guang was three or four meters away from it at the moment and obviously could not catch up with it, but for some reason, the python still chased it relentlessly, as if it would not give up until it caught its prey.

[Run, run, run! Otherwise you will end up in the snake's stomach!]

[Brother Zhou's physical condition is really good. He ran away with two children without even taking a breath.]

【Finally, it's not like the "go away" or "I won't go away" in TV dramas. This child's behavior and attitude are so real. He just left when he was told to, without even looking back.】

[Why is this snake chasing Feng Guang? Is it because his meat is so delicious?]

After finding that the python was not chasing them, the program crew and other guests stopped running. Seeing Feng Guang's embarrassed appearance, they all thought of what happened in the jungle that day.

Atasha once said that pythons hold grudges.

That day, Feng Guang accidentally stepped on a few snake eggs and crushed them. The python that gave birth to the snake eggs had once chased them in the dense forest. Fortunately, they hurriedly escaped from the dense forest and were not hurt by the python. Now this python is not chasing anyone else but Feng Guang. It is very likely the python whose snake eggs were crushed that day.

" Feng Guang, run to the bushes on the right, so it will be blocked by the branches and leaves and won't catch up with you so quickly! " Li Yun, who was watching from the side, was frightened and spoke quickly.

Ye Hanfeng said sternly, " You can't run into the bushes, Feng Guang, you have to run to a flat place. "

Zhou Huaijin knew that what Ye Hanfeng said was right.

The last time this python was in the dense forest, it wanted to eat Feng Guang alive. It stopped attacking for two reasons: one was that the dense forest was its familiar hunting ground, and the other was that they were numerous and powerful while it was weak. These two reasons combined made it let them go easily.

The reason why it dared to leave the dense forest at this moment was that it must have found help. The helper might be hiding in a bush just like it was just now.

Seeing Feng Guang swaying from side to side, Zhou Huaijin continued what Ye Hanfeng said, " Pythons usually bite their prey with one strike, and then wrap themselves around it to make it lose its ability to resist. Feng Guang, there is a high possibility that its companions are lurking behind the bushes. You'd better run to a flat and unobstructed place now. "

both Alphas said this, Feng Guang no longer hesitated and turned and ran in another direction. At the same time, a huge python jumped out from the grass beside Feng Guang and rushed straight towards Feng Guang.

" Feng Guang, there is a snake beside you, get out of the way! "

[I remember Feng Guang once crushed a few python eggs. The python chasing him seemed to be about this length. Could it be that it has come back again?]

[Feng Guang, run to the dense forest quickly. Maybe you can save your life.]

[What Mr. Ye and Brother Zhou said makes sense. Pythons love to sneak attack their prey. The more hidden the bushes are, the easier it is to hide.]

[Oh my god! This python is so big, I'm afraid it can swallow Feng Guang in one bite.]

[Haven't we called the police? Why haven't the police come yet? If they don't come soon, someone will die!]

[It's too late ...]

The moment the python appeared, both the program crew and the guests held their breath. The giant python moved too fast, and everyone could only watch Feng Guang die.

Looking at the giant python, Zhou Huaijin's expression changed slightly.

After all, the reason why Feng Guang was being chased by the python at this moment was entirely because it was worried about his safety, so it came out to look for him and crushed the python eggs.

Thinking of this, he no longer hesitated, picked up a stone from the ground, and smashed it accurately at the python's head.

[In this case, Brother Zhou, don't try to be brave. How can a stone possibly harm a giant python?]

[Zhou Huaijin is crazy! Even a knife can't hurt the python, so he actually hit it with a stone.]

[Wow, Feng Guang is doomed this time. I quite like him.]

Having lived in the apocalypse for many years, Zhou Huaijin was very careful about his strength. Although this body was not even half of his original body, he was an Alpha and was naturally much stronger than an ordinary person. Therefore, although this stone could not kill the python, it could actually hurt it.

As soon as the stone hit the giant python's head, the python screamed in pain and fell to the side.

As early as when the giant python jumped out from the side, Feng Guang was so frightened that he sat paralyzed on the spot and could not move. Even though the giant python had been knocked to the ground by Zhou Huaijin with a stone, he still couldn't stand up because of his weak legs. At the same time, the python behind him was approaching Feng Guang step by step. Thinking about how Feng Guang had pulled him desperately towards the shore when he encountered a shark in the sea before, Li Yun really couldn't bear to stand by and watch him die, so she gritted her teeth and rushed towards Feng Guang.

" Feng Guang, stand up quickly! The python is right behind you! " As she said this, she trotted to Feng Guang, put his arm on her shoulders, and tried desperately to help him up. Feng Guang stood up with the support of Li Yun, and the two of them ran forward desperately. At this time, the giant python on the side slowly supported itself after enduring the initial pain. Just when everyone thought it was going to continue attacking and worried about Li Yun and Feng Guang, the two pythons actually left the place one after the other.

Cheng Bitong frowned and asked in confusion: Why did " they ... leave? "

Ye Hanfeng always answered her questions, and he immediately explained: " They have lost the best opportunity to attack, and they know that they can't get revenge if they stay any longer, so they left. "

" Will they come back again ... " Li Yun asked with heavy breathing.

Zhou Huaijin said: " As long as Feng Guang is still on this isolated island, the python will follow his scent and find the right opportunity to swallow him into its stomach. "

Li Yun had just forced himself to save Feng Guang. When the crisis was resolved, his calves immediately became so sore and weak that he collapsed to the ground with a thud.

Hearing this, she broke down and sobbed softly, " I just came to participate in a variety show, and now there are piranhas and pythons. I'm not going to die here, am I? "

Yan Wen had remained calm from the moment the python appeared. When he heard Li Yun's cry, he suddenly said, " We won't die here. "

[This ... this is really not a script made by the production team? How could a stone knock a giant python to the ground?]

an Alpha who can string piranhas onto a dagger .]

[Feng Guang, get up quickly! Princess Yun is risking her life to save you, don't hold her back!]

[Why did the python leave? This is unscientific ...]

[Wenzi is right! No one will die!]

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-26

09:00:04-2022-06-27 09:00: 02——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: 10 bottles of Sugar Hat; 2 bottles of Chi Zhou ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 29

Both the young man's tone and expression revealed a strong sense of confidence.

Li Yun calmed down a bit, but still had some fear in her heart. She asked, " How do you know we won't die here? "

Yan Wen said: " The program team said that the police rescue will arrive soon. As long as we can hold on for two days, we will not die here. "

Zhou Huaijin felt very relieved when he saw the young master calmly comforting others.

After this survival variety show, Yan Wen is obviously calmer and more rational than before.

Even after the filming of "Survival 1+1 " is over, he no longer has to worry about the young master encountering a scum like the original owner again.

" Yan Wen is right. " He said, " The most urgent thing is to solve the breakfast problem first. Only when we are full can we have the strength to wait for rescue. "

The two of them talked to each other to ease the tense atmosphere. Zhou Huaijin subdued the piranha first and then defeated the python. As soon as he opened his mouth, the program team and guests seemed to have found a backbone and placed their hopes of survival on him.

Li Yun asked first: " Brother Zhou, you are so good, are you really self-taught in martial arts, and not learned from a martial arts master who lives in seclusion in the mountains? "

As soon as these words were spoken, everyone's eyes were focused on Zhou Huaijin, and they were obviously very interested in this question.

Zhou Huaijin said: " Yes, I am self-taught. "

Even though he said that, the guests still didn't quite believe it. In their opinion, Zhou Huaijin's superb martial arts skills might be self-taught, but his sharp reaction ability would never reach such a peak without the supervision of a master.

Although they knew it clearly, everyone tacitly kept their doubts to themselves. After all, everyone has their own secrets hidden deep inside, and they cannot force others to make their secrets public.

[Last time I encountered a small snake, I was so scared that I jumped five meters high.]

[Goddess Cheng and Wenzhi are so calm in this situation, not like Omegas at all .]

[Brother Zhou is definitely not self-taught. My brother learned martial arts from a master in a temple, but he is not as good as him.]

Cheng Bitong moved a little closer to Zhou Huaijin and said, " Zhou Huaijin, my sister is very interested in martial arts. If you have time, you can come to my house and teach her some self-defense techniques. "

This is really nonsense.

How could Cheng Birou, an Omega , take the initiative to invite an Alpha to her home, and how could she be interested in martial arts?

After the last conversation with the heroine at the beach, Zhou Huaijin knew that she just wanted to take the opportunity to invite him to her home because her sister Cheng Birou was a loyal fan of the original owner.

Cheng Birou is a fan of the original owner, but Zhou Huaijin is not the original owner, so she doesn't want to see him, but the original owner.

Zhou Huaijin said leisurely: " We'll talk about it when the time comes. "

Cheng Bitong said: " Okay, let's make an appointment then. "

By the time the program crew and guests calmed down, it was already past nine o'clock. In order not to go hungry, everyone simply dug up some wild vegetables nearby, cooked a pot of vegetable soup, and filled their stomachs.

Because the program crew suspended the filming of "Survival 1+1 ", the guests were not required to complete the task. After eating and drinking, the guests went back to their various tents to take a short rest.

[Fuck ... Is this an invitation from Goddess Cheng? Inviting Brother Zhou to teach her sister martial arts at her home? Did I hear that correctly?]

[No wonder Goddess Cheng doesn't like Mr. Ye, it turns out she likes gentle people like Zhou Huaijin.]

[Brother Zhou is so stubborn that he actually told the goddess that he would talk to her later. Is he really not afraid of being criticized by the goddess' fans?]

[We've all returned to our tents. I'm going to catch up on some sleep.]

The program crew and guests stayed in the tent for a whole day. At noon the next day, when the sun was shining brightly and the heat was unbearable, the sound of a propeller spinning was heard outside the tent.

The program team had previously said that the police rescue would arrive soon, so the slightest movement was enough to attract everyone.

The program crew and guests poked their heads out of the tent and saw two helicopters hovering in the air. The two helicopters kept circling the isolated island, apparently looking for a populated place to land.

" We are here! "

Cheng Bitong waved her hands into the air and shouted loudly.

After she shouted, others reacted quickly and called loudly for the helicopter.

The helicopter was hovering above the isolated island, with a clear view of everything happening below. After discovering the traces of the program crew and guests, the pilot steered the helicopter to stop in a relatively open place.

The landing made a lot of noise, and the Ni'an tribe was very close to where the program crew was camped, so many Ni'an people gathered and looked at the helicopter in amazement.

" Oh my god, this thing can actually fly? "

" Wow! This thing is so finely crafted! "

" If our tribe could have this thing, we could fly wherever we want and no longer have to rely on this island to survive . "

After the helicopter landed, two Alphas in police uniforms got out . They looked around and fixed their sights on Zhou Huaijin and his group.

After a brief greeting and making sure no one was missing or injured, the group split into two groups and boarded the helicopter. The two pilots said goodbye to the program crew, guests and the people of the Ni'an tribe, then flew away from the isolated island in a helicopter.

Zhou Huaijin was sitting in a helicopter with other guests. The helicopter was flying very fast and soon flew over the sea full of piranhas and landed on the shore.

After thanking the police, the program crew rented a car on the road to send the guests back to their respective cities one by one.

[This sound seems to be from a helicopter. Are the police rescuers here?]

[If nothing else, our country's rescue speed is really amazing.]

[Looking at the amazed and envious eyes of the Ni'an tribe, I don't know why, but my heart aches a little. We used to look at others like this too.]

[The guests can finally leave this hellhole! So happy!]

[Is the variety show coming to an end? I really don't want to let it go! How am I going to live without it in the future?]

On the bus, the guests sat together with their partners in "Survival 1+1 ". While the bus was driving, the program crew returned the mobile phones to the guests.

As soon as he got the phone, Zhou Huaijin entered the password according to the original owner's memory to unlock the phone. The phone received a lot of messages. After flipping through all the apps, he finally locked his eyes on two messages.

The first message was sent by the original owner's mother.

——Ajin , how have you been lately?

The original owner's parents were both farmers who worked hard in the fields, but the original owner had excellent grades since childhood. Compared with his mediocre Omega brother, his parents liked him more. Whenever they made delicious food, they only let his brother eat it and not his younger brother. Living in such an environment of extreme favoritism of the parents, the

younger brother hated the original owner very much, and the original owner also looked down on his younger brother, and the relationship between the two brothers was very bad.

In addition to his younger brother, the original owner also looked down on his parents from the bottom of his heart, thinking that they were useless and stupid. Therefore, except for asking for money, he almost never took the initiative to talk to his parents. This situation continued until the original owner was admitted to a very famous film academy.

After the original owner went to college and was able to earn some odd jobs to pay for his tuition, his attitude towards his parents became even worse and he basically stopped contacting them.

In order to sign up for the variety show, the original owner spent all his savings and did not tell his parents about his participation in "Survival 1+1 ". The original owner's parents never paid attention to the entertainment industry, so they did not know the whereabouts of the original owner.

Zhou Huaijin pondered for a moment, tapped the screen with his knuckles, and sent her a message in reply.

——Everything is fine.

——Is the money enough? Do you need your dad to give you some?

The reply came almost instantly.

The original owner had spent all her savings and now didn't even have fifty dollars on her. Although Zhou Huaijin wanted to ask for money, he rejected the original owner's mother's kindness considering that the elderly couple themselves were living in financial difficulties.

——Enough money to spend.

The more you talk, the more mistakes you make. Zhou Huaijin did not reply to the message sent by the original owner's mother, but clicked on the second message.

The second message was sent by the original owner's agent.

——Zhou Huaijin, it is said online that the variety show has been suspended. The director of a low-budget web drama invited you to audition, so I took it for you. If you come back, come directly to the company to find me.

In the original book, the filming of "Survival 1+1 " was also suspended due to piranhas when filming the survival on a deserted island. The difference from now is that the original owner did not receive a script and had been doing nothing in the rental house until the heroine became famous because of a drama with a strong heroine. At the strong request of netizens, "Survival 1+1 " re-filmed the survival on the snowy mountain.

According to Zhou Huaijin's original plan, he would quit the entertainment industry and live a dull life after the filming of the survival variety show was over. Now, he is penniless. If he takes on this play, he should be able to make a small sum of money. It is not too late to quit the entertainment industry after solving the basic food and clothing.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin replied.

——Okay , Sister Feng, I will come to the company to see you as soon as I get back.

After processing these two messages, Zhou Huaijin put the phone back into his pocket, leaned his head against the back of the seat, and just as he closed his eyes to rest, he heard Yan Wen's voice.

" We've been together for a few days, why don't we add each other on WeChat? "

Zhou Huaijin opened his eyes, tilted his head to look at him, and said: " Okay, you add me? I add you? "

Yan Wen: " Scan the code, I'll scan you. "

Zhou Huaijin took out his mobile phone, opened WeChat, displayed the QR code, and handed it to him.

After Yan Wen scanned the code, a WeChat username named "Jiuli" popped up on the WeChat interface, and the profile picture used was a selfie of Zhou Huaijin. He frowned slightly and clicked on the add friend button.

After staring at the avatar for a few seconds, he couldn't help but ask, " Zhou Huaijin, can you change your avatar? "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Why? "

Yan Wen said: " I heard from my fans that people who use selfies as their profile pictures are either extremely confident or extremely ordinary. Which category do you think you belong to? "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-27

09:00:02-2022-06-28 08:47: 46——

5 bottles of Jiuchong ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 30

Zhou Huaijin choked for a moment when asked.

He had read a post before, the title of which was an analysis of people who use selfies as WeChat profile pictures. The analysis was completely different from what the young master said. It was mentioned above that people who use selfies as their WeChat profile pictures are generally frank, sincere, kind, simple, and confident. There is no such thing as extreme credence in the analysis. Yan Wen probably said this to deliberately make fun of him. Zhou Huaijin also had a playful thought and said, " Then I might be the type who is extremely confident. After all, to grow up like me, you must have saved at least one country in your previous life. "

When he spoke, he did not deliberately lower his voice, and everyone in the car could hear his words.

Cheng Bitong burst out laughing and continued, " Zhou Huaijin, I originally thought you belonged to the first type, but as soon as you opened your mouth, I felt that the second type was more suitable for you. "

Two days ago, Feng Guang almost died in Shekou. At the critical moment, it was Zhou Huaijin who saved him with a stone. Because of Zhou Huaijin's life-saving grace and his personal charm, Feng Guang had already unilaterally regarded Zhou Huaijin as his own brother. At this moment, he heard the two Omegas bullying his brother, and he immediately felt unhappy.

" Just based on Brother Zhou's looks, I would believe him if he said he saved two countries in his previous life. "

Zhou Huaijin looked at Feng Guang in surprise. He didn't expect that he would speak so highly of his appearance. He couldn't help but laugh and said, " That's a bit exaggerated. "

Li Yun shook his head and said, " It's not an exaggeration at all, Brother Zhou. I've been in the entertainment industry for so many years and have met countless celebrities. Apart from Mr. Ye, I've never seen an Alpha as outstanding as you . "

Zhou Huaijin had heard such praise countless times in another world, and he felt no wavering when he heard her say this.

" Thank you for the compliment. "

At this time, the bus had traveled half the distance. Looking at the scenery receding outside the window, Zhou Huaijin lowered his head and fixed his gaze on the little red 1 in the WeChat address book .

He opened the address book and saw a person named An requesting to add him as a friend. The other person's profile picture was a black cat squatting on a flower bed with its back to the camera. Because of the shooting angle, its body and butt were huddled together, forming a black heart.

Quite cute.

Zhou Huaijin stared at the black cat for a long while. The more he looked, the more he felt that the black cat looked a bit like someone. He imagined the other person having cat ears and a cat tail, and he actually laughed.

" This cat ..."

As he spoke, he looked at Yan Wen, and added, " She's pretty cute. "

Yan Wen said: " Its name is An An. I found it on a rainy day. It is not only cute, but also very well behaved. "

Picking up a stray cat on a rainy day, it seems that the young master really likes animals.

Zhou Huaijin still remembers that before the filming of the survival variety show started, Yan Wen was late for half an hour because his calf was scratched by a car while trying to save a kitten. During the live broadcast of "Survival 1+1 ", he was criticized for being a big shot by black fans for a long time.

" You like cats? "

Yan Wen pursed his lips and said calmly, " It's not that I like them, I just can't bear to see them living on the streets. "

When he said this, there was no emotion on the Omega's face. If Zhou Huaijin hadn't been paying attention to his facial expression, he would not have noticed the almost unnoticeable tenderness that flashed across his eyes.

He clicked to agree and added Yan Wen's WeChat.

Just after adding the friend, Zhou Huaijin felt something behind him trying to touch him. He reached back without thinking and pinched a soft and smooth wrist.

" Ah! It hurts! "

At the same time, Cheng Bitong, who was sitting in the back seat, frowned and cried out in pain because she was pinched.

Zhou Huaijin finally reacted and quickly let go of the heroine's wrist bone. He turned around and apologized: " I'm sorry, Miss Cheng, did I hurt you? "

Cheng Bitong withdrew her hand, and there were several purple pinch marks on her fair and smooth wrist. Before she could say anything, a bony hand held her hand, leaned over and blew a few breaths of hot air on her purple wrist.

Ye Hanfeng's tone was full of heartache, " Does it hurt a lot? "

Cheng Bitong and he had been childhood sweethearts, so she naturally knew how jealous her boyfriend was, and immediately said, " I didn't get hurt, don't worry. "

After comforting her boyfriend, she turned her gaze to Zhou Huaijin, who had been apologizing, and said, " Zhou Huaijin, I poked your shoulder because I wanted to add you on WeChat, but I forgot that you were so quick to respond. "

Li Yun, who was standing by, suddenly said, " Why don't we just create a group? It would save us the trouble of adding people one by one. "

" Yes, after all, we have participated in a variety show, and we are about to separate, so we should leave each other our WeChat accounts for easy contact in the future. " Feng Guang agreed.

Cheng Bitong said: " I think it's okay. "

This proposal was passed unanimously as soon as it was put forward.

The six people created a group, with Cheng Bitong as the group owner, and changed the group chat name to "Socialist Overtime Workers".

As soon as she saw the name of the group, Li Yun burst out laughing. " Sister Bitong, I thought you were a caring older sister type, but I didn't expect you to be so funny. "

Cheng Bitong said: " Before I participated in the survival variety show, I had no idea that Zhou Huaijin was such a noble and selfless Alpha . "

After being praised several times in a row, even if Zhou Huaijin was calm and composed, he couldn't help but blush.

" Please stop praising me. If I were any thinner, I would be too embarrassed to face anyone. "

As soon as these words were spoken, everyone in the bus burst into laughter.

The guests were in different urban areas, and the bus driver received a call on the way, saying that his wife was about to give birth. He suddenly changed his mind and wanted to take the six people to an area where it was convenient to get a taxi. Giving birth is not a trivial matter, and the six people all expressed their understanding.

As the bus moved forward, Zhou Huaijin saw a large group of people from a distance, many of whom were wearing wedding dresses, and it looked like a group wedding.

Before he could continue reading, Yan Wen beside him quickly took out a baseball cap from his backpack and put it on his head, and then put on a black mask on his face, wrapping himself tightly and airtight.

" What's wrong with you? Do you have a cold and can't stand the wind? " Zhou Huaijin frowned and asked puzzledly.

Yan Wen said: " It's okay. "

When he spoke, he did not look at Zhou Huaijin, but instead stuck his head out and kept looking at the group of people who were gathering to get married. His eyes, as clear as a deer, were full of seriousness and solemnity.

Zhou Huaijin felt like laughing when he saw this.

He really didn't expect that Young Master Yan actually liked to watch the fun. When watching the fun, his movements of sticking his head out were very much like a kitten, which was really adorable.

Just like that, the bus slowly stopped near the group of people who were gathering to get married. Before Zhou Huaijin could move, Yan Wen had already stood up before him, put on his backpack and rushed straight to the bus door.

Not only Yan Wen, but also the other four guests were the same.

Not only did they wear various kinds of hats, they also put masks on their faces to cover their faces tightly. As soon as the bus stopped and the door opened, they rushed out like the wind.

" Hey, no, there's no monster behind us, why are you running? " Zhou Huaijin only had time to shout this before he could no longer see them.

He frowned in confusion, put his backpack on his shoulders properly, and just as he got off the bus, it drove away at a high speed. He didn't even have the chance to turn his head before he was surrounded by people.

Zhou Huaijin didn't know that he became an instant hit with his gentle personality and superb fighting skills in "Survival 1+1 ", and countless people became his fans. Therefore, there were also many fans who came to pick him up at the airport after hearing the news.

" With the wisdom in our arms, we can look forward to a promising future! "

" Brother Zhou, fly bravely, Jinli will always be with you! "

" Brother Zhou, Brother Zhou, I love you, just like a mouse loves rice! "

" Ahhh, Brother Zhou is so handsome! He is so much more handsome than in the live broadcast. "

" Brother Zhou, please marry me! I have even put on my wedding dress for you! "

Zhou Huaijin was frightened by their deafening screams and took a few steps back unconsciously, but the boys and girls in wedding dresses in the front were pressing forward. He observed carefully and found that the faces of those gathered were full of excitement and joy. They were holding banners or colorful signs with the names of the six guests written on them. They did not seem to have any ill intentions, so he let down his guard.

Seeing the boys and girls in wedding dresses getting closer and closer, Zhou Huaijin took a small step back uncomfortably and asked one of the girls holding his sign: " Can I ask what you are doing here? "

The girl pinched the hem of her wedding dress, blushing as she said, " Brother Zhou, I heard you were coming back at noon, so we arranged a wedding dress pick-up for you overnight. I wonder if you are satisfied or not. "

So, these people surrounding him should be his fans?

Zhou Huaijin felt relieved and nodded, " I am very satisfied. Thank you for picking me up at the airport. But you don't need to come next time. This is too extravagant and wasteful. "

Once these words were spoken, a new wave of enthusiasm was set off.

" Ahhh, Brother Zhou is so gentle! Even gentler than the one in "Survival 1+1 "! "

" Brother Zhou, please give me an autographed photo! "

" Take a photo with me, Brother Zhou! I really like you! "

" Ahhh, so handsome! I'm really going to be fascinated by him! "

As they talked, they moved closer to Zhou Huaijin.

The crowd surrounding him was getting closer and closer at a speed visible to the naked eye. Zhou Huaijin was forced into a state of being unable to advance or retreat. He felt quite helpless. He just raised his hand, but then he put it down again, not knowing what he thought of. If he were to encounter some zombie beasts, he would certainly subdue them with force and would not show any mercy; but now, most of those standing in front of him were weak little girls. Even if he was very annoyed by being surrounded, he could not take any action against them, so he seemed a little restrained.

" We can talk it over. Don't get so close. Be careful not to step on others ..."

Before Zhou Huaijin could finish his words, someone touched his waist. There were too many people surrounding him from behind, and they were very close to him. For a moment, he didn't know who was touching him in the chaos.

Chapter 31

Logically speaking , it's okay for him, a grown man, to be touched, it won't hurt him , but there is a difference between actively asking for touch and passively being touched . What's more, he and the person who touched him were strangers to each other , and he felt a little aggrieved when he was touched like a hooligan for no reason.

But if he were to scold her for it , he felt it was an exaggeration.

" Can you please make a way out? I have something urgent to do. " Zhou Huaijin suppressed his annoyance and said in a gentle tone.

These words seemed to open a box. The boys and girls who had been extremely restrained just now rushed forward and tried their best to pull Zhou Huaijin.

The total number of these people was at least a few hundred . Each person had two hands, which added up to hundreds of hands . Those hands were constantly scratching and groping Zhou Huaijin. He could clearly feel the palms of some people on his waist and abdomen. He wiped oil off his chest , and even tore his clothes directly.

Because it was summer and the heat was unbearable, he only wore a thin short-sleeved shirt on his upper body , and his lower body was even simpler , wearing half shorts. If they really let them tear it apart, wouldn't he be running around naked here? Moreover, they all hold up cameras. If they are not careful , they may be embarrassed online.

Thinking of this , Zhou Huaijin grabbed his clothes tightly , with resistance written all over his face.

Now he finally understood why others wrapped themselves tightly before getting off the bus and jumped off the bus before it stopped.

" Brother Zhou , what are your plans for the future? Will you take on any acting roles? "

" Brother Zhou, we have been waiting for you here for a long time, take a photo with us! "

" Brother Zhou, Jinli will always be your backer! Keep going and move forward! "

" Brother Zhou, I always look forward to your shining in the entertainment industry. "

With a "swish" sound, Zhou Huaijin's short sleeve was torn. Because the scene was too noisy, the slight sound was suppressed by the fans' shouting and did not cause any waves.

" Wait! Don't tear my clothes! " Zhou Huaijin covered the tear with his hands, the confusion and panic between his brows were visible to the naked eye.

What is going on?

Aren't these fans here to pick him up at the airport? Why are they tearing his clothes?

After these words came out, the fans became even more crazy.

As Zhou Huaijin was trying to refuse, he felt his cheeks warm, as if something soft touched them. Before he could react, another pretty face with a pouting mouth moved closer to his.

Zhou Huaijin: ...

So, he was kissed forcibly?

In the other world, he always focused on Huairou and work. He was 30 years old and had never had a girlfriend. Besides his mother, only Huairou had kissed him on the face. But now, he was kissed on the face by a stranger!

Seeing more mouths approaching his face, Zhou Huaijin wanted to dig a hole and bury himself in it. He covered his face with one hand and held his clothes tightly with the other hand, feeling more embarrassed than ever before.

" Calm down, don't kiss people randomly! "

In the entertainment industry, no matter whether it is a star or a singer, as long as they go out, they will be escorted by countless bodyguards. Even if they happen to meet a star without bodyguards, experienced stars will leave them far behind before they gather.

It was the first time for these fans to see a star who was at a loss when meeting fans and couldn't even say a harsh word. They all wanted to take advantage of him. If Zhou Huaijin became more and more popular and more and more fans came to pick him up at the airport, it would be difficult to take advantage of him.

" Ahhh, Brother Zhou! I want a kiss too! "

" I, I, I got the pieces of Brother Zhou's clothes! I'm so happy! "

" Brother Zhou! Take a photo with me! My sister likes you very much! If I don't get your autographed photo, my sister will beat me to death! "

" I want an autographed photo, too! Brother Zhou, give me one too! "

At this moment, a man who was wrapped tightly all over came towards Zhou Huaijin with a fire extinguisher in his hand. As he pulled the handle tightly, white smoke spread out in an instant. The whole area was filled with smoke, and the road ahead could not be seen clearly.

The man skillfully pushed through the crowd, walked up to Zhou Huaijin, grabbed his wrist, and said in a low voice: " Go! "

The voice sounded very familiar, and Zhou Huaijin walked forward without much thought , following the other party's pull.

Unable to see the road clearly, everyone was in a panic and had no time to care about their idols. The scene immediately became a mess. The two walked through the crowded crowd. Not only was Zhou Huaijin's clothes torn to shreds, but the man's mask and hat were also torn off by someone in the chaos.

After finally squeezing out of the crowd, the smoke from the fire extinguisher also wore off, and the image of Zhou Huaijin and the man holding hands was clearly visible to the fans and cameras.

After seeing who was holding their idol's hand, Zhou Huaijin's fans were immediately excited.

" That ... that's Yan Wen, right? He's holding our Brother Zhou's hand? "

" Is 'Qin Huai Ba Yan' true? Is our Brother Zhou really a couple with Yan Wen? "

" Wenzhi! Wenzhi is here! Sister Yan, come here quickly! "

" Ahhh I don't believe it! They definitely don't have any relationship! "

" Wait! Brother Zhou! Don't run! I haven't kissed you yet! "

Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen did not take the fans' comments to heart. They just ran as fast as they could. With their long arms and legs, they ran very fast and soon left the fans far behind. After running for an unknown amount of time, Yan Wen stopped at a corner, leaned his hands against the wall and tried to calm his breathing.

In comparison, Zhou Huaijin seems to be more stable .

Perhaps it was because the original owner exercised regularly, after running for such a long time, he not only did not feel tired, but even his breath was not heavy. Looking at the young master's panting appearance, he asked: " Yan Wen, didn't you leave? Why did you come back again? "

Yan Wen turned around, his eyes lingered on his face for a moment, and said, " I wanted to go home originally, but when I saw you being besieged by fans and almost stripped naked, I felt sorry for you and turned back. "

So, the young master saw me in such an embarrassing state when my clothes were torn off and my cheek was kissed?

Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips, his face feeling a little hot.

" Thank you. Without you, I don't know how long I would have been trapped. "

" Don't thank me yet, you should get yourself ready quickly. " Yan Wen looked him up and down, and said with a smile: " If others see you and me like this, we might be on the hot search again. "

Zhou Huaijin looked down and saw that his clothes were torn into a mess. His thin short-sleeved shirt was torn into several holes and he looked very embarrassed.

He said helplessly: " The clothes have been torn like this. No matter how much I tidy them up, they can't be restored to their original state. "

Yan Wen pointed at his face and said, " Not only the clothes, but also your face. "

What's wrong with your face?

He was just kissed, and he didn't feel that the other party was very strong. Since the action was gentle, it couldn't be that there was a mark on the kiss, right? With this question in mind, Zhou Huaijin took out his mobile phone, turned on the camera and took a look. He froze in place.

Not only was he kissed on the face, but that person also seemed to have put a layer of lip balm on his lips. Now there was a bright red lipstick mark on his face.

Maybe it was because the lipstick was too fine, but he rubbed it on his face several times with the back of his hand and it didn't come off. Zhou Huaijin frowned and said, " Why can't it be wiped off? "

Yan Wen said: " This may need to be wiped off with makeup remover. "

Zhou Huaijin: " In this case, where can I find makeup remover? "

" I have it in my backpack. " Yan Wen said, taking out a bottle of makeup remover from his backpack and handing it to him.

" Thanks. "

Zhou Huaijin took the makeup remover, squeezed a little on his hand, and finally wiped off the lip marks on his face. After using it, he handed the small bottle of makeup remover to Yan Wen and said, " Yan Wen, I have something else to do in the company, so I'll leave first. Be careful on your way back. "

Yan Wen hummed and said, " You should also pay attention to safety. "

After saying goodbye to Yan Wen, Zhou Huaijin went to the company.

Agent Feng's office was on the third floor of the company. As soon as he arrived at the company, he went straight to the third floor. He knocked on the office door first, and then pushed the door open after obtaining Feng's consent.

The woman sitting in the office was in her early forties, with delicate and bright makeup on her face. She looked very decent. When she saw that the person coming was Zhou Huaijin, her face was full of smiles.

" Zhou Huaijin, you're back just in time. Did you know that you're on the hot search again? "

Zhou Huaijin was puzzled and asked: " What is the hot search? "

As he spoke, he took out his mobile phone and saw himself at the top of the trending search on a certain blog.

#Zhou Huaijin, don't tear my clothes #

Isn't this what he just said when fans picked him up at the airport? Why is it on the trending search now?

Zhou Huaijin frowned and clicked on this entry. The pinned video was a fan pick-up video at the airport. The video was eight minutes long and not only captured his embarrassed look when his clothes were torn off, but also his confused look when someone secretly kissed his cheek.

He scrolled down and saw that the topic had reached 2.62 million. This was 920,000 more than the second most searched topic. With a tentative mind, Zhou Huaijin scrolled down a few more.

[Oh my god, Zhou Huaijin has such a good temper. He doesn't get angry even when someone touches him. If he were my idol, I would have hit him with a stick a long time ago!]

[Although I am also a fan of Brother Zhou, isn't Jinli's behavior too much? Wearing a wedding dress and kissing Brother Zhou secretly, can this be considered as being a hooligan?]

[Oh my god, this is too scary, right? Zhou Huaijin's fans are so crazy.]

[These are not fans, they should be illegitimate fans, right? Picking up the artist at the airport in wedding dress is fine, but they actually forcibly stripped the artist's clothes and kissed the artist's cheek in public. Can this be considered sexual harassment?]

[This was all Brother Zhou's own request. It was Brother Zhou who wanted to be picked up at the airport in a wedding dress, and it was Brother Zhou who wanted to feel the pomp and circumstance of a top star. We are just fulfilling the idol's wish, and we are really not being hooligans. We have the video to prove it!]

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-29

08:24:58-2022-06-30 08:42: 12——

5 bottles of Jiuchong ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 32

Video? What video?

With this question in mind , Zhou Huaijin clicked on the video in the topic.

Zhou Huaijin in the video is neatly dressed, holding a microphone in his hand, as if he is being interviewed.

He looked at the camera with a smile on his face and said in a gentle voice: " If possible , I really want to experience what it means to be a top star . By then, I hope I can have a wedding dress pick-up ceremony, and my fans can also surround me and shout my cheers. "

Now , the truth of everything is revealed.

The original owner probably just wanted to experience the pomp and circumstance of being a top star, but it was maliciously misinterpreted by some fans. There was nothing wrong with picking up people at the airport in a wedding dress, but actions like tearing people's clothes and stealing relatives' cheeks were not what the original owner expected , and they were all made up by the fans themselves.

Another point is that if the driver's wife is really pregnant and about to give birth , the driver will definitely not come out to work at this time, but will stay at home for 24 hours to wait for the birth. Moreover, the driver just finished the phone call and kept looking around, obviously looking for something.

Zhou Huaijin originally thought that he was looking for a convenient place to park , but now it seems that everything is too coincidental.

The driver might have answered the calls from his fans instead of his wife.

Thinking of this , Zhou Huaijin's resistance to the entertainment industry deepened , and his desire to quit became stronger.

Sister Feng smiled and said, " You have made the right choice for this variety show . Since you started participating in the variety show , it has been on more than a dozen hot searches a week . The CP of you and Yan Wen alone accounts for one-third of the hot searches. It is because you are so popular that directors have taken the initiative to invite you to film a drama. "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Sister Feng, what is the script? "

Sister Feng handed him a folder and said, " It's a low-budget web drama. The director wants you to audition for the role of a prince who appears gentle and elegant but is actually scheming and sinister. This is the general character setting. You can take a look at it first and then decide whether to audition or not. "

Zhou Huaijin took the folder, opened it and found that although this character was the protagonist, he was more cruel and ruthless than the villain. In order to ascend the throne, he

not only wiped out the family of his beloved, but also personally framed a group of brothers who had the potential to become princes, causing them to be disliked by the emperor.

This character is best at swordsmanship and playing with people's hearts.

Zhou Huaijin thought that the director invited him to audition for this role because he was impressed by his martial arts skills in "Survival 1+1".

After all, in this world, the status of actors is extremely high, so few actors would learn unfamiliar areas just for the sake of their characters in the play.

"I think this script is good." Zhou Huaijin said after reading it from beginning to end.

Sister Feng's smile deepened. "I think it's great, too, Zhou Huaijin. I have a feeling that if you play this role well, it won't be difficult for you to become famous overnight."

Zhou Huaijin asked: "Sister Feng, when will the audition for this web drama start?"

Sister Feng said: "Three days later."

At this point, she seemed a little worried, and reminded him: "In the next three days, you must study this role carefully and try to get it right at the audition."

Zhou Huaijin said: "I will think about it carefully."

"Okay, then you go back first. I'll send you the time and place of the audition later. You should stay at home and hone your acting skills in the next few days." After explaining the important matters, Sister Feng sat back in her office chair and waved at him.

Just like that, Zhou Huaijin left the company and returned to the house rented by the original owner.

In order to facilitate work, the original owner rented a house very close to the company. It was a standard one-bedroom and one-living room. The rent had been paid for a year, and there were still three months left before the check-out period, so there was no need to worry about money issues for the time being.

Zhou Huaijin took the key to open the door and went to the bedroom to take a shower first.

During his participation in the survival variety show, the production crew found either mountains or deserted islands. Since he entered the book, he has not even taken a bath, and his beard has grown a lot longer.

As soon as he walked out of the bathroom after taking a shower and shaving, his cell phone rang.

——It's the WeChat message notification sound.

Zhou Huaijin picked up his phone and found that it was a message from the group chat of "Socialist Overtime Workers".

Li Yun: Brother Zhou, you and Yan Wen ... have you two made it official?

Cheng Bitong: What's going on? How come I didn't know about their official announcement?

Li Yun: I'll send you a link, you'll know when you see it. #周怀瑾嫣温#

Zhou Huaijin clicked on it and saw that this was the number one hot search on a certain blog.

The original number one hot search #周淮锦不要脱我衣# had been removed.

He clicked on the topic and saw a group of photos at the top, all of which were of him and Yan Wen.

He flipped through a few photos at random and found that these photos were all taken at that corner in the morning. At that time, his clothes were messy and there was a conspicuous lipstick mark on his face, while Yan Wen was dressed neatly.

In the photo, he and Yan Wen looked into each other's eyes and were very close to each other, as if they were about to kiss each other in the next second. If he didn't know clearly that he was going to take the makeup remover from Yan Wen's hand at that time, he would probably believe that the two people in the photo were about to kiss.

He scrolled down again and was surprised to find that all the comments were filled with blessings.

[Someone please help me, I have seen these pictures hundreds of times, and I can't help but laugh.]

[Their looks are absolutely amazing, they are really pleasing to the eyes!]

[It's such a perfect match, so sweet, blessings!]

[What should I do if I'm really crazy about it? I just checked out the super topic of "Qin Huai Ba Yan", and they were so sweet in the past! They have such a strong sense of CP !]

the couple I'm rooting for coming true? Is this a sign that they're going to make it official?]

Just as he was about to continue reading, the WeChat message notification sounded on his phone. Zhou Huaijin left the topic and clicked into the group chat, only to find that the message had been added five times.

Feng Guang: @ Jiuli @ Yuan, were you two secretly photographed while on a date?

Ye Hanfeng: Blessings.

Cheng Bitong: @Jiuli , are you really together with Yan Wen?

Li Yun: @Jiuli Zhou Ge, please come out and clarify the rumors!

Feng Guang: I think it's pretty close. Zhou Huaijin wouldn't normally be so close to any other Omega . He's usually only special to Yan Wen.

Looking at the news, Zhou Huaijin twitched the corners of his lips.

How come it's so close?

Although he treated Yan Wen specially on weekdays, it was only because Yan Wen's passion and enthusiasm for love had saved him during those dark years, allowing him to hold on through all kinds of hardships.

Therefore, he simply treated Yan Wen as his younger brother and protected him.

Thinking of this, he typed a line in the chat area.

Zhou Huaijin: Yan Wen and I have not made an official announcement.

Li Yun: So you two are really together? Are these photos real? Were your dates secretly photographed?

Zhou Huaijin: Yan Wen and I are friends, we are not together. These photos were taken from different angles.

Feng Guang: So that's how it is. This trending search is so real that I almost thought you two were really together.

From beginning to end, Yan Wen never sent a message in the group.

After explaining the misunderstanding, Zhou Huaijin put down his phone, but found that his abdomen was a little painful.

When he was taking a shower just now, the light in the bathroom was dim and the steam was steaming, and he didn't have time to check carefully. Now the light in the room was very bright. Zhou Huaijin lifted up his clothes and found several scratches on his abdomen, and there were traces of blood.

He frowned slightly, and his resistance to fans deepened.

Thinking about the audition in three days, Zhou Huaijin picked up the folder given by Sister Feng and studied it carefully with the videos on improving acting skills in the original owner's computer and the original novel of "Chang'an". Fortunately, the character's personality traits were somewhat similar to his, so he could easily put himself in the role.

Three days passed like this. The next day, Zhou Huaijin got up early, had a simple breakfast, and then took a taxi to the audition place that Sister Feng had sent him.

The audition location was in the city center. He didn't want to be surrounded again like that day, so he dressed fully and imitated Yan Wen, not only wearing a hat but also covering half of his face with a mask.

When he arrived at the audition place, he found that it was already crowded. There was a long line of people, both men and women, waiting for the audition.

Since he had previously focused his life on his sister and work, he knew nothing about the entertainment industry. Just as he was standing there, not knowing what to do, a hand suddenly reached out to his shoulder.

As a conditioned reflex, Zhou Huaijin subconsciously grabbed the other person's wrist, and with a flip, he held the man firmly. While the two of them were moving, the sunglasses on the man's face fell to the ground.

" Ahhhhhh — Brother! Let's talk it over! "

The man in sunglasses screamed like a pig being slaughtered . He felt as if the other party's palm was going to crush his wrist and shoulder. The pain was so severe that he kept trying to pry Zhou Huaijin's hand apart.

Zhou Huaijin let him go and said apologetically: " I'm sorry, I have some conditioned reflexes. "

" I just saw you looking around and I knew you were a newbie. I thought you needed help, so I came to take your picture, " the man in sunglasses picked up his sunglasses, rubbed his wrist with a grin, and said, " You are so thin, but you are so strong. My arm was almost broken by your pinching. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I'm really sorry, I really need help. Which room are you auditioning for the role of Shen Linxuan? "

" Shen Linxuan? " The man in sunglasses glanced at Zhou Huaijin in surprise and couldn't help but said: " This role not only requires a face that can make the audience look at the facial features, but also requires acting skills that are superb enough to make the audience fall into the role. If he can't act, Okay, but it will be blacklisted by the entire Internet, brother, are you sure you want to audition for this role? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " OK. "

" Do you want to stop thinking about it ? Let me tell you, although this role can make people instantly famous, it is relatively risky. "

The man in sunglasses couldn't help but take two steps closer to Zhou Huaijin, put his arm on his shoulders, and said as if the two brothers were good friends, " How about you go to audition for Shen Linxuan's personal bodyguard Shen Ri, and I'll go to audition for Shen Linxuan's other bodyguard." A personal bodyguard, Shen Ye, is just a match for us. "

Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips and was about to refuse his kindness. The man in sunglasses had figured something out in his mind. With a smile on his face, he lowered his voice and said, " I'll tell you quietly, I heard from internal sources that Shen Lin The director for the role of Xuan has been confirmed, and I heard that the chosen actor is Zhou Huaijin. When I audition for the role of Shen Ye, I must put laxatives in Zhou Huaijin's water cup to make him embarrassed in public! Brother, remember to protect me when the time comes! ! ”

Chapter 33

Zhou Huaijin: "..."

He stared at the face of the man in sunglasses for a long time , then carefully searched the memory of the original owner, and found that the original owner and the other person were strangers to each other. Since they don't know each other, why would the other party be so malicious towards the original owner?

" Do you have a grudge against Zhou Huaijin? " He was silent for a moment and asked curiously.

The man in sunglasses shook his head and said, " I am just a little-known person . How could I have a grudge against a big star? "

" Then why did you put laxatives in his water glass? "

The man in sunglasses said bitterly, " If it weren't for him , I wouldn't have to stay here in the sun. "

After hearing this reason, Zhou Huaijin was full of confusion.

Generally, people who come here want to audition for roles . The reason why the man in sunglasses came here on his own initiative is either because he wants to gradually become famous with the role in the drama, or he wants to earn some pay to supplement his life. But no matter which reason it is, it probably has nothing to do with the original owner, right?

" So ... was it him who forced you to come here for the audition? " Zhou Huaijin asked tentatively.

The man in sunglasses folded his sunglasses and stuffed them into his pocket . He said with a bitter face, " Although he didn't force me to do this, it is directly related to him. "

My mom " has been crazy about Zhou Huaijin since she saw him on a variety show . She recommends him to my dad all day. A few days ago , she got inside information that Zhou Huaijin was chosen as the male lead in Chang'an. I happened to be on vacation at work , so she kicked me into the crew and asked me to audition for a role so that I could build a good relationship with Zhou Huaijin and see if I could get an autographed photo. "

After the last airport pick-up incident , Zhou Huaijin instinctively disliked fans .

When I heard the man in sunglasses say that his mother just wanted an autographed photo , I let go of my prejudice a little and wanted to give him an autographed photo . But then I changed my mind and felt that what the man in sunglasses said was wrong.

All mothers in the world favor their own children. Even if they like a star, their love for the star will probably not exceed that of their own children. Therefore, it is impossible for them to send their children to suffer because of a star. The only possibility is that the child has done something unpleasant, so they are punishing the child in this way.

" Are you sure it's just because of Zhou Huaijin? And not something else? "

The man in sunglasses scratched his head embarrassedly and said, " Actually, it's not entirely because of him. It may also be because I shaved her daughter's hair during the company's holiday ..."

Zhou Huaijin was speechless for a moment.

At this moment, a cell phone rang, and he took out his phone and found that it was the director calling. Zhou Huaijin stopped chatting with the man in sunglasses, stepped back a few steps, and answered the phone.

" Zhou Huaijin, the audition time is almost up, have you arrived yet? Do you need me to send someone to pick you up? "

Zhou Huaijin said gently: " Don't bother, I'm already here. I didn't know where the audition room was, so I got lost in the yard. "

The other end of the phone said: " Go straight ahead when you get to the yard. It's the third house. "

Zhou Huaijin responded repeatedly and hung up the phone.

Seeing him hang up the phone, the man in sunglasses came over again, bumped Zhou Huaijin's arm with his arm, smiled and showed a row of neat upper and lower teeth, and asked: " Brother , what do you think? Do you want to go with me? Audition for Shen Linxuan's bodyguard? "

It stands to reason that the man in sunglasses is actually quite handsome, and he should be more handsome when he smiles. But for some reason, Zhou Huaijin can always feel the great stupidity very intuitively when watching the other person smile.

He pursed his lips without leaving a trace, suppressed the upward curve of the corners of his lips with extra consideration, and rejected the other party's proposal.

" I'm really sorry. The one I wanted to audition for was not Shen Linxuan's bodyguard, but another role. "

The man in sunglasses curled his lips in disappointment and said: " Okay, but, brother, if you try on other roles, you must help me give Zhou Huaijin laxatives! "

Zhou Huaijin stared at him carefully for a long time and said, " Okay, I will definitely help you. " After bidding farewell to the man in sunglasses, Zhou Huaijin walked to the room the director mentioned. There was a sign hanging on the door of that room with the words "Audition Room" written on it. He stood at the door and knocked three times.

" Please come in. "

Zhou Huaijin pushed open the door and found that in addition to the three directors sitting on the chairs, there were several other people gathered in the room, all of whom were mediocre Alpha stars like the original owner.

Therefore, he was not the only star invited by the director, and what the man in sunglasses said just now about the internal appointment was completely nonsense.

As soon as he stood still, the director in the middle said directly: " Zhou Huaijin, right? I heard that you taught yourself martial arts, but we only saw you use a stone to knock down a python in "Survival 1+1 ", and we haven't seen anything more specific. I wonder if you can demonstrate it to us on the spot? "

Zhou Huaijin indeed taught himself martial arts.

When he was young, his sister's health was not too bad. She went to school with him. They were of different ages, so naturally they were several grades apart. The senior teachers liked to keep the class longer. Every time school was over, they would ask students who had not finished their homework or memorized their textbooks to stay in class to complete their tasks. Once after school, Zhou Huaijin was left in the class, and his sister stood outside the class waiting for him. When he came out, he found that his sister's eyes were red. After asking, he found out that she was bullied. Since then, he has learned martial arts by himself, just hoping to protect his sister.

After the apocalypse, in order to survive, he frequently fought against mutated zombies, mutated animals and plants. Although his martial arts skills were not yet at the pinnacle, it should be more than enough for filming.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin said: " Of course you can. "

He took off the mask and hat that covered him tightly, looked around, and fixed his sight on the long sword used as a decoration not far away . " It will be difficult for me to perform without props. Can I use that sword? "

The director on the left looked hesitant. " It's OK, but that sword is a simulated decoration. It's quite heavy. It's hard for ordinary people to lift it, let alone use it for sword dance. How about I ask someone to find you another sword? "

Zhou Huaijin waved his hand and said, " Don't bother. Just use this sword. "

As he spoke, he took a few steps forward and picked up the heavy sword from the stand.

The moment the sword left the sheath, his eyes turned cold and burst out with a chilling murderous aura . The murderous intent was restrained yet explosive. With just one glance, the whole person felt chilled to the bone, as if falling into an icy cave.

After all, Zhou Huaijin was a man who had survived the apocalypse. Countless zombies had died at his hands. Neither his martial arts nor his aura could be endured by ordinary people. As early as when he drew his sword, some people were frightened and trembled uncontrollably. After all these actions, everyone was afraid of Zhou Huaijin holding a sword.

It was the first time that the director in the middle felt such a strong aura and murderous intent from an actor, as if the actor had really killed someone. He wanted to drink a glass of water to calm his nerves, but found that his hand holding the cup was shaking so badly that a lot of water spilled.

" Ahem, Zhou Huaijin, can I ask, how many years have you studied martial arts? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " About ten years. "

No wonder

Hearing this, the director nodded with satisfaction and said, " We are very satisfied with your martial arts. Next, we would like to take a brief look at your acting skills. "

" This is the most challenging part in the script. " He handed Zhou Huaijin a piece of paper, " Take a look and see if you can act it out. "

Zhou Huaijin took the paper, looked at it carefully for a moment, and then began the performance.

[Shen Linxuan has just returned from the Jinluan Palace. He was punished by his father to kneel for too long, and every part of his legs and feet hurt. He limped back to the Chengqian Palace.

Pushing open the door and entering, everything is dark.

He walked into the hall in the dark, frowned and asked, " Chu Ling, why don't you light the lamp? "

There was silence and no one answered.

Shen Linxuan frowned. Thinking of what his father said during the day, it was hard to suppress the irritability in his heart.

He limped into the inner hall, pulled up Chu Ling who was lying on the bed, pinched the other person's fair and jade-like neck with his broad hands, and said in a tone of sadness and resentment: " Why can't you Understand me? You want to go against me at this critical moment? I told you that your father's death was completely accidental and had nothing to do with me! "

Chu Ling didn't say a word, her heart was filled with despair.

Shen Linxuan loved and hated him, but his face remained as still as water. The hand on his neck tightened tighter and tighter. A bolt of lightning struck from the sky, illuminating the fierceness and ferocity in his eyes.

" I tell you, no one can stop me from ascending to that supreme position, Chu Ling, not even you. If you insist on stopping me, I will really ... kill you! "]

After a play was performed, everyone was addicted to it and couldn't extricate themselves. If nothing else, Zhou Huaijin's performance of Shen Linxuan is so vivid and lifelike. When everyone looked at him, they had the illusion that he was not acting, but that he was Shen Linxuan himself.

" Pah, pah, pah—"

After a long while, the director sitting in the middle stood up excitedly, applauded and said, " This is what I want from Shen Linxuan! Zhou Huaijin, you passed the audition! Let the crew report in five days. "

Even without the unofficial decision made by the man in sunglasses, Zhou Huaijin knew that there was a 70% chance that he would win the role of Shen Linxuan in one fell swoop.

Because Shen Linxuan's behavior and personality are actually 70% similar to his. As long as he can perform the action postures unique to Shen Linxuan, then his role as Shen Linxuan will be the most consistent with the original work.

" Thank you director, I will report to the crew in five days. "

After the audition was successful, Zhou Huaijin put on a hat and mask and walked out of the room. As soon as she reached the entrance of the hospital, she met the man in sunglasses again.

" Brother, have you finished your audition? " The man in sunglasses took off his sunglasses and asked enthusiastically: " I just went to audition for the role of Shen Ye. Which role did you audition for? It can't be Shen Linxuan, right? "

Meeting this person again, Zhou Huaijin still felt that he was too familiar.

——Be able to call people brothers and sisters when you meet them for the first time and you can't see their faces clearly.

He raised his hand and pulled the hat down again, and said softly: " I won't tell you now. You will know when you get to the set. "

Chapter 34

" Wait a minute. " The man in sunglasses grabbed his arm and said, " Before that, you have to take off your mask and hat, right? This is the second time we have met, and I don't know what you look like yet . How do I recognize you on the set? "

Zhou Huaijin said extremely calmly: " I will go find you then. "

If the character auditioned by the man in sunglasses is really Shen Ye , as Shen Linxuan, who plays Shen Ye's boss , he will definitely have many opportunities to see him. I just hope that he will not be scared by him.

Thinking of the scene that they would run into on the set later, Zhou Huaijin raised his lips imperceptibly and waved at him, saying, " I have something else to do, so I'll go back first. "

The man in sunglasses waved at him , looking reluctant , " Then you have to tell me your name. I can't always call you brother. "

Zhou Huaijin turned his back and said, " The name is just a code name. "

As soon as these words were spoken , the man in sunglasses looked at Zhou Huaijin with eyes full of mutual admiration, as if he had found a soulmate.

He put his hand to his mouth and shouted at Zhou Huaijin's back: " Then I'll call you the Lone Ranger! My favorite Lone Ranger is someone like you who wears a hat and covers his face, and likes to clamp the bad guys' wrists and subdue them with force whenever he wants. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " It's up to you. "

In order to save time , he did not eat breakfast in the morning , and when he left the audition place, he felt hungry.

Zhou Huaijin looked at the time. It was 10:30 in the morning , which was an awkward time period . If he went to a breakfast shop , breakfast would probably be sold out . He thought for a moment and walked into a noodle shop that looked particularly ordinary.

It was noon and the weather was very hot.

There were not many customers in the noodle shop. The proprietress was sitting in the shop holding a little girl. The table in front of her was filled with jigsaw puzzles. When she saw the

customer, she raised her head and asked with a smile: " Young man, what would you like to eat? "

Zhou Huaijin took off his mask and hat, picked up the menu on the table, " A bowl of beef noodles. "

" Okay. "

The lady boss put the little girl on a stool nearby, patted her head gently, and said, " Xiao Wan, stay here and play the puzzle. Don't run around. Do you understand? "

The girl nodded and said crisply, " I know, Mom. "

When the proprietress walked into the kitchen, I saw a girl named Xiaowan concentrating on fiddling with the jigsaw puzzle on the table. She seemed to be stumped at some step. She wrinkled her nose, looked around, and when she found that her mother had not come back yet, she fixed her eyes on the big brother sitting next to her.

Because the older brother was good-looking, she approached him without any shyness and said softly, " Brother, can I bother you for a moment? "

Zhou Huaijin turned his head and smiled gently, " Ms. Xiaowan, what do you need me to do? "

Xiaowan pointed to the puzzle on the table next to her and said in distress: " There is a piece that I can't find. Can you help me find it, brother? "

Girls are probably the cutest creatures in the world.

Looking at the girl's chubby cheeks, Zhou Huaijin's heart, which had been irritated by the heat, relaxed a lot, and his voice became softer, " Of course you can. "

He followed Xiaowan to the dining table filled with puzzles, sat down, and found that the girl was working on a forest puzzle, which was 99% complete, with only one piece missing.

The main color of the puzzle is dark green, and 80% of the puzzle pieces have trees printed on them, making it very difficult to put together. Moreover, there is more than one puzzle on the table, and there are many puzzle pieces mixed in, which greatly increases the difficulty of finding it.

Zhou Huaijin searched carefully among the puzzle pieces, but did not find the missing piece.

He frowned and asked, " Xiao Wan, are you sure these are all the pieces of the puzzle? "

Xiaowan nodded, " Yes, I'm sure. "

Zhou Huaijin lowered his head again and searched through the puzzle pieces again. He had just found half of them when the proprietress came out of the kitchen with a bowl of beef noodles in her hand. Seeing the two of them playing puzzles together, she said angrily, " Xiao Wan, Mom has told you many times that you should do your own things and not bother other brothers and sisters. "

Xiao Wan said gloomily, " I know. "

After she finished speaking, she turned around and looked at Zhou Huaijin and said, " Thank you, brother, for helping me! "

Zhou Huaijin replied: " You're welcome. "

The proprietress placed the beef noodles on the table where Zhou Huaijin had been sitting, smiled at him sheepishly, and said, " Young man, don't be surprised. Xiaowan is used to being sociable. Every time a customer comes to the store, she will come up to the customer and get

close to them. But she will only invite customers she is particularly close to or that she particularly likes to play jigsaw puzzles with her. "

Zhou Huaijin walked to the dining table and sat down, pursed his lips, and said: " Your daughter is very cute, I'm sure no one will be willing to offend her. "

Hearing him say this, the proprietress' smile became even brighter.

" Enjoy it slowly. "

The bowl of beef noodles on the table was large and filling, with seven or eight slices of beef alone, which looked very appetizing. Zhou Huaijin picked up the chopsticks, picked up a chopstick of noodles, and as soon as he put it to his lips, the fresh aroma of beef hit his nose. He had just taken a bite when two more customers walked into the noodle shop.

When he saw the person coming, Zhou Huaijin paused while eating noodles.

The two men had strong builds, with dragon head patterns tattooed on their arms. Perhaps because the weather was too hot, they were both wearing sun hats.

Although they looked normal, Zhou Huaijin had been in the apocalypse for a long time, and he could notice things that ordinary people could not notice. For example, the bearded man on the left looked hesitant, as if he was looking for something, and the hook-nosed man on the right had his hands hanging by his side and shaking constantly.

He had seen this situation before.

——The first time he rescued someone, he was drugged by those people and his food was stolen.

The expressions and actions of those people at that time were exactly the same as these two people.

Xiao Wan, who was playing with a jigsaw puzzle, saw one of them and happily came up to the hook-nosed man, pointed at the jigsaw puzzle on the table and said, " Uncle Hu, you and I only worked half of this forest puzzle last time, but this time I only need one piece to complete it! "

The hook-nosed man squatted down, pinched Xiaowan's soft cheeks, and praised: " Xiaowan is awesome. "

Xiaowan took his hand affectionately and led him to the puzzle.

" There is still one piece of the puzzle, but I can't find it no matter how hard I try. Uncle, come over and help me find it! "

The hook-nosed man did not struggle when the girl pulled him. He sat on the stool familiarly and helped the girl find the puzzle pieces.

The proprietress seemed to be familiar with Hook Nose. Seeing her daughter pulling the man to do a puzzle, she said in a doting tone: " Xiao Wan, Uncle Hu comes here to eat, not to do a puzzle. Don't always bother your Uncle Hu. "

The hook-nosed man touched Xiao Wan's head and said, " The noodles are not ready yet, but it's okay. I can still play with Xiao Wan for a while. "

The proprietress stopped talking. The bearded man ordered two bowls of beef noodles from her. After she walked into the kitchen and looked around the store, she sat down opposite Zhou Huaijin.

There were only three customers in the noodle shop, but there were more than a dozen tables, many of which were empty. There was really no need for the bearded man to sit opposite a stranger.

Zhou Huaijin stopped eating noodles and looked at him with a smile.

" Brother, is there something wrong? "

The bearded man pointed at the fan above his head and explained, " You have the fan on here, it's cooler than other places. You eat your food, I'll just sit here for a while and leave soon. "

Zhou Huaijin answered yes and was just about to lower his head to eat his noodles when a sirens sounded outside the noodle shop. The bearded man sitting opposite him seemed to have heard something terrible, so he pulled out a gun from his pocket and pointed the muzzle of the gun straight at his head.

The bearded man shouted, " Don't move! If you dare to move, I'll shoot you! "

Zhou Huaijin raised his left hand, ate a piece of beef, and said incoherently: " I won't move. I'll eat noodles. "

Hearing the noise, the proprietress poked her head out from the kitchen holding a bowl of beef noodles. She just happened to see the bearded man holding a gun. She screamed, and the porcelain bowl fell to the ground with a clatter, breaking into pieces.

The beard and the hooked nose came together. Since the bearded man has a gun, the hooked nose ...

Thinking of this, she subconsciously looked at the hooked nose.

The hook-nosed man had already quickly grabbed Xiaowan into his arms when he heard the sirens, and put a dagger against the girl's slender white neck, growling: " Don't act rashly! And don't call the police! I have a bomb installed on my body. As long as I press the button, there will be no grass within a five-mile radius. You don't want your daughter to be blown to pieces by a bomb at such a young age, do you? "

Seeing the boss lady's frightened expression, he didn't know what he had in mind, and his tone softened, saying, " Boss lady, as long as you are obedient, I promise that nothing will happen to you and Xiao Wan. "

Seeing her daughter screaming and crying because of the sudden incident, the proprietress felt very distressed. However, now her life and her daughter's life were in the hands of others, so she immediately raised her hands and made a gesture of surrender.

" Brother Hu, I will listen to you. I just ask you not to hurt Xiaowan. She is still a child. "

At this moment, there was a commotion outside the noodle shop, the sound of police sirens became louder and louder, and a horn sounded in everyone's ears:

" Listen, everyone inside. You have been surrounded. Please lay down your weapons and come out to surrender. Resistance is hopeless! "

The bearded man pointed his gun at Zhou Huaijin and said to the hook-nosed man beside him: " Old Hu, take her out and negotiate with them. "

The girl's face was covered with tears and her voice was a little hoarse from crying. Because of her constant struggle, her neck had been grazed by the blade several times. If it weren't for the hooked nose that moved the dagger away in time, the girl's life would be in danger.

Looking at the blood on the dagger, the lady boss felt so distressed that she almost suffocated. She quickly stepped forward and said, " Don't you just want a hostage? I will go out with you as a hostage, and you let Xiaowan go. "

Looking at the mother and daughter who were about to burst into tears, the hook-nosed man hesitated for a moment, pointed at Zhou Huaijin who was eating noodles, and said: " Brother Tu, how about ... how about letting him be a hostage? "

Chapter 35

As soon as these words were spoken , everyone's eyes were focused on Zhou Huaijin.

The bearded man frowned, looked Zhou Huaijin up and down, and said, " Although he looks as weak as a chicken , he is still an Alpha after all. He is many times stronger than an Omega and a child in terms of strength and physique . It is still too risky to use him as a hostage. "

Zhou Huaijin was about to agree, but was interrupted by the hook-nosed man.

" He's so skinny , I'm afraid he doesn't even have a muscle. " At this point, the hook-nosed man lifted up his short sleeves and showed his muscles to the bearded man, trying to convince him , I can knock down five " Alphas like him with one punch. Brother Tu , let him be a hostage. I promise that nothing will go wrong! "

The bearded man thought for a moment and couldn't persuade him, so he agreed to let Zhou Huaijin be a hostage.

" You , go to Lao Hu and go out with him as a hostage. "

Zhou Huaijin wiped the corners of his lips with a tissue, stood up obediently, walked to the hook-nosed man , spread his hands and said, " Are you sure you want me to be a hostage? Do you regret it? "

The bearded man followed closely behind Zhou Huaijin , first handing the gun to his partner , then taking the girl from the hook-nosed man , and again placing the dagger against the girl's bloody neck , before saying: " You are just a hostage, stop talking nonsense, if you piss us off, none of you will be happy! "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay, I'll be the hostage. "

The man with the hooked nose grabbed Zhou Huaijin's shoulder with one hand and put a gun against the back of his head with the other hand, and pushed him out of the noodle shop.

Outside the noodle shop, the sun was shining brightly, and more than a dozen police cars with sirens blaring surrounded the shop. Outside the police cordon was a crowd of people watching the excitement. Some people leaned their heads through the open glass door to look inside the noodle shop, some held up their phones to take some eye-catching photos, and some looked at the noodle shop with worried and anxious eyes.

" What happened in this noodle shop that even the police were alerted? "

" It seems that some robbers broke into the noodle shop. "

" Robbers? There seems to be someone else in the noodle shop. This is too scary! "

" It's okay. The police are here and will definitely rescue the person from the robbers. "

At this moment, Hooked Nose pushed Zhou Huaijin out of the noodle shop. Looking at the police car outside, his face darkened.

The leading police officer stood next to the police car, holding a loudspeaker, and shouted at him: " You have been surrounded. Do not resist fearlessly. I believe you have your reasons for doing this. Think about your family, your children, and your children's future. I hope you will surrender quickly, release the hostages, and strive for leniency. "

Hearing him mention his wife and children, the hook-nosed man, who had been calm, suddenly became excited. He put the muzzle of the gun against Zhou Huaijin's temple and said, " My wife has divorced me and she has taken my children away. I am not afraid of anything! "

Zhou Huaijin's temple was a little painful from being hit by the gun, and he couldn't help but interrupt: " Brother, can you move the gun to the side? My temple hurts a little. "

The man with the hooked nose was in a bad mood. When he heard that the hostage in his hand dared to make a demand, he felt a nameless anger rising in his heart. He was about to scold him, but when his eyes met Zhou Huaijin's gentle eyes, he felt inexplicably scared for some reason.

He moved the muzzle of the gun slightly to the side and asked, " Is this okay? "

Zhou Huaijin hummed and said, " Okay. "

The entrance of the noodle shop was too far away from the police car , and the two men spoke too quietly, so neither the police nor the public could hear clearly what they said. They could only see that the hook-nosed man pointed the muzzle of the gun away from the hostage's temple, and they thought he had a change of heart.

Seeing that the hook-nosed man was emotional when he mentioned his wife and children, the leading policeman asked the policemen next to him to find the robber's wife and children in a short time, hoping to make the robber surrender.

After instructing his subordinates, he said, " Put down your gun and we can talk it over. Can you tell me why you want to rob a store? Is there any difficulty? "

The hook-nosed man tightened his hand on Zhou Huaijin's shoulder, and said with a painful face: " I have no choice. My daughter has leukemia. I spent a lot of money on the hospital, but she still looks pale. I really have no choice but to sell the house. When my wife found out, she wanted to divorce me and took my daughter away. "

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin's eyebrows moved slightly.

" If that's the case, your wife might have divorced you for you. She didn't want our daughter to be a burden to you anymore, so she took our daughter with her and left. "

The hook-nosed man smiled bitterly and said, " I know that she doesn't want me to go bankrupt for them, but she doesn't know that in order to treat Niuniu's illness, I have already secretly owed hundreds of thousands of dollars. "

Zhou Huaijin understood, " So that's why you went to rob the store. Do you want to do one last thing for them? "

The hook nose said: " Yes. "

During their conversation, the leading police officer said, " If the money for medical treatment is not enough, you can set up a fundraising event online. There are many kind-hearted people in society. "

Hearing this, the hook-nosed man's expression relaxed a little. Just as he was about to respond to the police, the bearded man walked out of the noodle shop holding the girl and said to him, " Old Hu, don't believe what the police say. They just want to calm you down. Once you give up resistance, no one will care about the life and death of your wife and daughter. "

Zhou Huaijin glanced at the bearded man and found that he looked ferocious. He didn't care even when the blade scraped the girl's neck as he walked.

" The only thing you can do now is to trust the police. I advise you not to resist stubbornly. Maybe you can get a reduced sentence. " He turned his head to look at the hooked nose and said lightly.

" Stop talking nonsense here, the police can't be trusted! " The bearded man glared at Zhou Huaijin fiercely and clenched his fist to hit him.

Zhou Huaijin said to the hook-nosed man beside him in a leisurely manner: " Hold your gun well, and remember not to accidentally discharge it. "

As soon as he finished speaking, he raised his hand, tightly grasped the bearded man's fist, and punched him back, leaving a black eye on the corner of his mouth. If it weren't for the glass door supporting him, he would have been knocked to the ground.

He looked at the bearded man coldly and said, " I'm not talking nonsense. "

The police and the crowd could not hear their conversation. They could only see the bearded man raising his fist, but was punched by the hostage.

This punch made everyone a little confused.

" There are actually two hostages, and the youngest one is a little girl. This robber is so cruel! "

" That man ... isn't he a hostage? Why did he attack the robbers? "

" Who is the robber? Who is the hostage? Why can't I understand? "

" That hostage looks so familiar. He seems to be a popular star named Zhou Huaijin. He once fought a python in a survival show! "

The bearded man glared at Zhou Huaijin furiously and shouted at the hook-nosed man beside him: " Old Hu, what are you still standing there for? Shoot him now! If he continues talking, all our efforts will be wasted! "

The hook-nosed man was confused by Zhou Huaijin's words. His hands holding the gun were shaking. He shook his head helplessly and said, " Brother Tu, I can't kill anyone . Niuniu is still young. I can't let her have a murderer father ..."

" Waste! " said the bearded man, glaring at the hooked nose viciously.

As soon as he finished speaking, he threw the crying and making a fussing girl in his arms towards Zhou Huaijin, and then picked up the dagger and stabbed Zhou Huaijin fiercely.

No one was expected by the robber's sudden attack. The police quickly took out their guns and pointed them at the bearded man. Just as they were about to shoot, they saw Zhou Huaijin, who was not far away , holding the girl tightly in his arms. He raised his foot and kicked the dagger in the bearded man's hand to the side.

" There is no future in resisting stubbornly. I sincerely advise you to surrender as soon as possible. " Zhou Huaijin put the girl steadily on the ground and advised her in a gentle voice. The bearded man's wrist was numbed by the hostage's kick and he gritted his teeth in hatred.

Previously in the noodle shop, he asked Zhou Huaijin to do whatever he asked, and Zhou Huaijin did it, always looking gentle, cowardly and incompetent; but just now, Zhou Huaijin not only punched him, but also kicked him. All his previous cowardly behavior was obviously a way to hide his incompetence!

" You know Kung Fu? You were fucking lying to me before? " the bearded man said angrily.

Zhou Huaijin smiled elegantly, " As far as I can remember, I didn't say I didn't know Kung Fu, right? "

The bearded man clenched his fists in anger, wanting to rush up and beat Zhou Huaijin up. But he knew he couldn't beat him, so he took out a remote control from his pocket, pointed at the hook-nosed man beside him, and said to everyone: " He has a bomb planted by me. If you don't want to die, make the police agree to all my conditions! "

When these words were spoken, everyone was shocked.

The crowd who had just stretched their necks to watch the excitement turned around and ran for their lives, while some who were not afraid of death stood where they were, wanting to watch the excitement to the end.

The police officers originally thought it was just a burglary case, but they didn't expect that the robber had planted a bomb on himself. This noodle shop is located in the city center. If the bomb exploded, the consequences would be disastrous. They all broke out in cold sweat.

The leading police officer said: " Tell me, what are your conditions? "

The bearded man said, " First, you have to prepare a car for me. You can't put any tracking devices in the car. And you have to put five million in the car. You have to put it in front of me. "

The leading police officer frowned and said, " Isn't five million too much? We can't gather it all in a short time ..."

The bearded man said excitedly, " If it's five million, it has to be five million, not a cent less. "

The leading police officer said: " Don't get excited. We will try our best to meet your demands. "

The bearded man turned his gaze to Zhou Huaijin and said maliciously, " Secondly, I will take him and the little girl in the car as hostages, in case you regret it halfway and surround me and Lao Hu. "

Looking at the people running around, then at Zhou Huaijin with a calm face and the little girl crying loudly, the leading policeman's eyes were full of hesitation.

On one hand, there are thousands of lives, on the other hand, there are two lives ...

Chapter 36

After thinking for a moment , the leading policeman pulled out the gun from his waist and placed it on the roof of a car nearby to prove that he had no weapon . " Let me be a hostage . I can tie my hands and never resist. "

The bearded man is not stupid, on the contrary he is very smart.

He knew very well that people who could become police officers usually went through extremely rigorous training, and their skills and reaction abilities were beyond the reach of ordinary people.

What's more , the other party was an Alpha, and with him and Lao Hu, they would be subdued by the other party if they were not careful.

So , he said: " No, I don't want you to be a hostage. "

The leading policeman was in a dilemma for a moment , but suddenly he seemed to have spotted someone, and he perked up and said to a young man in the crowd: " Chen Yun , come here. "

The boy named Chen Yun was wearing white clothes and had black hair . He had a fair complexion, was tall and slender, and had a pair of clear, bright deer eyes that made him look particularly pure. He was suddenly called by his father. He squeezed through the crowd with great difficulty and came to the leading policeman , saying, " Dad , is there something you want to ask me? "

The leading policeman put his hand on Chen Yun's shoulder , patted him twice , and said to the bearded man not far away: " This is my son , an Omega who is powerless . Let him be a hostage. With him in your hands, our police will not act rashly. We just hope you can release the two hostages in your hands. "

Looking at Xiao Wan's bloody neck, Hook Nose hesitated for a moment and advised: " Yes, Brother Tu, why don't we release Xiao Wan and this young man? "

The bearded man thought for a while and said, " Okay. "

Zhou Huaijin stood at the door of the noodle shop. As early as when Hook-nosed Man pushed him out, he realized that there were snipers hiding in several hidden places around. As long as the two robbers did anything out of the ordinary, they would be killed in one fell swoop.

Seeing the young man named Chen Yun forcing himself to suppress his fear and walking towards this side tremblingly in order to save people. Perhaps it was because of those clear eyes, Zhou Huaijin inexplicably thought of another person through him.

Ever since they parted ways at the corner that time, there has been no contact between the two. I don't know how the young master is doing now, and whether he has encountered a scum like the original owner?

As Chen Yun walked up to the bearded man, the hook-nosed man entered the noodle shop and dragged the tied-up proprietress out of the store. When he was about to send the three hostages to the police, the bearded man snatched the gun from his hand and pointed it at Zhou Huaijin.

" The boss lady and her daughter can leave, but you can't. "

After the mother and daughter were sent to the police car by the Hook-nosed man, the leading policeman's face changed slightly, " Why didn't you keep your promise?! "

" I'm a robber, and you actually made a promise to a robber? " At this point, the bearded man snorted and laughed, looking at Zhou Huaijin with a gloomy look, and said: " He beat me so many times, how could I let him go? Even if I die, I will drag him to be buried with me! "

Zhou Huaijin looked at him calmly and said calmly: " Don't worry, I won't die even if you die. "

As soon as these words were spoken, the bearded man became furious.

He tightly grasped the bomb remote control and glared at Zhou Huaijin, " I have a bomb here! If you don't want to die, unbuckle your belt and tie your hands up! Otherwise, you will suffer the consequences! "

Seeing the bearded man was so excited that he seemed to be about to press the red button to detonate the bomb, the leading police officer was afraid that if he waited any longer, things would get worse, so he picked up the intercom and said to the sniper hiding in the dark: " Shoot the robber standing on the left. "

The sniper hiding in the dark was alert, aimed his gun at the bearded man standing on the left, and was about to pull the trigger.

At the critical moment, something unexpected happened.

There was no smile on Zhou Huaijin's face anymore. He originally did not take action because he felt that it was none of his business and he just stayed out of it. Anyway, the two robbers could not hurt him anyway, and he had just arrived in this world, so there was no need to cause unnecessary trouble.

But now, all the signs from the bearded man showed that he held a grudge against him. If he didn't get rid of him, there would be endless trouble.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin no longer restrained himself. He suddenly grabbed the bearded man's wrist holding the gun and twisted it hard, breaking his wrist. The gun fell weakly to the ground, but Zhou Huaijin hooked it with his toes and lifted it up and caught it in his hand.

" ah-- "

The bearded man screamed and was about to press the red button on the remote control, but Zhou Huaijin had anticipated this. He raised his gun expressionlessly and fired a shot. The bullet accurately penetrated the opponent's wrist.

With a sharp pain, the remote control of the bomb fell to the ground with a snap.

Zhou Huaijin bent down to pick it up, his expression warmed up and he said, " I've said it before, you have to trust the police and don't resist stubbornly. "

After saying that, he looked at the trembling hook-nosed man beside him, turned the gun in his hand skillfully, tilted his head and said, " Brother, what do you think? "

After firing the gun, the murderous intent in Zhou Huaijin's eyes had not yet dissipated. Even though he had a smile on his face, people could still vaguely smell the strong smell of blood on him.

After being looked at like that, the hook-nosed man fell to his knees with a "thump", raised his hands and said: " Don't kill me! I surrender! I surrender ..."

Zhou Huaijin walked up to the leading policeman and handed him the bomb remote control and the gun.

" Uncle policeman, can I leave? I haven't finished my meal yet. "

After taking the dangerous items, the leading police officer looked at him mysteriously and said with a smile, " I'm afraid that won't work. Robbery and bombing are serious matters. You have to go back with us for investigation. "

Zhou Huaijin explained: " I am a good citizen. I just went in to have a meal. "

The leading police officer winked at the people beside him and said, " Take them away together. "

Just like that, Zhou Huaijin, the proprietress and Xiaowan, as well as the man with the beard and the hooked nose, were all taken to the police station.

While the police car was driving, the leading policeman asked people in the police station to investigate Zhou Huaijin.

In his opinion, Zhou Huaijin's movements of holding the gun today were very skillful, and his face was calm when he fired the gun, without any trace of panic at all; he always had a hunch that Zhou Huaijin must have killed someone, and more than one person.

" Mr. Zhou, I heard from my son that you are a celebrity and have a lot of things to do every day. Why are you suddenly eating in a small noodle restaurant today? " the leading policeman asked in a friendly tone.

Zhou Huaijin's expression remained unchanged. " I had an audition nearby this morning. After the audition, I felt hungry, so I found a noodle restaurant nearby to eat. "

The leading policeman nodded in understanding and changed the subject: " I see that your gun holding posture is quite standard, did you learn it before? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I learned it from watching TV dramas. Uncle Police, you know I'm an actor. Police dramas are popular now, and opportunities always come to those who are prepared. "

This answer was so flawless that the leading police officer felt that Zhou Huaijin was more and more suspicious.

At this moment, Chen Yun, who was sitting in the passenger seat, seemed to have encountered something happy. He almost jumped up, " Dad, my cousin just sent me a message saying that he will come to the police station to bring you food! "

The leading policeman, Chen Bin, whose serious face had remained throughout the journey, showed a rare hint of joy.

" Really? Xiao Wen is really coming? " He didn't know what he was thinking about, but the joy on his face faded, and he said worriedly: " He usually runs away when he sees my uncle, so how could he take the initiative to bring me food? Xiao Yun, did you see it wrong? "

Chen Yun held up the phone screen in front of Chen Bin and said firmly: " You are not mistaken, this is the message my cousin sent me. "

Chen Bin rubbed his hands nervously and no longer bothered to question Zhou Huaijin.

In his opinion, Xiao Wen hadn't come to see him for more than 20 years. This time he finally came, he must let his nephew see his best side! He tried to make Xiao Wen like him more and come to the police station more often in the future!

As for Zhou Huaijin, nothing can be asked of him now. Once the police find the information, everything will be cleared up.

" Xiaoyun, I remember Xiaowen likes to eat pears and bananas. Go buy some more when you get to the police station. "

Chen Yun added: " There are also candied haws! I remember my cousin said in an interview that he particularly likes to eat candied haws! "

Little Wen.

Pears and bananas.

Interview, Tanghulu.

Unexpectedly, Zhou Huaijin thought of Yan Wen again.

In the book, Yan Wen also particularly likes to eat these things.

" Uncle policeman, can you ask your son to buy me a box lunch? I really didn't have enough to eat just now. "

Chen Bin was in a good mood at the moment, and agreed without much thought, saying, " Okay, Xiaoyun, remember to buy him a meal later. "

When the police car arrived at the police station, it was already two o'clock in the afternoon, the hottest time of the day. Zhou Huaijin got out of the car behind Chen Bin. Just when he didn't know what to do, Chen Bin asked the police officer beside him to lead him and the boss's mother and daughter to the reception room.

Zhou Huaijin followed the young police officer and listened to their entire conversation.

Thin police officer: " Hey, what's wrong with our boss today? Doesn't he usually interrogate people personally? Why did he change his nature today? "

Fat police officer: " I heard that the boss's nephew was coming to bring him food, so Xiaoyun bought fruits and delicious food, just to please the nephew. "

Thin police officer: " Shouldn't the nephew be trying to please his uncle? Why is it the other way around here? "

Fat Police Officer: " I don't know the specific reason, but it seems to be related to the boss's sister. "

Thin police officer: " I remember that the boss's sister seemed to be named Chen Yingying, and she got pregnant before marriage, so this nephew must be a bastard ..."

Fat police officer: " Shh, keep your voice down. This is a taboo for the boss. Don't talk nonsense in front of the boss. "

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin was basically certain that the nephew that Officer Chen Bin was talking about was most likely Yan Wen.

But why would the plot in the book change for no reason?

He remembered that in the original book, Yan Wen's father was afraid that his murder of Yan Wen's mother would be exposed. In order to prevent Yan Wen from getting close to his police uncle, he showed Yan Wen a lot of false information about his uncle, making Yan Wen think that his uncle was a morally corrupt person.

Because of this, he didn't understand why Yan Wen suddenly changed his attitude and took the initiative to deliver food to Chen Bin?

Chapter 37

Thinking of Yan Wen's various abnormalities during the survival variety show , Zhou Huaijin's eyes darkened and he had several guesses in his mind.

The two policemen took him and the boss's mother and daughter into the reception room, put three glasses of boiled water on the table and went about their business. For a moment , there were only the three of them in the huge reception room.

The proprietress had not yet recovered from her shock , and her arms as she held Xiaowan were shaking.

Looking at the little girl's neck which was still bleeding slightly , Zhou Huaijin picked up the ointment that the police officer had placed on the table before leaving, shook it in front of the proprietress , and asked: " Xiao Wan's neck has been bleeding, do you want to apply some medicine to her? "

" Okay, thank you for reminding me. "

The proprietress suddenly came to her senses and cursed herself for being so careless. She took the ointment from Zhou Huaijin and first poured the water in the cup onto a clean white handkerchief . She wanted to clean the blood stains on her daughter's neck, but because her arms were shaking violently , she hurt Xiaowan several times.

Xiaowan's eyes were red, she twisted her body to hide for a while , sobbing: " Wuwuwu, Mom, it hurts ..."

Hearing her say it hurt , the proprietress froze and dared not move, her eyes filled with helplessness and heartache.

At this moment, Zhou Huaijin said in a gentle voice: " Boss lady , how about letting me come? "

" Thank you so much! " The proprietress handed the ointment and handkerchief to Zhou Huaijin again and said gratefully.

" It's just a piece of cake. "

of children . He first picked up Xiaowan from the boss's wife's arms , and then put her on a stool steadily . During the whole process, the girl did not cry or make a fuss, and was so well-behaved and sensible that it was a bit unbelievable.

Zhou Huaijin squatted down in front of Xiaowan, looked her in the eye, and comforted her in advance: " Xiaowan, I will clean your wound first, and then apply medicine on it. If it hurts, tell me, and then I will be gentle and will not hurt you. "

What he said was easy to understand, and the girl nodded obediently.

Zhou Huaijin placed his palm on the back of Xiaowan's head to prevent her from struggling due to the pain, and then carefully cleaned the blood from her neck with a wet handkerchief. After cleaning the blood, he squeezed out the ointment and gently applied it on her wound.

During this time, Xiaowan said nothing, just stared at his cheek.

After applying the medicine, Xiaowan gently put her hands around Zhou Huaijin's neck and said softly, " Brother, can Xiaowan marry you when she grows up? "

As soon as she said this, the proprietress was immediately amused by her innocent words.

" Xiao Wan, I remember you said last time that Xiao Feng was handsome and that you wanted to be his wife. It's only been two days, why did you change your mind? Be careful that if your brother Xiao Feng finds out, he won't come to play with you anymore. "

Xiao Wan hesitated for a moment and said, " Then I'd better marry Brother Xiao Feng. He loves to play house with me the most. "

It seems that this little girl is obsessed with looks at such a young age.

Zhou Huaijin suppressed his laughter and said, " The wound has been bandaged. Go back to sit with your mother. "

After carrying the girl back to the proprietress's side, he stood up and turned around, only to see a familiar figure at the door of the reception room.

The man was dressed in white, wearing a hat and a mask as usual. He stood tall and slender at the door, his deer eyes staring straight at him, and it was unknown how long he had been staring at him.

" Yan Wen, why are you here? " Zhou Huaijin paused and said.

Yan Wen walked into the reception room and waved the things in his hand at him, " I'm here to deliver something. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Is it ... you who made the meal yourself? "

Yan Wen was surprised and asked: " How do you know? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " This requires a long story. You should first ask me why I am in the police station. "

Yan Wen looked him up and down and said, " I know, because of the robbers. "

When did the young master become so foresighted?

Zhou Huaijin muttered to himself, his eyebrows slightly raised, showing a bit of surprise just right.

Yan Wen took out his cell phone, searched for a few times, handed it to him, and said, " You will know after you read this. "

Zhou Huaijin took the phone and was silent for a moment after seeing what was on it.

He really couldn't understand why he was on the hot searches in this world every other day.

There are so many burglaries and bombings in this place, why is he the only one on the trending search list? In addition, he just auditioned for Shen Linxuan, the Alpha male lead in "Chang'an" this morning. No one except him, the director and his agent should know about this. But now, why is the bombing case on the first hot topic with Shen Linxuan? Search? photoshopped his photos to look like Shen Linxuan in the novel.

At the moment, his topic is full of smoke and misery.

[The look in Brother Zhou's eyes when he beat up the robbers really resonated with me. He is so suitable for playing the character of a prince who is as gentle as jade on the surface but cruel and ruthless in reality. I look forward to it!]

[Well ... I am a book fan ... I would like to ask, Zhou Huaijin's appearance is very handsome, but does it have anything to do with Shen Linxuan ... I can't tell you.]

[Shen Linxuan has no meal replacement! Whoever acts gets scolded in this series!]

[This is my favorite protagonist in the novel. I cried so much that my nose ran into my mouth.]

[Brother Zhou is so handsome in this outfit! Looking forward to Brother Zhou's Shen Linxuan!]

Zhou Huaijin returned the phone to Yan Wen, pointed to the thermos box in his hand, and changed the subject: " Yan Wen, what did you do? It smells pretty good. "

Yan Wen placed the thermos box on the table, unscrewed the lid, and said, " Stir-fried potatoes with green peppers and scrambled eggs with tomatoes are all home-cooked dishes. "

As soon as the lid was opened, the aroma of the food spread through the air, firmly occupying Zhou Huaijin's taste buds. He hadn't eaten in the morning, and was robbed while eating. At this moment, he felt empty and hungry, and his stomach growled at an inopportune time.

Although the sound was very faint, it was loud enough for the other three people in the living room to hear.

" ... "

Zhou Huaijin covered his stomach, his ears turned red, and he didn't know what to say for a moment.

Seeing this, Yan Wen hesitated for a moment and said, " How about ... you eat first ..."

At this moment, a figure suddenly jumped in from the door of the reception room, passed Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen, hugged the insulated box on the table tightly, and interrupted: " No, Xiao Wen, this is for your uncle, you can't regret it and give it to someone else halfway! "

Zhou Huaijin turned his head and met Chen Bin's vigilant eyes. His posture and movements were like a big bear protecting its food.

Seeing the visitor, Yan Wen's usually gloomy eyes softened. He took the initiative to hold Chen Bin's arm, took out the rice from the thermos box in front of him, and paired it with two home-cooked dishes.

" Uncle, I'm not going to regret it halfway. I made these meals for you. " At this point, he turned his gaze to Zhou Huaijin and explained, " I just wanted to say that Xiaoyun bought a lunch box and let Zhou Huaijin eat it first. "

Chen Bin's tense expression finally relaxed.

calming down , he seemed to notice something, " Xiao Wen, do you know this guy? "

Yan Wen nodded, curled the corners of his lips, and said, " I know him. Zhou Huaijin and I participated in a live variety show called "Survival 1+1 ". In the show, he took good care of me and ... saved me many times. "

Thinking of the fighting power shown by the young man at the door of the noodle shop, Chen Bin was already 70% convinced. Now when he saw Zhou Huaijin again, his impression of him was much better.

" Thank you, kid, for saving my Xiao Wen. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " You're welcome. It's just a piece of cake. "

After briefly questioning the boss and her daughter, Chen Bin learned that the hook nose's real name was Hu Fan. He worked as a bricklayer at a nearby construction site and often came to the noodle shop to eat. He became familiar with the boss and her daughter. Hu Fan often played games with Xiao Wan, and Xiao Wan gradually became close to him. Hu Fan had not been to the noodle shop for several days. Unexpectedly, this time he came and directly caused such a big disaster.

Then, the crime scene of the two robbers should be random and have nothing to do with the proprietress, her daughter and Zhou Huaijin.

After the conversation, Chen Bin asked the police officer to send the proprietress and her daughter back to the noodle shop, and then he turned his attention to Zhou Huaijin.

" and you"

" Uncle policeman, I remember you asked your son to buy me a lunch box just now. " Zhou Huaijin touched his belly and pursed his lips and said, " Now ... where is the lunch box? "

Chen Yun just went out to buy some fruit and lunch boxes, and hasn't come back yet.

Chen Bin covered the food and said, " I don't know, but don't even think about taking my food.

Xiao Wen made this for me, and I won't share it with anyone! "

Looking at Chen Bin's childish actions, Yan Wen smiled and said to the two of them, " Xiao Yun just told me that her boyfriend had something urgent to do, so she took a taxi and left. He said he left the lunch box and fruit in your office, uncle. "

Chen Bin smiled and shook his head, " This kid, he doesn't even bother to tell me if he has something to say. "

" Xiao Wen, you guys wait here for a while. I'll go get you some fruit and his lunch box. I'll be back soon. "

Yan Wen hummed and said, " Thank you, uncle. "

For a moment, Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen were the only ones left in the huge reception room. Yan Wen reached into his pocket, fumbled for a while, and took out a small box of beautifully wrapped chocolates. He handed it to Zhou Huaijin and said, " Zhou Huaijin, this was originally for my uncle. Since you are so hungry, I will give it to you first. "

The box of chocolates looked very valuable. If it was really given to a friend, it would be a good gift. But ... who would give expensive chocolates to their elders?

Although he was full of complaints, Zhou Huaijin still chose to respect Yan Wen's vision and aesthetics, and shook his head and said, " Such a valuable thing, you should give it to your uncle. Your uncle has already gone to get a lunch box, I can just eat the lunch box later. "

Yan Wen stuffed the chocolate into his arms without resistance, and said firmly: " Just take it if I tell you to. Why are you talking so much nonsense? "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-03
08:41:30-2022-07-04 07:49: 59——

5 bottles of Jiuchong ; 2 bottles of I don't know;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 38

As early as entering the reception room , Yan Wen took off his hat and mask, revealing his clean face.

The young man opened his eyes wide, and his handsome face showed a bit of coldness ... and a hint of shame. Being looked at by him with such an expression , Zhou Huaijin felt completely confused.

This box of chocolates was originally intended for Officer Chen Bin , so it was only natural that he did not accept it . Why would the young master be angry or ashamed?

" If I accept it , your uncle ..."

Before he could finish his words, Yan Wen snatched the box from Zhou Huaijin, tore open the packaging neatly, stuffed the chocolate into his chattering mouth , and interrupted him: " Zhou Huaijin , I'll send the other ones to my uncle's place, you should worry about yourself first. You have no time to worry about others when your stomach is growling with hunger. "

As soon as the chocolate entered his mouth, a silky and rich aroma filled his entire mouth.

Although Zhou Huaijin was starving , his attention was not on the chocolate, but on his lips.

——When Yan Wen handed him the chocolate, her fingers inevitably touched his lips. The young master had slender palms and cold fingertips , and as soon as the two touched, the contrast between hot and cold was extremely obvious. him and Yan Wen, two grown men , to do this. Zhou Huaijin took a few steps back uncontrollably , and the tip of his ear turned red for a moment.

" Thanks. "

Looking at Zhou Huaijin's overly excited reaction , a guess in Yan Wen's mind gradually became clear.

In his opinion , Zhou Huaijin had been taking good care of him since the filming of the survival variety show began . Even though he recognized the wrong person and framed him several times, Zhou Huaijin still treated him gently.

There is no such thing as free kindness in this world, so he was sure that Zhou Huaijin most likely liked him.

Yan Wen pondered for a moment, and suddenly said: " I know what you mean, but I may need to think about it. After all ... this is quite sudden. "

Zhou Huaijin:?

Thoughts? What thoughts?

When he was about to ask, he glanced down at the chocolate in Yan Wen's hand, and instantly understood what the young master meant by "his heart".

——He wanted to leave the chocolates for Officer Chen Bin.

But now that the chocolate has been eaten by him, Yan Wen really needs to think carefully about what gift to give to his uncle. After all, gifts are given to elders and cannot be taken lightly.

" Okay, think about it again . If you need anything, you can contact me at any time. "

Yan Wen hummed and said ok.

At this time, Chen Bin returned to the reception room with a bag of fruit and a lunch box. Seeing the two of them standing opposite each other, the atmosphere was a little strange. He couldn't help but frowned, handed the lunch box to Zhou Huaijin, and said, " Mr. Zhou, this is the lunch box you asked for. You saved my Xiao Wen before, so you don't have to pay for it. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Uncle policeman, it's just a small favor, I must pay for the meal. "

Yan Wen said: " We have known each other for such a long time, we can be considered friends, so you don't have to pay for the meal. "

Seeing the rare tenderness on Omega's face, Zhou Huaijin hesitated for a moment and said, " Okay then. "

Just like that, when he finished his lunch, it was already 4pm. Because of Chen Bin's strong insistence, Yan Wen stayed at the police station, saying that he would take Yan Wen home to meet his grandparents after Chen Bin got off work.

The uncle and nephew were having a great time together, and Zhou Huaijin felt uncomfortable staying any longer, so he left the police station.

The way back to the rental house was very lively. There were many vendors selling chocolates and bouquets on the roadside. Couples gathered in groups of three or four in front of the stalls, holding hands and hugging, looking very sweet.

Isn't today a special day?

Zhou Huaijin took out his phone and opened the calendar. He found that today was Valentine's Day. No wonder there were so many people selling chocolates and bouquets on the roadside. Thinking of the chocolate he had just fed into his mouth, he touched his lower lip and felt that he could still feel the touch left on it.

The young master must have a cold body, his hands can be so cold even on such a hot day. Just as he was thinking deeply, a girl suddenly ran towards him. When Zhou Huaijin was about to avoid her, the little girl stopped in front of him.

" Brother, someone asked me to give this to you. "

As she spoke, she took out a box of chocolates from the flower basket and handed it to Zhou Huaijin. After he took it with a confused look on his face, she handed him a large bouquet of roses.

Before Zhou Huaijin could ask in detail, the girl ran away .

The chocolate box was exquisitely packaged, exactly the same as the chocolate Yan Wen had just fed him, except that Yan Wen's box was unsealed, while this one was brand new and unsealed. Zhou Huaijin shifted his gaze to the rose and found a card inserted in it.

When I opened it, there was only a simple sentence.

--Happy Valentine's Day.

This sentence was not handwritten but machine-printed, making it difficult to tell whose handwriting it was.

Zhou Huaijin stared at the box of chocolates for a while and thought of someone.

When he first came to this world, he only interacted with the guests of "Survival 1+1 ". Li Yun and Feng Guang had an average relationship with him. Although the male and female protagonists had more contact, it was not to the extent of sending roses and chocolates. Relatively speaking, Yan Wen was the most likely one.

The young master just said that he considered him a friend. This box of chocolates is also the same brand as the chocolates that the young master is going to give to his uncle ...

Zhou Huaijin suddenly felt strange. There were roses and chocolates here. What on earth was the young master trying to do?

He turned on his phone, clicked on WeChat, and tentatively sent a message to Yan Wen.

Zhou Huaijin: Happy Valentine's Day.

He put the chocolate in his pocket and carefully returned to the rental house holding the roses.

Just as he put the roses on the table, the WeChat message alert on his phone rang.

Yan Wen: Happy Valentine's Day.

Zhou Huaijin: Thank you for the chocolate, it's delicious.

Zhou Huaijin sat on the sofa and found an emoticon package of a puppy holding its face with its paws in the original owner's WeChat, and sent it to the other party.

Yan Wen: You're welcome. I just gave it to Xiaoyun and he thought it was delicious too.

Sure enough, this bouquet of roses and chocolates were sent by the young master, and not just to him.

The strange feeling in Zhou Huaijin's heart gradually subsided. After a busy day, he first went to the bathroom to take a bath. After taking a bath, he turned on the computer and read the novel "Chang'an" from beginning to end in detail.

I found that this novel has a lot of sex scenes and kissing scenes, because Shen Linxuan destroyed the family of his beloved, and the two protagonists took a script of sadomasochistic love, so most of the intimate scenes were forced.

For Zhou Huaijin, who has been a widower for thirty years, emotional scenes are the most difficult to film.

But since he has already accepted the script, he must live up to the pay given by the director and try to resolve his emotional shortcomings before the filming of the web drama begins. After thinking for a moment, he searched the Internet for some kissing clips from TV dramas, but found that most of those kissing clips were sweet and affectionate, and there were rarely forced kissing scenes like "Chang'an". Even if he wanted to learn from them, there was not much to learn from.

There was really no other way, so he could only try his love scene in front of the pillow.

Five days passed like this, and Zhou Huaijin was still wearing a hat and a mask. He first had breakfast, and then went to the crew according to the address sent by the director.

He arrived at the crew quite early, and except for the staff, the director and other actors were not there.

At this moment, a familiar voice came from behind him.

"Lone Ranger, we still have an hour to leave for the shoot, why are you here so early?"

Zhou Huaijin turned around when he heard the voice and found that the man in sunglasses had changed his outfit today, wearing a black shirt and black pants. He didn't know if he had specially done his hairstyle to cope with the camera.

"Aren't you here so early too?"

The man in sunglasses frowned bitterly and said with a sneer, "It's all because of my mom. I don't know what kind of drug Zhou Huaijin gave my mom. She woke me up early in the morning to do my hairstyle and told me to leave a good impression on her idol today so that she could get an autographed photo."

Zhou Huaijin said: "Did your aunt make this hairstyle for you? It looks pretty good."

The man in sunglasses said, "It wasn't my mom who did it for me. It was a hairstylist who did it for me. She has always lived a life of luxury, so how could she have such skills?"

Zhou Huaijin said: "Auntie really values this meeting."

"Okay, okay, let's not talk about my mom." The man in sunglasses waved his hand and asked Zhou Huaijin, "By the way, last time you said you would tell me who you were playing when we meet again. How about that? Can you tell me now?"

Zhou Huaijin corrected him: "What I clearly said at the time was: I won't tell you now, you will know when you get to the crew. I didn't say I would tell you on my own initiative."

The man in sunglasses curled his lips and said, "Forget it, I will always know what role you play anyway."

He paused for a moment, stretched out his hand to Zhou Huaijin and said: "Since you won't tell me, let me introduce myself first. My name is Chu Ci. I am twenty-four years old. I have a lively and cheerful personality. My favorite anime character is the Lone Ranger. In "Chang'an" as Shen Linxuan's personal bodyguard Shen Ye."

Zhou Huaijin held his hand and said, " My identity will be kept secret for now. You will know it later. "

Chu Ci muttered: " It's quite mysterious. "

The two stood side by side. Suddenly, as if he had thought of something, he hooked his arm around Zhou Huaijin's neck, moved closer, and asked mysteriously, " Brother, do you still remember what I said that day? "

Zhou Huaijin: " You mean to help you give Zhou Huaijin a laxative ..."

That " 's right. " Chu Ci pouted and looked depressed. " But then I went back and thought about it again. I felt that I couldn't give him a laxative. "

" My mom told me that Zhou Huaijin used to be a little-known actor. Anyone in the entertainment industry could step on him. He finally became famous through a survival variety show. As an actor, he definitely hopes to stay famous for a longer time. I can't ruin his acting career because of my own selfishness. "

He said seriously: " Although I really want Zhou Huaijin to embarrass himself in public so that my mother will not be so obsessed with him and will not force me to ask for his autographed photo. However, for an actor, reputation is very important, and I don't want to ruin him. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-04

07:49:59-2022-07-05 09:00: 02——

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: I don't know about 2 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 39

Facing Chu Ci's particularly serious and somewhat frustrated expression , Zhou Huaijin tried to hold back his laughter, but he was rarely able to let him arouse his evil taste for teasing people. He took the initiative to move closer to Chu Ci and whispered, " I have a good idea that will not ruin Zhou Huaijin's reputation but will make him look bad . Do you want to use it? "

" Is there really such a way? "

Chu Ci's eyes lit up , and he said in surprise: " Then I will definitely use it! Brother, tell me about it! "

Zhou Huaijin said: " When you see him , you can put a handful of table salt in his water cup. When he drinks it, he will be speechless because of the saltiness. Before he looks for purified water , throw away all the water at the scene. "

At this point , his voice became gentler. " Then , take a couple more ugly photos of him with your phone and send them to your mother . Your mother will most likely stop being a fan because of his ugliness. "

This plan was so perfect that Chu Ci was inspired to act.

After a long while, he seemed to have thought of something and frowned again , saying gloomily: " What if Zhou Huaijin can't take ugly photos in that situation? "

Zhou Huaijin patted his shoulder soothingly , " Believe me, you can do it. "

Chu Ci was extremely moved and hugged Zhou Huaijin in his arms.

" Brother , you are such a good person . I will definitely make you my friend ! "

Since Huairou left , Zhou Huaijin rarely had such an intimate relationship with others . As soon as Chuci hugged him, his hands were eager to move. Fortunately, Chuci was afraid that he would get excited and move his hands again like the first time they met, so he only hugged him for a moment and then let him go.

There was still half an hour left before the photo shoot, so the two of them found a random place to sit down and chatted casually.

After an unknown amount of time, the director and other actors arrived in twos and threes.

According to the director, there would be no filming today, but the actors' makeup photos would be finalized first and then posted on the official Weibo of the TV series "Chang'an".

As early as when everyone gathered together, Chu Ci looked carefully at everyone present, but did not find Zhou Huaijin's familiar face.

He originally thought that Zhou Huaijin had something urgent to do and couldn't come to the crew, so he leisurely drank a sip of water and wanted to go home after taking the final photos, but suddenly he heard Zhou Huaijin's name.

" Zhou Huaijin, Qi Yuanbai, you two are the main actors, so please go to the dressing room with the staff to get your hair done. The others can stay here and get familiar with the people who will have more scenes with them, " said the director.

Hmm? Zhou Huaijin is here?

Without having time to swallow the water in his mouth, Chu Ci looked around and saw the Lone Ranger sitting next to him and Qi Yuanbai opposite him standing up together.

" puff-- "

Caught off guard, he spat out a mouthful of water, which almost splashed on the actor next to him, making a fool of himself in public.

The Alphas present were fine. Most of the Omegas were frightened and immediately stood up and took three or four steps back for fear of being sprayed by Chu Ci's saliva.

Zhou Huaijin took everything in sight, then slowly took off his mask and hat, looked at Chu Ci with crooked eyebrows, leaned down, reached out and shook his hand, and said: " My name is Zhou Huaijin, I am twenty-six this year. Years old, with a cheerful personality, he plays Shen Linxuan in "Chang'an". Nice to meet you, Chu Ci. "

Chu Ciren was already dumbfounded. As soon as his hand was held by him, he jumped out all the way, as if he was pricked by something with thorns , and pointed at Zhou Huaijin without saying a word.

After a long while, he stammered, " You, you, you ... you are Zhou Huaijin!?" "

Zhou Huaijin withdrew his hand and hummed.

Thinking back to the trick he had just given him, Chu Ci felt a chill on his back, and even looking at Zhou Huaijin's gentle face made him feel particularly terrified.

Fortunately, Zhou Huaijin didn't say much. He turned around and followed the staff to the dressing room, leaving Chu Ci standing there feeling uneasy.

"Chang'an", adapted from a novel, is just a web drama. The director had limited funds and spent most of the money on costumes, props and filming. Therefore, the dressing room is pitifully small, but all the necessary props and costumes are there.

Qi Yuanbai, who played another leading role, had disgust written all over his face before he even set foot inside.

" How can anyone sit in such a small dressing room? "

Zhou Huaijin knew something about Qi Yuanbai.

As early as the night of the audition, the director sent him a text message saying that the Omega who would play Chu Ci had been decided, and it was Qi Yuanbai.

When Zhou Huaijin first came to this world, his cell phone was confiscated and he participated in "Survival 1+1 ". Therefore, he didn't know any of the actors in the entertainment industry. In order to get along better with them in the crew, he searched the Internet for information about Qi Yuanbai.

According to the information, Qi Yuanbai has had a high musical talent since childhood. He was admitted to the music college at the age of seventeen. During this period, he has been releasing his original songs on the Internet and accumulated many fans during college.

After he turned 22, he participated in a music program. Although he did not become an overnight sensation, he was spotted by a well-known entertainment company and became a singer.

For most people with mediocre qualifications, Qi Yuanbai has already reached the pinnacle in one step, but he has a high opinion of himself and is extremely proud of his personality, and is still not satisfied with his current situation.

This dissatisfaction lasted until Yan Wen was signed by his company at the age of 18 for his excellent talent in songwriting, his heavenly singing voice, and his "divine looks", a full four years earlier than his peers.

Since Yan Wen came to the company, most of the resources given to him were given to Yan Wen, who was more talented in singing than him. As a result, Qi Yuanbai hated Yan Wen.

In the entertainment industry, it is well known that Qi Yuanbai and Yan Wen have a very bad relationship. They never appear on the same stage together, and their fans fight with each other every day, trying their best to dig up dirt on each other.

Later, he suddenly disappeared from the music scene and switched to being an actor. As for the reason, outsiders had no idea.

It's strange to say, except for Qi Yuanbai, most of the main cast members of "Chang'an" are actors from professional schools. But Qi Yuanbai was just a singer before and couldn't act. Why did the director let him play Chu Ling?

With this doubt in mind, Zhou Huaijin looked around and said, " It's not bad. Whether it's a stool or a sofa, they can all be sat on. "

Qi Yuanbai glanced at him with disdain, the contempt in his eyes and eyebrows evident.

" What good things can a little celebrity like you have seen? You think a broken sofa or a broken chair is a good thing. "

Zhou Huaijin kept smiling, " Of course, I can't compare to the good things you see as a big singer. "

Qi Yuanbai snorted coldly and said, " At least you have self-awareness. "

When the staff saw this, they all praised Zhou Huaijin for his good self-cultivation.

The conversation ended unpleasantly. Zhou Huaijin sat down in front of the makeup mirror and turned to the makeup artist beside him and said, " Thank you for your help. "

The makeup artist was flattered and said quickly: " No trouble! No trouble! "

She took a few steps closer, stood beside Zhou Huaijin, and said, " Teacher Zhou, I will begin then. "

Zhou Huaijin's face is truly impeccable.

He has fair skin, clear and deep facial features, and a pair of starry eyes. Instead of appearing fierce, he exudes an elegance and gentleness. He is so handsome that it is beyond words.

The makeup artist first trimmed his messy eyebrows and then moisturized his lips with lipstick.

During the whole process, Zhou Huaijin was exceptionally quiet.

On the other hand, it seemed a bit noisy.

" What's wrong with you? You ruined my beautiful eyebrows! " Qi Yuanbai sat in front of the makeup mirror, his eyebrows slightly raised, looking at the makeup artist with anger in his eyes, and shouted loudly.

Qi Yuanbai's makeup artist was just a young girl. Although she was good at makeup, she obviously lacked social experience. As soon as she was scolded, she immediately explained with tears in her eyes: " Teacher Qi, your eyebrows are too thick. In the original book, Chu Ling's eyebrows are as thin as willows. I didn't mean to ruin your eyebrows. "

Qi Yuanbai glared at her, " My face is obviously not suitable for thin eyebrows. Are you deliberately trying to make me ugly? "

" I didn't! Teacher Qi, I have studied your usual makeup these days, and I found that your face shape is more suitable for thin eyebrows, so I boldly did it according to the original work. "

The makeup artist wiped away tears and said aggrievedly.

Qi Yuanbai turned a deaf ear to her explanation and continued to persist.

" This is my own face. I know better than you what eyebrow shape suits it. You don't need to complain here! You idiot, you messed up my eyebrows. What do you think I should do? "

His curse was so harsh that Zhou Huaijin's makeup artist frowned slightly and felt pity for the crying girl beside her.

In the entertainment industry, it is not common for celebrities and singers to scold makeup artists, but it is not uncommon.

Therefore, she had no choice but to feel pity for him in her heart.

At this moment, Zhou Huaijin suddenly spoke up and said, " Mr. Qi, I think the girl is right. Your face shape is more suitable for thin eyebrows. Since you haven't tried it before, it doesn't hurt to try it this time. Anyway, it's just a makeup photo shoot. "

Qi Yuanbai glanced at him and said calmly: " Well, it's already been ruined anyway, so I'll just listen to you and make it thinner. "

Looking at the other party's ostentatious attitude, Zhou Huaijin became more and more confused.

An hour later, both of them had finally finished their makeup. Then, Qi Yuanbai's cell phone rang, and he went out to answer the call.

When Zhou Huaijin was sitting on a stool with his eyes closed, Qi Yuanbai's makeup artist came over reluctantly. Hearing the footsteps, he opened his eyes and saw the little girl's eyes were red and full of gratitude.

" Mr. Zhou, thank you for helping me out just now. "

Zhou Huaijin waved his hand and said, " You're welcome, but little girl, you should ask for their opinions before putting makeup on others in the future. Not everyone is as indifferent to their appearance as I am. "

The little girl nodded heavily and praised softly: " Mr. Zhou, of course you don't need to care. You are handsome no matter how you put on makeup. "

Zhou Huaijin smiled and said, " Next time you encounter this kind of thing, be a little sweeter like you are now. "

The little girl said: " Thank you, Teacher Zhou, for your guidance! "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-05

09:00:02-2022-07-06 09:00: 01——

2 bottles of Sleepy Repair Hook ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 40

After an unknown amount of time , Qi Yuanbai came back with his cell phone, humming an unknown tune, and his face, which had been gloomy just now, was now full of joy.

He stood behind the three of them with his arms folded across his chest , and said in a bossy tone: " Zhou Huaijin , the director just told us to change our clothes and go out to take the final photos . You all go out first. I want to change my clothes here. "

AO is different after all , Zhou Huaijin responded good-temperedly, and then left the dressing room with the other two makeup artists.

As soon as she stepped out of the dressing room, the little girl who had just been scolded by Qi Yuanbai had a strange look on her face. She was hesitant inside, not knowing whether she should tell Zhou Huaijin all the inside information she knew.

walking a few steps , the hesitation in my heart disappeared immediately when I thought of how gentle he was when he helped me out of the situation .

She suddenly quickened her pace, walked to Zhou Huaijin's side , and said, " Teacher Zhou, can I spare you two minutes ? I have something to tell you. "

Zhou Huaijin stopped, turned his head to look at her and said, " What do you want to tell me? "

The little girl said, " I have inside information. The reason why Qi Yuanbai is so arrogant is because he has a sponsor . Teacher Zhou , do you know ... Lin Pinchuan? "

In the entertainment industry, Zhou Huaijin knew nothing except for those stars who participated in survival variety shows and Qi Yuanbai , whom he recently met through an online drama .

If he said directly that he didn't know , what if Lin Pinchuan was very famous , this statement would be very strange , so he chose a compromise.

" What happened to him? "

The little girl replied: " He is the financial backer behind Qi Yuanbai! "

" Lin Pinchuan is powerful. When a little star offended him before, he banned that little star from the entire Internet. Mr. Zhou, if you want to stay in the entertainment industry for a longer time, don't offend Qi Yuanbai easily during filming. Lin Pinchuan behind him is very protective of his lover. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I have written down everything you said. Thank you for telling me this. "

The little girl blushed and waved her hands, looking quite at a loss.

" You're welcome, you're welcome! You're really very polite. "

The sun was blazing outside, and even the air was scorching. The three of them stood outside the door, basking in the sun for a long time, but Qi Yuanbai did not come out.

After a long while, Qi Yuanbai finally opened the door of the dressing room in a purple robe. He didn't even want to come out of the dressing room. He threw a set of clothes to Zhou Huaijin and said, " I've changed my clothes, it's your turn. "

Seeing that he had been standing in the room with no intention of coming out, Zhou Huaijin held the clothes and said hesitantly: " Mr. Qi, aren't you coming out? "

" It's so hot outside, if you want to go out, you should go out and change clothes. " Qi Yuanbai looked Zhou Huaijin up and down, and said sarcastically: " If you really don't want to go out, you can change in the house. To be honest, I don't like your white-cooked chicken figure. " Zhou Huaijin's eyes darkened slightly, and instead of getting angry, he smiled and said, " There is a saying that goes, AO is different. If the news that we were in the same room with disheveled clothes spread online today, it would definitely not do your reputation any good. "

" Mr. Qi, even if this is the case, are you still unable to persist? "

Qi Yuanbai snorted coldly and walked out of the dressing room angrily.

Zhou Huaijin took the clothes and walked into the dressing room.

Before this, he had never been exposed to ancient costumes. He fiddled with Shen Linxuan's clothes for a long time before putting on the complicated clothes.

As soon as he opened the dressing room door, he saw many people gathered outside.

The director waited outside for a long time. As soon as he saw Zhou Huaijin, he grabbed his wrist and looked at him carefully from top to bottom, front to back, and praised: " I knew that this outfit definitely suits Shen Linxuan the best. Yes, we really didn't choose the wrong person! "

Zhou Huaijin's attention was not on the director. He looked around but did not see any familiar figure in the crowd.

He couldn't help but ask, " Director, where is Chu Ci? Why don't I see him here? "

The director said disapprovingly, " As soon as you went to the dressing room, he told me that his mother was sick and in hospital. The condition was very serious and he was urgently needed to take care of her. So I let him go. "

Zhou Huaijin: ...

Chu Ci, this guy, never tells the truth. He must have been afraid of being retaliated against, so he ran away.

" Huai Jin, Yuan Bai, now that you are ready, let's go take the final photos now. " said the director.

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay. "

In this way, the director walked in front, Zhou Huaijin and Qi Yuanbai walked side by side behind, and walked towards the studio together.

Although the makeup room of the crew is small, the studio is well-decorated. There is a huge whiteboard near the wall, and many lighting lamps are placed on the ceiling and around the whiteboard, which looks very professional.

" Mr. Zhou, Mr. Qi, let's take a promotional photo of the two of us first. You two stand over there and we'll start shooting now. " said the photographer with a smile.

Zhou Huaijin and Qi Yuanbai stood in front of the whiteboard as instructed.

Looking at the two people standing stiffly, the photographer frowned and suggested: " Teacher Zhou, you can put your arm around Teacher Qi's waist and look down at him. It would be best if there is some affection in your eyes. "

Just as Zhou Huaijin was about to get closer to Qi Yuanbai, there was a sudden commotion not far away .

" Is it Mr. Lin? Why did Mr. Lin suddenly come to our crew? "

" I heard that Mr. Lin has many mistresses. His new mistress might be in our crew. "

" Who on earth is so lucky to be able to get close to Mr. Lin! "

Not far away , a tall man walked towards the studio.

The man was about 40 years old, with a slender figure as straight as a benchmark, healthy wheat-colored skin, and a short flat head. He looked particularly upright, but the coldness hidden in his dark eyes showed his coldness.

Zhou Huaijin instinctively disliked him.

Lin Pinchuan came to the studio and saw Zhou Huaijin and Qi Yuanbai standing close to each other. A hint of sinisterness and dissatisfaction flashed in his eyes. He said to the director, "

Director, I actually think that the final makeup photo doesn't need to be so intimate, right? "

The three directors standing by were almost sweating when they heard his question.

" Yes ... it's not necessary. "

Lin Pinchuan smiled with satisfaction and said, " Then you guys continue filming, I'll just watch from the side. "

The director said timidly, " Okay. "

As a singer, Qi Yuanbai was able to join the crew and get the role of Chuci because Lin Pinchuan had made a prior invitation. Therefore, the director knew that Qi Yuanbai's sponsor was Lin Pinchuan.

Lin Pinchuan was very powerful, and with him around, the director and photographer were reluctant to let go. They didn't dare to let Qi Yuanbai and Zhou Huaijin take intimate photos, so they just let the two of them stand together and took a few photos in a proper manner. Then they took individual photos of the two of them and let Qi Yuanbai go.

Qi Yuanbai was hugged by Lin Pinchuan and walked out of the crew under the envious gaze of everyone.

After the two of them left, the director asked Zhou Huaijin to change into several sets of clothes and take a lot of solo photos. He was not released until the evening.

As the sun sets, the night grows darker.

Zhou Huaijin left the crew and walked towards the rental house. Along the way, the crowds of people hurried home in an anxious pace, reflecting the hustle and bustle of the streets, and he felt a sense of loneliness for no reason.

There are no scary zombies here, no mutated plants and animals, and no humans who have lost their humanity due to the disaster.

It's nice here.

But there is no appeasement here.

Thinking of Huairou, Zhou Huaijin's heart suddenly shrank and he unconsciously clenched his hands. If possible, he really hoped that it was him who ate the mutant snake meat instead of the simple and kind Huairou.

At this moment, a faint voice suddenly came from the alley ahead, calling for help.

From the sound of it, it's a man.

Zhou Huaijin paused, not wanting to meddle in other people's business. Just as he was about to take another route, he suddenly heard a very familiar voice.

——Qi Yuanbai, no one will come to save you.

This voice is ... Yan Wen?

The young man's voice was no longer as light and pleasant as before. It sounded particularly low in the dark night, like an evil ghost seeking to take someone's life.

It is said on the Internet that Qi Yuanbai and Yan Wen are rivals. They are from different channels, and their fans fight with each other every day, trying their best to dig up dirt on each other. Since they just simply dislike each other, according to the temperament of the young master, he will not take the initiative to fight with the other party, let alone force the other party to cry for help.

Zhou Huaijin turned around, walked to the corner of the alley, and poked his head out slightly. The street lights in the alley have been in disrepair for a long time and are now emitting a faint light.

Under the dim light, Yan Wen pressed Qi Yuanbai to the ground, with a sharp dagger hanging on his thin neck, and smiled maliciously: " Do you regret it now? When you did that thing, did you ever think that I would do this to you today? "

" Oh, you must not have thought about it, otherwise you wouldn't have the courage to do that. "

Because Qi Yuanbai was hiding in the dark, Zhou Huaijin couldn't see his expression clearly. He could only see his panic and fear from his slightly shaking body.

" Of course I regret it! I regret not watching you drink that glass of wine with my own eyes, I regret not finding a few people to guard outside the hotel room, and I regret not taking those disgusting photos of you even more. "

Zhou Huaijin frowned when he heard this.

Qi Yuanbai's words are really problematic.

liquor.

Hotel room.

Disgraceful photos.

Could it be that Yan Wen had been bullied by someone before? And Qi Yuanbai was the accomplice?

Hearing this, Yan Wen was not angry at all. Instead, he smiled with his eyebrows curved. He first gently wiped the blood on his palm on Qi Yuanbai's cheek, and then tied the scattered hair on his temples behind his ears.

The next second, she broke one of his fingers with a smile.

" I actually regret it too. If I had broken your fingers and your leg bones one by one like I am doing now, you might not have barked at me like a dog. "

Yan Wen looked too evil, completely different from his usual gloomy and cold appearance. Seeing him smiling one second and breaking someone's fingers without batting an eyelid the next, Zhou Huaijin felt that he might have come to the wrong world.

In the original novel, Yan Wen is clearly a naive, kind, and spoiled young master. He is not so strong, and he would not hurt people with a knife ...

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-06

09:00:01-2022-07-07 09:00: 03——

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Unexpectedly, the flowers are scattered like this, Qiantang 1 ;

10 bottles of Sleepy Xiu Gou ; 5 bottles of Unknown Return, Scattered Flowers Like This ; 2 bottles of Unknown, Excellent_Qin ; 1 bottle of Mucheng, momo ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 41

" Yan Wen , no matter how noble you are, you've still been screwed by Lin Pinchuan, haven't you? " Qi Yuanbai screamed, cold sweat dripping down his forehead, and sneered in pain.

" You caused him to be in a coma in the hospital for half a year . He told me personally that he would never forgive you in his life . Just wait for his revenge! "

" Do you really think he has the guts to touch me? " Yan Wen sneered , leaned closer to him, and said, " You've been his lover for so long, don't you wonder why Lin Pinchuan hasn't touched you yet ? "

There was a look of surprise and doubt in Qi Yuanbai's eyes.

" Because he is impotent. "

Yan Wen picked up the dagger , put the tip of the knife against the back of Qi Yuanbai's neck , and said softly: " Back then, I cut out his Yuequan body piece by piece , so that he could no longer harm others. Qi Yuanbai, since we have met today , I will help you and dig out your Yuequan body as well, so that you can be a pair. "

Whether it is Alpha or Omega, the back of the neck is the most vulnerable place.

Feeling the force of the knife tip gradually increase , Qi Yuanbai was frightened to the point that his legs and feet became weak and his body became extremely numb. He said in a trembling voice: " You ... you'd better not touch me , otherwise, otherwise Mr. Lin will not let you go! "

" Really? " Yan Wen raised the corners of his lips and said, " Then let's see whether he won't let me go or I won't let him go. "

As soon as he finished speaking , he increased the strength of his hands and cut a wound on the back of Qi Yuanbai's neck.

Bright red blood flowed down the wound, staining Qi Yuanbai's white short-sleeves red. He cried out in pain, and realized that Yan Wen was serious, and no longer dared to show any arrogant attitude.

" Yan Wen, you can't do this to me! You said before that I'm your best friend and you can't hit me! "

In the quiet alley, the conversation between the two people can be heard clearly.

Zhou Huaijin stood at the corner, feeling an inexplicable feeling in his heart.

All along, he had preconceived notions about Yan Wen as a young master who was ignorant of the ways of the world and had taken good care of him. But now, the Yan Wen in front of him was gloomy and crazy, and was not a little rabbit that needed to be protected, but a wolf that could eat people.

Thinking back to the weakness and gullibility that Yan Wen had shown before, he inexplicably felt that he had been deceived.

But ... according to what Qi Yuanbai said, Yan Wen not only drank the wine that he had drugged, but he also sent him to Lin Pinchuan's bed and was bullied by that beast.

In the original book, even after the original owner took disgusting photos of the young master, he still stabbed the original owner with a knife. It doesn't make sense that if it was Qi Yuanbai, the young master couldn't take revenge with a knife.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin's confused heart calmed down again. After all, Yan Wen had the upper hand now, and Qi Yuanbai should not be able to hurt Yan Wen.

He didn't want to look any further and turned to leave the alley.

When he returned to the rental house, it was completely dark. Zhou Huaijin turned on the coal stove, cooked himself a simple bowl of noodles, and boiled a poached egg.

During this period, his mind was filled with the evil look of Yan Wen pressing Qi Yuanbai to the ground.

His intuition told him that something was wrong with Yan Wen's behavior.

In the original book, the young man suffered many betrayals from the person he loved, and because of his own disgrace, he became so depressed that he killed the original owner and then committed suicide .

Now, he had already entered the body of the original owner before the survival variety show, and the young master had not experienced betrayal again, so he should not be so extreme.

After all, in his impression, Yan Wen was delicate and timid, and could never hold a knife.

But rationally, he felt that Yan Wen's behavior was normal.

In this world, no one can remain indifferent when their innocence is destroyed.

Just then, there was a knock on the door.

Zhou Huaijin turned off the gas, walked to the door and opened it. When he saw the person coming, he was obviously stunned.

The man was breathing heavily, his face was as pale as paper, and he was wearing a simple white shirt. There were bloodstains on his cheeks, neck, palms, and clothes, as if he had just come out of a murder scene.

" Yan Wen, how do you know I live here? " Zhou Huaijin came back to his senses, pursed his lips and asked in confusion.

Yan Wen covered his chest with his hands, and just as he took a step, he felt his feet go soft and fell into Zhou Huaijin's arms.

He tried to calm his breathing, his slender fingers tightly grasped the collar of Zhou Huaijin's chest, and said weakly: " I am a little weak now, Zhou Huaijin, carry me in. "

Zhou Huaijin looked at the bloody handprint on his chest with dark eyes.
killed Qi Yuanbai ?

He hesitated for a moment, put one arm around Yan Wen's shoulders, grabbed his knees with the other hand, held him sideways in his arms, closed the door with his legs, and carried him to the sofa.

" Why are you covered in so much blood? "

Yan Wen lay weakly on the sofa, removed his hand from his chest, and said, " I was stabbed in the chest. "

The young man's chest was covered in blood and he looked seriously injured.

This doesn't make sense. Just now in the alley, Yan Wen was clearly suppressing Qi Yuanbai. It's impossible for him to be injured so badly. Could something have happened after he left?

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Who hurt you? "

Yan Wen raised his chin, looked at him intently, and did not answer the question.

" Is it inconvenient to say? "

" Zhou Huaijin, I think the most important thing now is not to ask me who the murderer is, but to bandage my wound. " Yan Wen pointed to his chest which was still bleeding and said softly: " My chest is still bleeding. If you don't hurry up, my blood will run dry. "

Zhou Huaijin went to the bedroom to get the medicine box as instructed.

The original owner lived alone, and there were two or three medicine boxes in the rental house, with all kinds of medicine prepared. Therefore, Zhou Huaijin easily found the hemostatic powder in the box.

" You have a wound on your chest, so you shouldn't make large movements. " Zhou Huaijin picked up the scissors on the table and suggested, " So I need to use the scissors to cut open the clothes on your chest. You should not mind, right? "

Yan Wen's body trembled slightly from the pain, and he said, " I don't mind, you can start. "

After getting the answer, Zhou Huaijin picked up the scissors and carefully cut open Yan Wen's clothes, revealing the knife wound on his chest.

It was not very clear because of the clothes covering it just now. But when he saw the wound now, he realized that Yan Wen's wound was so deep that the bone was visible. If the location was a little more off, his life would be in danger.

For him, who had lived in the end times for many years, this kind of injury was commonplace, but for a delicate, timid and blood-fearing young master like Yan Wen, it was very fatal. He first performed a simple wound treatment on Yan Wen to stop the bleeding. During this process, the young man said nothing, but his body kept shaking, as if he was used to enduring the pain.

The strange feeling in Zhou Huaijin's heart became more and more serious.

But the most important thing now is the young master's life. He had to suppress his chaotic thoughts for the time being. Looking at the wound that was bleeding, he couldn't help but said, "I'll take you to the hospital. Your wound is too deep and needs to be sutured. "

Yan Wen hummed softly and said, " Please carry me. I don't have the strength to walk anymore. "

Hug again ...

Zhou Huaijin curled his hands and couldn't help asking, " Since you knew the injury was serious, why didn't you go directly to the hospital? "

Because of excessive blood loss, Yan Wen's consciousness was a little blurred at this time. He raised his dirty palm, grabbed the corner of Zhou Huaijin's clothes, and said: " I only trust you. I know you won't hurt me. "

Zhou Huaijin's heart trembled slightly when he heard this.

" Yan Wen, do you still remember what you said to me on the lonely island? " He paused for a moment and asked, " Why do you like the moon? "

Yan Wen groaned in pain and said, " I'm afraid of the dark ..."

Zhou Huaijin made up his mind and without hesitation, he put a coat on the other person, carefully held him in his arms, and said gently: " Don't be afraid, I'll take you to the hospital. "

Fortunately, his rental house was not far from the hospital and he could get there quickly by taxi. Zhou Huaijin stopped a car on the street and got in with Yan Wen in his arms.

" Master, go to the nearest hospital. "

It was getting late and the dew was heavy. The driver was originally planning to go home, but he was stopped halfway. He said to the customer: " Sir, please stop another car. I'm off work. "

Zhou Huaijin was holding Yan Wen, and could clearly feel that the young master's body temperature was slowly losing. He was anxious, and his tone had lost its usual gentleness. "

Master, my friend was seriously injured and must go to the hospital quickly. I can pay double the taxi fare. "

The lights in the car were dim. Through the rearview mirror, the driver vaguely saw blood on Zhou Huaijin's arm. Realizing that his friend's injuries were unusual, he stopped talking, started the car, and drove to the hospital.

Zhou Huaijin lowered his head, and finally had time to ask: " Shouldn't you be at your uncle's house now? Why are you injured like this? "

Yan Wen curled up in Zhou Huaijin's arms, resting her head on his neck, and whispered in his ear: " I was originally at my uncle's house, but ... my grandparents were too enthusiastic towards me, and I was not used to it. After having dinner at my uncle's house, I wanted to go back to my own home. "

" I had a grudge against someone before. " He took a deep breath and said, " He sent someone to kill me. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-07

09:00:03-2022-07-08 08:59: 38——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Youmian 2 bottles; Fat House, Quietly Eat Melons, Waiting for Updates is So Hard 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 42

Zhou Huaijin already had a vague idea of the enemy that the young master was talking about . In the alley, Yan Wen said in person that he had cut out Lin Pinchuan's Yuequan body piece by piece . Even Qi Yuanbai said that Lin Pinchuan and he would never reconcile in this life and would most likely take revenge on him.

" The killer appeared too suddenly, and I was stabbed before I could even begin to defend myself. "

Yan Wen trembled as he grasped the collar of Zhou Huaijin's shirt , buried his face in the crook of his neck, and said in a muffled voice: " That man is an Alpha . In terms of strength, I can't match him , so I could only run away desperately . I ran into a dark and winding alley, and then I got rid of the killer . "

So , Yan Wen was assassinated first, and then threatened Qi Yuanbai in the alley?

That is to say , even after being stabbed in the chest, Yan Wen still pinned Qi Yuanbai, who was also an Omega , to the ground. Not only did he break one of his fingers , he also wanted to dig out his Yuequan body with a knife ...

After this incident , if he still thinks the young master is delicate and weak, he should really go and see a doctor for his eye disease.

The two were very close, Zhou Huaijin's neck pressed against Yan Wen's cheek , and every time the young man exhaled , he felt a tingling sensation . He tilted his head uncomfortably to avoid the heat and asked, " How did you know the address of my rental house? "

Yan Wen bit his lower lip lightly and avoided answering the question.

After not hearing a response for a long time, Zhou Huaijin looked down and could clearly see cold sweat on the young master's forehead due to the pain.

Looking at the little bite marks on the pale lower lip, for some reason, his heart softened all of a sudden, so he stopped asking about this issue and turned to the driver and said, " Master, please drive faster, my friend is feeling very uncomfortable now. "

" Just wait a little longer, we'll be there soon. "

Since the two got into the car, Zhou Huaijin has been hugging Yan Wen in his arms. Through the rearview mirror, the driver saw the two of them hugging each other, as intimate as a couple, and couldn't help but say: but if the little ,m not saying anything bad about you'l ,Young man "

Omega in your arms is your boyfriend, just say it openly. You have to emphasize again and again that he is a friend. Be careful that he will make trouble with you later. "

What boyfriend?

Zhou Huaijin lowered his head and faced Young Master Yan, who was as handsome as he was. He immediately retorted, " Master, you misunderstood. We are just friends. "

The driver has been driving for many years and is used to seeing young couples getting along before they confirm their relationship. He knows that Alphas of this age are used to saying one thing and thinking another, so he said, " It's up to you. "

Zhou Huaijin: ...

This sentence sounded wrong, as if the driver had determined that Yan Wen was his boyfriend, so he could explain it however he wanted.

The car arrived at the hospital quickly. Zhou Huaijin paid the fare, got out of the car holding Yan Wen, and went straight to the hospital.

No one noticed that several shutter sounds flashed in the grass not far away .

There were very few patients in the hospital at night. Zhou Huaijin first registered an appointment for Yan Wen and paid the fee before sending him to the operating room.

Outside the operating room, Zhou Huaijin sat on a stool, waiting quietly.

After an unknown amount of time, the doctor pushed Yan Wen out of the operating room. Zhou Huaijin quickly stood up and went to greet him.

When the doctor saw Zhou Huaijin, he mistakenly thought he was the patient's Alpha , so he told him: " Sir, your Omega is seriously injured and should not be moved too much. I suggest you rest in the hospital for two days. "

Zhou Huaijin really couldn't understand why everyone liked to pair him and Yan Wen together? It's obvious that he just treats the young master as his younger brother.

But after what happened with the driver, he felt that there was no need to explain, so he asked directly: " What do you think? Do you want to recuperate in the hospital for two days? "

For some reason, Yan Wen's fair cheeks turned slightly red, and he shook his head and said, " I don't want to stay in the hospital, I want to go home. "

" Then go home. "

Thinking of what the doctor said about not moving too much, Zhou Huaijin hesitated and asked, " Then ... do you still want me to hold you? "

Yan Wen hummed and said, " Yes. "

Zhou Huaijin stared at him for a long time and frowned slightly.

The young master's face was as pale as paper before he entered the operating room. Why was his face so red after he left the operating room? Could it be that he had a fever due to an infection from the operation?

" Yan Wen, why is your face so red? Do you have a fever? "

At this point, he placed his palm on Yan Wen's forehead and felt it carefully, feeling a little strange, " He doesn't have a fever, the temperature is quite normal. "

The doctor at the side looked at Zhou Huaijin as if he was a fool and couldn't help but said, " You two young people, if you want to be bored, go home and be bored. The hospital is not a place for you to be bored. "

As soon as these words came out, Yan Wen's ears and neck began to turn red. Zhou Huaijin was just about to explain that he was just taking his friend's temperature and wasn't being fussy, but the next second, he felt someone tugging at his sleeve.

" Let's go back first. I'm a little hungry. "

Hearing him say he was hungry, Zhou Huaijin belatedly realized that his stomach was empty. Thinking of the egg noodles still in the pot, he completely gave up the thought of explaining, picked up the man again, and walked out of the hospital.

" Yan Wen, where is your home? Let me take you back. " Zhou Huaijin said.

Yan Wen shook his head and said, " I don't want to go back ..."

" Why. "

Yan Wen lowered his eyelashes, leaned his cheek against Zhou Huaijin's arms, and said sullenly: " No reason, I just don't want to go back. "

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin tightened his grip on his shoulders.

Yan Wen's mother was killed by his father himself. He had no affection for his father, only hatred. In the Yan family, Yan Wen's father has his own wife and his own son. To them, Yan Wen is just an illegitimate child, a dispensable existence who can be stepped on by anyone. Therefore, it is normal for the young master not to want to return to the Yan family.

But ... the Chen family truly loves the young master.

" Don't you want to go back to your uncle's house? "

Yan Wen pursed his lips and said, " No, my grandparents are old, I don't want them to worry ..."

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Do you have your own house? "

Yan Wen said: " No. "

Generally speaking, a famous singer like Young Master Yan would have his own house, so it makes no sense for Yan Wen not to have one.

Zhou Huaijin hesitated for a moment and asked, Then " ... do you want to live in my house? "

" good. "

Zhou Huaijin hadn't come to his senses until he was sitting in the car on the way back to his rental house.

He still remembered that when he participated in a survival variety show before, he was just trying to see why Yan Wen's neck hurt, and he was accused of being frivolous and unbearable to hear; but now, Yan Wen, as an Omega , lives in an Alpha 's home, is that really okay?

The words came to his lips, but he couldn't say them no matter what, looking at the pale face of the young man beside him due to excessive blood loss. He couldn't help but change his words to another one: " Didn't you just say you were hungry? What do you want to eat when you get home? "

Hearing about food, Yan Wen sat up, looked at him with sparkling eyes, and said, " I want to eat tomato and egg noodles, can you make it? "

" Can. "

When they returned to the rental house, it was already twelve o'clock. Zhou Huaijin helped Yan Wen to sit down on the sofa. Just as he was about to cook for the young master again, his cell phone rang.

Who is so bored to call so late at night?

Zhou Huaijin took out his cell phone. The note on the call showed "agent". He slid the phone and pressed the answer button.

" Hello, Sister Feng, is there something you want to talk about that makes you call so late? "

Sister Feng's voice on the other end sounded furious. " Zhou Huaijin, I just praised you a few days ago, and you caused me such a big mess. Tell me honestly, do you not want to continue in the entertainment industry? "

Zhou Huaijin was confused, " What did I do? "

Sister Feng yelled, " The company has a clear rule that artists are not allowed to date, but you're not only dating secretly, you even have a child now. If you wait another two years, your child will be too young to play with the family, right? "

What love? What child?

Zhou Huaijin frowned and asked in confusion: " When did I start dating? "

Hearing this, Sister Feng's anger reached its peak, " You're not in a relationship? You actually got married secretly without telling the company! And you even have a child! "

What the hell is going on.

Zhou Huaijin rubbed his forehead with a headache, and said as calmly as possible: " Sister Feng, why do you keep saying that I have a child? I don't even have a girlfriend, how can I have a child? "

Sister Feng said: " A paparazzi photographed you taking your pregnant wife to the hospital in the middle of the night, apparently to get an abortion. "

On the phone, Sister Feng's voice was very loud, loud enough for Yan Wen to hear.

Hearing this answer, Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen looked at each other and caught the absurdity and laughter in each other's eyes.

These days, going to a hospital can be considered an abortion.

" Which of the paparazzi photos are not sensational? Which of them are true? "

Zhou Huaijin explained: " Sister Feng, the person who went to the hospital with me was Yan Wen. He was injured, and I just happened to meet him, so I took the opportunity to send him to the hospital. "

Sister Feng knew Yan Wen, who had participated in the same variety show as Zhou Huaijin. He heaved a sigh of relief and said, " It's better to take your wife to get an abortion. "

" The main thing is that in the photos taken by the paparazzi this time, you and Yan Wen were in very intimate poses, which could easily lead to misunderstandings. There are not only photos of you holding someone horizontally in your arms in a taxi, but also photos of you carrying someone horizontally into the hospital. "

Zhou Huaijin assured: " I really don't have a wife. "

The conversation came to an abrupt end here, and for a moment, both people in the room felt a little awkward.

I don't know why, but his attitude was always calm when facing Yan Wen before. But after being told by the driver, doctor, and agent that Yan Wen was his wife, Zhou Huaijin felt very uncomfortable facing the young master again.

" Just stay here and I'll go cook for you now. "

Yan Wen nodded obediently and said naturally: " I want to eat tomato and egg noodles, and I want to put more eggs in it. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay, I'll give you two eggs. "

Just as Zhou Huaijin turned around to cook for Yan Wen, the young master suddenly called him.

" Zhou Huaijin. "

" I ... I 've thought about it, and I accept your feelings. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-08

08:59:38–2022–07–09 09:00: 02——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Jinghua 10 bottles; Aitang Xiaozhu 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 43

Zhou Huaijin paused , turned around and looked at Yan Wen.

The young master sat upright on the sofa, his clear deer eyes staring at him intently, and his expression was very serious while he spoke.

Zhou Huaijin had a good memory . As early as when Yan Wen said the word "feelings" , he recalled everything that happened in the police station that day.

He originally thought that a rich young master like Yan Wen would not care about money. He would just eat the opened box of chocolates and at most choose another gift for Officer Chen Bin. Unexpectedly, Yan Wen thought about it for six days before deciding to accept his intention to leave the chocolates for Officer Chen Bin.

It must be said that Young Master Yan really thought carefully about every decision he made .

The unwrapped box of chocolates was indeed not suitable for gifting to elders. Zhou Huaijin confirmed with him: " Have you really thought about it? "

Yan Wen smiled with curved eyebrows , " Well, I've thought about it. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " The doctor said that your injuries are too severe and you should not move too much. Yan Wen, you should stay here with me for a few days . When you feel better , I will go out with you to see what is suitable to buy. "

After these words were spoken, Yan Wen's eyes brightened as he looked at Zhou Huaijin.

He had read on the Internet that once a couple confirms their relationship , a boyfriend who truly loves you will definitely take you out to buy a token of love.

So , Zhou Huaijin wanted to take him shopping to buy a token of love?

He nodded heavily and said, " Okay! "

After dealing with Yan Wen's matter , Zhou Huaijin turned and went into the kitchen.

He had been away for nearly two or three hours, and the noodles in the pot had absorbed so much soup that they were now clumpy.

Zhou Huaijin didn't want to waste food, so he went to the water dispenser in the living room to get a bowl of cold water, scooped out all the noodles and put them in the cold water.

Thinking that Yan Wen wanted to eat tomato and egg noodles, Zhou Huaijin took out two tomatoes and six eggs from the refrigerator, fried them simply and put them on the plate. Zhou Huaijin had only cooked the previous bowl of noodles for himself. Now that there was one more person in the rental house, the bowl of cooked noodles was naturally not enough, so he cooked some more noodles.

When the noodles were almost cooked, he took out the noodles from the cold water and put them back into the pot. After heating them up, he served them out and divided them into two portions. He then poured the tomato and egg dish on both bowls of noodles, with one bowl having twice as many eggs as the other.

When he picked up two bowls of noodles and was about to go out, he turned around and found that Yan Wen had entered the kitchen at some point and was now leaning against the wall, looking at him intently, and he didn't know how long he had been looking at him.

" The kitchen is filled with smoke, why don't you wait on the sofa? " Zhou Huaijin asked in a gentle voice.

Yan Wen walked into the kitchen, endured the pain in his chest, took two pairs of chopsticks from the chopstick basket, and said with a smile: " I'm too bored staying in the living room alone, I want to see how you cook. "

I don't know if it was Zhou Huaijin's illusion, but the young master's tone was slightly raised when he said this, as if he was acting coquettishly.

When he thought of this word from Yan Wen, he felt that his idea was ridiculous. He immediately calmed down, fearing that he would have such a weird idea again.

He handed the tomato and egg noodles to Yan Wen and said, " Now that you've seen it, what do you think? "

Yan Wen said: " It looks good, but I don't know how it tastes. "

" Then go and try it. "

The two moved from the kitchen to the living room. Zhou Huaijin put two bowls of noodles on the table. After Yan Wen sat on the sofa, he opened the refrigerator door and asked, " Yan Wen, what would you like to drink? "

Yan Wen said: " Green tea. "

Zhou Huaijin took out two bottles of iced green tea from the refrigerator and placed them on the table. Then he sat on the sofa on the other side and said, " Eat. "

When two bowls of tomato and egg noodles are placed together, the slight differences are clearly visible.

Looking at the bowl of noodles that obviously had twice as much egg as egg, Yan Wen knew that Zhou Huaijin had taken his words to heart, and a slight sweetness rose in his heart.

He picked up the chopsticks, put the poached egg in the bowl into Zhou Huaijin's bowl, and said, " You should also eat more eggs, it's good for your health. "

Zhou Huaijin paused while eating noodles and said, " Thank you. "

Hearing him say thank you, Yan Wen poked the noodles in the bowl with chopsticks unhappily, " Zhou Huaijin, don't say thank you to me anymore. It makes us seem like strangers. "

That's true.

Considering his current relationship with Yan Wen, they are friends after all, so saying thank you would be quite awkward.

Zhou Huaijin said: " I'm used to it, I won't say it anymore. "

Only then did Yan Wen become happy again.

The two finished their meal quickly, and because Yan Wen had a chest injury, Zhou Huaijin washed the dishes.

After finishing everything, Zhou Huaijin realized belatedly that the rental house rented by the original owner had one bedroom and one living room, with only one bed in the entire house, which meant that only one person could sleep in it.

If they were in the original world, he and Yan Wen were both men, and it would be fine for them to sleep in the same bed. But now, he has become an Alpha , and the young master happens to be an Omega , so the two of them certainly cannot sleep in the same bed.

Considering Yan Wen's injury, Zhou Huaijin said: " Yan Wen, you sleep on the bed. I will sleep on the sofa tonight. "

Yan Wen pursed his lips and wanted to speak, but his throat felt inexplicably dry.

Although he and Zhou Huaijin had already confirmed their relationship, they were not yet close enough to sleep in the same bed, so he swallowed the words that were about to come out of his mouth and said, " Okay. "

" Why don't you go to the living room for a while and I'll change your bed sheets and pillowcases. "

Yan Wen said: " Don't bother, I can just cover you with the quilt. "

Zhou Huaijin: " That's fine. "

After taking photos and running around with Yan Wen in his arms all day today, Zhou Huaijin just felt too sticky, so he took a shower in the bathroom.

After taking a shower, Zhou Huaijin took the pillow and quilt to the living room and left Yan Wen in the bedroom. Before leaving, he told Yan Wen not to take a shower directly, otherwise the wound would get infected.

The next day soon arrived.

The crew of "Chang'an" officially started filming today. The director instructed yesterday that we must arrive at the crew on time at 8 o'clock this morning, so Zhou Huaijin set the alarm at 5 o'clock.

After washing and dressing, he went to buy two breakfasts and returned to the rental house.

After eating his own, he put Yan Wen's breakfast in the pot to keep it warm, and put a sticky note on the bedroom door, which roughly meant to tell Yan Wen that there was rice in the pot.

Only after he finished all this did he go to the crew.

Many actors from the crew arrived in twos and threes, but Chu Ci and Qi Yuanbai were nowhere to be seen.

Chu Ci had just been scared by him yesterday, so it was normal for him not to come to the crew for fear of retaliation; as for Qi Yuanbai ... before he left the alley last night, Yan Wen was pressing Qi Yuanbai to the ground and digging out his Yuequan body. Could that be why he couldn't come to the crew?

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin frowned slightly and thought: It seems that Qi Yuanbai can't come during this period of time.

At this moment, the director's phone rang.

" What? You can't come? The filming will start today. Why didn't you tell me such a big thing yesterday? " As soon as he received the call, before he could say a few words, the director's face suddenly turned ugly, his chest heaved up and down a few times, and he asked while suppressing his anger.

I don't know what was said on the other end of the phone. The director took a few deep breaths and tried to calm down, " Whatever the reason is, you should have told me in advance last night. You will slow down the filming progress. "

I don't know what was said on the other end, but the director's anger was completely ignited, and even his body was shaking slightly with anger.

" You can shoot if you want, and you can stop if you want. Do you really think the entertainment industry is yours? Qi Yuanbai, you signed a contract with the crew. If you breach the contract, you will have to pay compensation! "

The director hung up the phone angrily. The next second, a large amount of liquidated damages was added to the account. The account to which the money was transferred was Lin Pinchuan. After seeing these three words, the director's anger had to subside. He opened the official Weibo account and deleted the blog post that specifically mentioned Qi Yuanbai yesterday at noon.

Zhou Huaijin stood aside. Although he couldn't hear the voice on the other end of the phone clearly, he heard the director's words clearly.

It seems that Qi Yuanbai was seriously injured last night, so he couldn't come to the crew. He was arrogant and self-righteous, and couldn't stand the director's questioning, so he said in a fit of anger that he would not shoot anymore.

Although he knew it clearly, Zhou Huaijin asked knowingly: " Director, what happened? "

The director said: " Qi Yuanbai said that General Manager Lin has given him a big production, so he won't be filming Chang'an anymore. "

Zhou Huaijin frowned slightly. Could it be that he guessed wrong?

According to Yan Wen, he was assassinated first, and then threatened Qi Yuanbai in the alley. Seeing him standing at the door of his house with a pale face and a weak appearance, it was obvious that his treatment time was delayed because of torturing Qi Yuanbai.

" It's good that Qi Yuanbai left. He was a singer, and Mr. Lin forced me to accept him. " The director waved his hand and said, " Originally, I was worried that he didn't have the acting skills and would drag down "Chang'an". Now it's good. Let's recruit another talented Omega actor and try to make this web series more authentic. "

For Zhou Huaijin, it doesn't matter who plays Chu Ling, because the end result is always kissing a stranger.

" OK. "

The director said, " Huai Jin, since you are here, let's shoot your scenes first. We will talk about the Omega actor who plays Chu Ling later. "

Zhou Huaijin said in a gentle voice: " Okay, I'll follow your instructions, Director. "

During the filming, Zhou Huaijin had no idea that the internet was already in an uproar. As a singer, Qi Yuanbai has many fans, including many who like his looks. His fans were very happy as early as yesterday noon after the crew tagged Qi Yuanbai and posted a blog about his role as Chu Ling.

When Qi Yuanbai suddenly retired from the music scene, his fans sighed with regret. Now, he has won the role of Chu Ling in the entertainment industry with his own strength. It is an honor and also a return. How can this not make fans happy?

But when the scandal about Zhou Huaijin taking his wife to have an abortion last night and the director deleting the blog post that tagged Qi Yuanbai and unfollowing Qi Yuanbai this morning appeared one after another, the two things were forcibly linked together by Qi Yuanbai's fans, giving rise to many conspiracy theories.

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-09

09:00:02–2022–07–10 09:00: 03——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: one fish jumped 10 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 44

For example , Zhou Huaijin, who played an important role in "Chang'an", must have suffered a setback, so his idol gave up filming this web drama. For a time , there were countless fans who angrily denounced Zhou Huaijin in various squares.

For another example , the reason why the director of the "Chang'an" crew deleted his blog and unfollowed his idol was because his idol blocked the way of other actors and was the result of some bad people interfering.

Because of the former , Qi Yuanbai and Zhou Huaijin's fans were fighting each other online, and both thought that it was the other party's fault.

Zhou Huaijin, who was filming, knew nothing about this. He was sweating profusely under the sun at the moment.

"Chang'an" is said to be a political drama, but it is more like a martial arts drama.

The Daning Dynasty had a vast territory , abundant materials , and was rich in glazed jade.

There are a total of six princes in the dynasty, of which two princes are the most outstanding .

The second prince Shen Linfeng is a scholar, and the fifth prince Shen Linxuan is a martial artist. Ning Chao emphasizes literature over martial arts . The king's favorite prince is the second prince.

The Ning Dynasty established officials but not virtuous people.

No matter how much the king liked the second prince, the position of prince could only belong to the eldest prince. The second prince was unwilling to accept this and sent assassins to intercept and kill the eldest prince on their way out of the palace .

Shen Linxuan is gentle and gentle on the surface , but in reality he is ruthless . He is extremely close to the eldest prince and his mother . Unintentionally traced the truth behind the death of his eldest brother , and madly retaliated against the second prince . However , he was

injured by the secret guard that the king specially placed next to the second prince . His life was hanging by a thread , and he was rescued by Chu Ling, the son of Zhennan General Chu Xiuyuan .

Chu Xiuyuan was a gang member of the second prince, and Shen Linxuan decided to use Chu Ling to cut off the relationship between the two.

His several heroic rescues made Chu Ling fall in love with him. It wasn't because he didn't want to marry. Since ancient times, the winner was the king and the loser was the bandit. The prince who lost in the battle for the throne would end up either mad or dead.

Chu Xiuyuan loved Chu Ling the most and had no choice but to marry him to Shen Linxuan and help Shen Linxuan bring down the second prince.

Who would have thought that not long after Shen Linxuan became the crown prince, he would frame Chu Xiuyuan for betraying the country and collaborating with the enemy . The entire Chu family was raided and executed. Chu Ling could not accept his own temptation and eventually committed suicide.

Shen Linxuan finally succeeded in becoming the king of Ning Dynasty, but lost his beloved forever.

Because Qi Yuanbai broke the contract and went on strike, the director temporarily moved the scene where Shen Linxuan assassinated the second prince, but was seriously injured by the second prince's secret guard, to the front.

Shen Linxuan, played by Zhou Huaijin, not only has to have an aristocratic posture, but also has to have smooth fighting scenes. After several moves, although his fighting scenes were passable, his manners were slightly lacking.

" Ka! Shen Linxuan, you have to remember that you are a prince, and your manners are the most important. Even in a fight, you must show the prince's nobility. " Looking at Zhou Huaijin's fighting scene, the director frowned, shouted with a bullhorn.

Zhou Huaijin stopped and said, " Sorry, director, let's do it again. "

" OK. "

[Looking at the menacing secret guard on the opposite side, Shen Linxuan's eyes darkened slightly, and an invisible murderous aura burst out from his body.

The secret guard pulled out his long sword and stabbed Shen Linxuan straight. He sidestepped, held the sword with two fingers together, flicked it, and the flexible sword flicked to one side, narrowly grazing the dark side. Wei's neck. The white flesh was turned outwards, and bright red blood seeped out of the flesh, gradually disappearing into the dark guard's black clothes as it dripped.

" Shen Linfeng, you harmed my imperial brother. One day, I will make you pay with blood! " Shen Linxuan said through gritted teeth with hatred in his eyes.

Shen Linfeng stood tall and tall not far away . Hearing this, he sneered and said, " It's still unclear who will win. Linxuan, as your brother, I advise you to be your fifth prince, otherwise, you won't have any good results." eat. "

Shen Linxuan shouted: " Dream! "

Shen Linfeng looked indifferent, bowed his fingers, and said to the secret guard: " Kill him. "

As soon as these words were spoken, the body of the secret guard rushed towards Shen Linxuan like an arrow from a string. Shen Linxuan responded with a more fierce attack. In the light of swords and shadows, the two people moved so fast that only the afterimages could be seen. 】

Chu Ci came to the crew at this time.

He had just been frightened by Zhou Huaijin yesterday, and every time he recalled the gentle look on his face when he came up with prank ideas for him, he was actually quite frightened. If his mother hadn't been forcing him to do so, he wouldn't have wanted to come to the set again. Standing next to the director now, watching Zhou Huaijin's fierce fighting moves, even if I didn't believe that he knew martial arts before, I had to believe it now.

Recalling his arrogant remarks in front of Zhou Huaijin that he would give him laxatives, Chu Ci's legs became weak.

At this moment, the director called out.

" Very good, this is over. Shen Linxuan, please keep going. " The director said, " Let's shoot here at noon today. Everyone, please take a rest. "

Zhou Huaijin wiped the sweat from his forehead, handed the sword to the staff aside, and sat on a chair to rest. As soon as he turned on his phone, the WeChat message alert rang.

Yan Wen: Cat is angry.jpg ;

Yan Wen: Zhou Huaijin, why didn't you call me when you left? I also plan to accompany you to the set!

Yan Wen: Have you arrived on the set?

Yan Wen: I've finished all the breakfast in the pot, it's delicious!

Yan Wen: Are you filming? Ignore me anyway.

Yan Wen: I'll drive to the crew to find you, let's have lunch together!

The first message was sent at nine o'clock, and Yan Wen sent him a message every half an hour afterwards. Zhou Huaijin slowly slid down his phone and saw the message that had just been sent.

Yan Wen: I'm outside your crew. Come out and find me after you finish filming. I'll take you to lunch.

Zhou Huaijin's heart paused.

The doctor said that Yan Wen's injuries were too severe and he should not be moved too much, so he even helped him carry breakfast back to the rental house, for fear that the young master's wounds would burst.

But Yan Wen seemed to be unconcerned about his injury. In the middle of the day, he actually drove to the crew to find him.

Zhou Huaijin: Didn't the doctor say that you are seriously injured and can't walk too much?

The reply came almost instantly.

Yan Wen: I just wanted to come and see you, Huai Jin, are you off work?

Looking at the word "Huai Jin" on the screen, Zhou Huai Jin's heart skipped a beat. The series of words in his mind that advised Yan Wen to follow the doctor's advice suddenly became difficult to say. He was silent for a moment, then slowly typed a line of words on the screen.

Zhou Huaijin: Well, you wait for me in the car, I'll go out to find you now.

Zhou Huaijin went as soon as he said he would. He stood up and went to the dressing room. He first took off his clothes and wig, and then removed all the makeup on his face. As soon as he walked out of the dressing room, he ran into Chu Ci.

Chu Ci took two steps closer to him, blinked twice, and stammered, " Zhou ... Zhou Huaijin, I want to talk to you. "

Zhou Huaijin said in a gentle voice: " I have something important to do now. Let's talk about it in the afternoon. "

" No! " Chu Ci grabbed Zhou Huaijin's wrist in agitation and said, " You must ... you must tell me now, Zhou Huaijin, you took your wife to the hospital last night and someone took a picture of you and posted it online. This scandal will have a huge impact on your acting career. " At this point, he grinned and said, " Do you want to make a deal with me? "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " What deal? "

Chu Ci said: " I will help you suppress this scandal and delete it completely from the Internet so that it never appears again. In return, you give me an autographed photo of yourself. "

It turned out to be for an autographed photo.

Zhou Huaijin couldn't help laughing in his heart, but said seriously: " Chu Ci, I don't have a wife, so the statement that I took my wife to the hospital is completely false, and I don't need you to delete it for me. "

It seemed that he didn't expect him to say that, and the surprise on Chu Ci's face was obvious.

" That won't work. We can still discuss other terms. I can give you money, any amount you want ... "

Before Chu Ci could finish his words, Zhou Huaijin said, " As for the autographed photo, whenever you want it, just come to me with a pen and I'll sign it for you anytime. "

This is very different from what Chu Ci thought.

He originally thought that after he told Zhou Huaijin that he wanted to give him a laxative, Zhou Huaijin would have a very bad impression of him. If he didn't find a way, it would be impossible to get an autographed photo. Unexpectedly, Zhou Huaijin was willing to give him an autographed photo without asking for any benefits.

Thinking of what his mother said, that Zhou Huaijin was gentle and kind, he pursed his lips, feeling very complicated .

" Chu Ci, is there anything else? " Zhou Huaijin asked.

Chu Ci shook his head and said, " No more ... "

Zhou Huaijin didn't want to stay any longer, so he walked past Chu Ci and went straight to the door.

There were people coming and going in the crew every day, and there were quite a few cars parked there. For a moment, Zhou Huaijin really couldn't find which car the young master's was. Just as he picked up his phone to ask Yan Wen, a message popped up on WeChat at the right time.

Yan Wen: Huai Jin, look to the right, there is a black car parked under a locust tree.

Zhou Huaijin looked to the right and saw a locust tree on the right side. A black car was parked under the tree.

He had only seen that car on TV. It cost more than 10 million yuan, and there were only five in the world. Since the young master had the money to buy a car, he couldn't be so poor that he couldn't even afford a house ...

Zhou Huaijin opened the door of the co-pilot seat, got in, and said to Yan Wen beside him: " Young Master Yan, where do you want to eat? "

Yan Wen turned his head, looked at him intently, and said, " What do you want to eat? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Then let's go eat noodles. "

" Okay. " As soon as he finished speaking, Yan Wen seemed to have thought of something and suddenly said, " Huai Jin, you drive, I'll sit in the passenger seat. "

Zhou Huaijin was stunned for a moment, " What's wrong? "

Yan Wen curled his hands on the steering wheel, and his ears turned red when he was asked, " I ... my chest hurts a little. Didn't the doctor tell me to move less? "

Actually it's not because of this.

He once heard someone say that love must start with receiving a bouquet of flowers.

But Zhou Huaijin acted as if he had never been in a relationship before and knew nothing about romance. Even after they had confirmed their relationship and were living in the same room, he still hadn't thought of hugging or kissing him. This made Yan Wen satisfied, but at the same time, she really wanted to do something with her boyfriend.

Since I didn't receive a bouquet of flowers, I can at least sit on the passenger seat of my boyfriend's car for once.

After all, the co-pilot seat of Alpha has always been reserved for wives.

Chapter 45

Since you knew you had a chest injury , you should have stayed in the rental house instead of driving around on the streets.

Although he was complaining in his heart, seeing the young master 's pitiful look with his eyelids drooped , some words were stuck in his throat and he finally opened the car door and got out.

" Come on down, I'll drive. "

Yan Wen raised the corners of his lips slightly , got out of the car quickly and sat in the passenger seat.

" Huai Jin, why don't we go have hot pot? We had noodles last night. No matter how delicious noodles are , you can't keep eating them . You'll get tired of them. "

Zhou Huaijin was a little embarrassed.

In order to participate in "Survival 1+1 ", the original owner spent all his savings , leaving him with very little money. In order to save money , he has been eating the cheapest noodles these days.

Last night, in order to pay for Yan Wen's surgery, he only had a few dozen dollars left in his pocket , which was not enough to support his living expenses for the rest of the day . Now the young master wanted to eat an expensive hot pot, and he really had no money left.

This was the first time Zhou Huaijin felt poverty since coming into this world.

He took out sixty-six dollars and fifty cents from his pocket and said with embarrassment: " Why don't we go eat next time ? I ... I can only take you to eat noodles now. "

Looking at the neatly folded sixty-six yuan and fifty cents , Yan Wen couldn't help laughing , but felt a little touched . " Zhou Huaijin, you are stupid. You should have told me earlier if you had no money. "

" There's five million on this card. " He took a card out of his wallet, placed it on the sixty-six fifty cents, and said, " The password is my birthday, 000428. "

Is the young master always so generous to his friends?

Zhou Huaijin looked at the thin card in his hand and was unable to come back to his senses for a long time.

" No, I can't use your money. " He handed the card back to Yan Wen and said, " I will find a part-time job to make money in a few days. You can take this card back. "

Seeing her boyfriend was so motivated, Yan Wen stopped forcing him and put the card back into her wallet.

But he really didn't want to eat noodles, so he softened his voice and said, " Huai Jin, I want to eat hot pot, please accompany me. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't want to spend Yan Wen's money.

But he couldn't bear to refuse the young master's voice, which had softened inexplicably. "

Okay, I'll treat you to a meal next time. "

" Which restaurant do you want to go to? " Zhou Huaijin asked as he fastened his seat belt. Yan Wen fastened his seat belt, turned on the navigation on his phone, and said, " Let's go to Shu Jiuxiang. There's not only hot pot, but also a variety of special snacks. "

" good. "

Zhou Huaijin drove the car, following the navigation, and finally arrived at the Shu Jiuxiang that Yan Wen mentioned.

Shu Jiuxiang is very romantic in both its decoration and design. It is noon now and there are many people eating there, so Shu Jiuxiang is almost full.

There were countless cars parked outside the store. Zhou Huaijin looked around but couldn't find a place to park.

At this moment, a man dressed as a security guard walked straight towards the two of them and knocked gently on the window.

Zhou Huaijin opened the car window.

After seeing that Zhou Huaijin was sitting in the driver's seat, the security guard was shocked for a moment. After seeing Yan Wen sitting in the passenger seat, he asked calmly, " Master Yan, the parking spaces outside the store are full. Do you need me to help you drive the car to the underground parking lot? "

Yan Wen said: " Then please park it at the old location for me, so it will be easier to find when the time comes. "

The security guard smiled and nodded, " Sure! "

The two got out of the car and the security guard drove it to the underground parking lot.

Zhou Huaijin turned his head away. Maybe it was because the sun was too strong, but the glaring light shone on Yan Wen's face, making the young master's face, which was originally pale due to excessive blood loss, three points whiter than paper.

" How is your wound? Does it still hurt? " He unconsciously moved closer to Yan Wen and asked.

Yan Wen said honestly: " It hurts ..."

Zhou Huaijin was almost driven to lose his temper by the young master.

He grabbed Yan Wen's arm and pulled him towards him, then leaned over and put his head closer.

As soon as his arm was grabbed, Yan Wen's body stiffened and he stood there in a daze, not daring to move. He could only obediently follow the force and be pulled in front of Zhou Huaijin. The next second, a magnified handsome face came closer. He thought his boyfriend wanted to kiss him, so he closed his eyes and even subconsciously slowed down his breathing. After waiting for a while, he still didn't feel the touch of his lips. When he was secretly wondering, he heard Zhou Huaijin's gentle voice.

" Yan Wen, I took a closer look. There is no blood on your clothes on your chest. It seems that the wound has not broken open. "

He opened his eyes and met Zhou Huaijin's clear and serious eyes.

Yan Wen: "..."

He pursed his lips, feeling a little depressed. He thought his new boyfriend was a blockhead and had no understanding of romance.

Seeing Yan Wen didn't say anything, Zhou Huaijin thought that the young master was in great pain, so he held his wrist and asked with concern: " Does it hurt a lot? Do you want to go to the hospital? It would be troublesome if the wound is infected. "

Yan Wen's expression relaxed, and he inexplicably felt a heat on his wrist that Zhou Huaijin had grabbed, so he pulled his hand back uncomfortably.

" It's okay, let's ... go eat first. "

" Okay, if you feel unwell, remember to tell me in advance. " Zhou Huaijin reminded.

" I know, I know. "

The two walked into Shu Jiuxiang side by side. There was a constant stream of diners coming and going, and there were almost no empty seats in the lobby.

As soon as he stepped into the store, the waiter came up to him and said with a smile: " Master Yan, is it still the same as before? "

Yan Wen glanced at Zhou Huaijin and said, " Add a few more spicy dishes to the original ones. "

The waiter said, " Okay, you and this gentleman go to the private room on the third floor and sit for a while. The food will be here soon. "

Zhou Huaijin followed Yan Wen all the way to the third floor and came to an extremely elegant room.

Only after he sat down did he speak: " Yan Wen, spicy food is not good for wound healing, you should eat less. "

Yan Wen supported his chin with his palm, and stared at Zhou Huaijin with his clear eyes without blinking, seeming to be in a good mood.

" I don't eat spicy food. "

Zhou Huaijin hesitated for a moment and said, " Then why did you order spicy food? "

Yan Wen said: " You like spicy food. "

Zhou Huaijin frowned and asked, " How do you know I like spicy food? "

Yan Wen was about to answer, but he suddenly thought of something and his face flushed. He stopped talking and stuttered for a long time before saying, " I ... I, before, on the isolated island, I saw you eat spicy food, so I thought you liked spicy food. "

Looking at the young master's red face, Zhou Huaijin felt a little warm in his heart and said, " You guessed right, I like spicy food. "

The blush on Yan Wen's face slowly faded away, and he said, " I'll go order some more spicy dishes. "

Zhou Huaijin quickly pulled him back, " It's enough. If you order more, you won't be able to finish it. "

" Oh well. "

While the two were talking, the waiter came in and placed the dishes on the table one by one. Looking at the countless dishes on the table, Zhou Huaijin had a clearer understanding of how wealthy the young master was.

The hot pot on the table was bubbling with steam, and the air conditioner placed on the wall gave off just the right amount of coolness, dispersing a lot of the heat.

Yan Wen picked up a piece of mutton from the hot pot for Zhou Huaijin and suddenly asked, " Huaijin, how is the online drama you recently filmed? "

the ,s okay'It " Omega protagonist in the drama suddenly stopped acting, which delayed the filming progress. The director is planning to recruit a new Omega actor. "

As he spoke, Zhou Huaijin paused, looking at the spicy soup on Yan Wen's chopsticks, took the chopsticks from him, washed them in clean water, and handed them to him, saying, " Just eat your own food, don't pick up any food for me, the chili oil is all over the chopsticks. "

Yan Wen hummed and said, " I understand. "

Not knowing what he was thinking of, he suddenly asked, " Nowadays, these dramas are full of kissing scenes. Huaijin, does the drama you are filming have ... a kissing scene? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I read the original novel, and it not only has a lot of kissing scenes, but also a lot of sex scenes. "

" What? " Yan Wen immediately lost his composure after hearing this. " You ... why didn't you tell me earlier that there was a kissing scene! "

Zhou Huaijin was somewhat puzzled by his overly excited performance, but he still said seriously: " As an actor, it should be normal to shoot kissing scenes. Besides, our relationship before was not like it is now, so it is normal for me not to tell you about this. "

That's true.

Yan Wen poked the plate with his chopsticks unhappily, the sadness on his face obvious.

Zhou Huaijin couldn't bear to see the young master like this, so he symbolically hugged his shoulders and said, " Okay, okay, I will definitely tell you the first time I know about this kind of thing in the future. "

Yan Wen's expression turned from gloomy to bright, and he said gently: " Zhou Huaijin, you are the first person who has been so kind to me since I was a child, except for my mother's family. "

" I will do my best to treat you well in the future, I just hope you won't lie to me. "

" What I hate most in my life is being lied to. "

Zhou Huaijin said solemnly: " Yan Wen, in my life, the person I will never lie to is you. "

Shu Jiuxiang is indeed as Yan Wen said, not only hot pot, but also a variety of special snacks. Because the young master has a light diet, most of the dishes are not spicy, so Zhou Huaijin is also assured to let him eat.

After dinner, Yan Wen paid the bill.

As the two of them walked out of the private room one after the other, Yan Wen bumped into someone head-on.

The man was tall, had normal wheat-colored skin, and a handsome face. He looked to be around thirty-five years old. From any angle, he was a high-quality, wealthy Alpha .

After seeing who was in his arms, he looked at her with a hint of contempt and disgust. He pushed Yan Wen out of his arms and said sarcastically, I thought it was some " Omega who wanted to marry a rich man . It turned out to be you, Yan Wen. It's been so long since we last met. Your methods of seducing Alphas have become more and more sophisticated. Just like your shameless mother, you feel like you will die if you leave Alpha . "

Yan Wen had already been stabbed in the chest. If it had been more serious, it would have been life-threatening. The wound had already burst open when he bumped into that man, and a lot of blood immediately seeped out of the collar of his shirt.

At this moment, he pushed him hard again, and Yan Wen groaned in pain, with cold sweat dripping down his forehead.

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-11

08:59:31-2022-07-12 09:00: 00——

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: I don't know about 2 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 46

Zhou Huaijin's face had already darkened when the other party pushed Yan Wen's chest .

Hearing the other party's dirty insults, he grabbed the young master's wrist , pulled him behind him , and then punched him in the face.

He has always been good at beating people.

With just one punch , the opponent's cheek turned blue and the corner of his mouth bled. He had to lean on the wall for a long time before he could steady himself.

Seeing this, Yan Wen's face changed, and regardless of the gaping wound on his chest , he quickly grabbed Zhou Huaijin's hand as he was about to hit him again.

" Huai Jin , don't be impulsive. Stand behind me. "

Zhou Huaijin was not impulsive.

After reading the original book , he knew very well what a warm existence his mother was in Yan Wen's heart . It could be said that the reason why the young master was able to survive his bleak childhood was all because of his mother.

Therefore , any insults or slanders against Chen Yingying would undoubtedly be like a knife stabbing the young master in the heart.

" I didn't act on impulse. He deserved the punch. "

Before Yan Wen could say anything, the Alpha opposite stood up , wiped the blood from the corner of his lips , looked at Zhou Huaijin with sinister eyes , and said with a smile: " This person looks unfamiliar , he should not be from our upper class circle . Yan Wen, I didn't expect that you are so unpicky that you can be interested in such an ordinary and lowly Alpha . "

He suddenly stopped laughing and said to Zhou Huaijin coldly: " Do you know who I am? "

Zhou Huaijin held Yan Wen's wrist and said, " I don't know, and I don't want to know. "

Yan Wen pursed his lips, his eyes dark.

" Yan Heng, I warn you, don't go too far. " He looked at Yan Heng coldly, the anger in his eyes and eyebrows was obvious, " You know me, I can do anything when I get crazy. "

" If you dare to touch him, I will repay you twice as much for any injuries he suffers. "

Yan Heng sneered and said, " Then let's wait and see whether you kill me first or I kill him first. "

After saying that, he walked past the two of them and went to the private room next door.

As soon as the word Yan Heng came out, Zhou Huaijin knew that the Alpha who had just spoken rudely was Yan Wen's half-brother.

In the Yan family, it was Yan Heng who took the lead in bullying Yan Wen.

Thinking of this, he only regretted that he didn't throw a few more punches.

But the most urgent thing now is the wound on the young master's chest that is still bleeding.

The wound is very serious. Zhou Huaijin frowned and said, " Go back to the car first. I will check if your wound has split open. "

As soon as these words came out, Yan Wen's originally pale face suddenly turned red.

Although Zhou Huaijin had seen his body last night, it was late at night and they were the only two in the rental house. But now in broad daylight, he felt a little awkward to see his boyfriend's wound in the car.

But her boyfriend's face showed nothing but concern, and Yan Wen was unable to say no.

" good"

Zhou Huaijin put one arm around Yan Wen's shoulders and carefully helped the young master walk out.

The two walked to the outside of Shu Jiuxiang, asked the security guard to drive the car out of the underground parking lot, and got in the car one after another.

It was only half past one and the sunlight was at its strongest in the day. Many people were in a hurry to park their cars outside Shu Jiuxiang. Zhou Huaijin did not want to block the road, so he drove the car under a shady tree.

" Yan Wen, unbutton your shirt and let me help you take a look. "

Yan Wen pursed her lips, stole a glance at Zhou Huaijin, and met Alpha's worried eyes. He felt as if he was pricked by a needle and quickly lowered his head to avoid Zhou Huaijin's sight.

" Huai Jin, you ..."

Could you please stop looking at me?

As soon as this sentence popped up in his mind, Yan Wen unexpectedly thought of what Zhou Huaijin had said in the private room just now.

——That web drama not only has a lot of kissing scenes, but also a lot of sex scenes.

My boyfriend has never even kissed me yet. If I go to the crew and get attracted to someone else because of physical contact, he will be so upset.

Thinking of this, he reached to his neck with trembling fingertips and unbuttoned the second button of his shirt.

As Yan Wen moved, large areas of skin were revealed, revealing a visibly bright white complexion.

Zhou Huaijin's heart skipped a beat as he watched.

Last night, in order to check the injury, he personally cut open the clothes on Yan Wen's chest, and saw no less than what he saw now; why did he feel that something was wrong with him just because the young master unbuttoned a button?

He tilted his head unconsciously and fixed his eyes on the tree trunk outside the car window.

Yan Wen unbuttoned two buttons, revealing the bloody bandage on his chest.

Although the bandage was tied with a slipknot, it was tied behind his back. He had a chest injury and could not move much, so he could not touch the slipknot on his back at all.

" Huai Jin, I can't quite reach it. Please help me untie the bandage. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay. "

He moved closer and untied the knot.

After removing all the bandages, Zhou Huaijin carefully observed the wound and found that it had cracked a little and a lot of blood was oozing out.

" Yan Wen, this needs to be disinfected. Is there any iodine in the car? " Zhou Huaijin asked solemnly.

Yan Wen said: " Yes, it's in the door storage compartment on your side. "

Zhou Huaijin looked at the storage compartment of the car door and found that there was not only iodine, but also the medicine and bandages prescribed by the doctor yesterday. He couldn't help but admire the young master's meticulousness in his heart, and he actually carried medicine with him when he went out.

He picked up the iodine, dipped a cotton swab in the bottle, and carefully applied it to Yan Wen's wound.

At this moment, a handsome face came closer through the passenger side window. It's Chen Yun.

Yan Wen's cousin.

At this moment, Yan Wen was sitting in the car with his clothes half undressed, and Zhou Huaijin was applying medicine to the young master. Both his posture and movements were very tempting.

He paused and rubbed the cotton swab across the wound. Yan Wen hissed, the pain on his face obvious.

" What's wrong? "

Zhou Huaijin pointed to the car window on his side and said softly, " Your cousin is standing outside looking in. "

Looking outside in the direction of his finger, Chen Yun was looking into the car with curiosity on his face. Yan Wen was so scared that he hurriedly pulled up his shirt and fastened two buttons.

" Huai Jin, wait for me here for a while, I'll be back soon. "

Zhou Huaijin wrapped the blood-stained cotton swab in a tissue, put it in the storage compartment beside him, and said gently: " Okay. "

After waiting for about ten minutes, only Yan Wen came back.

" My cousin came here mainly to sketch, but he didn't expect to see my car here, so he wanted to come and take a look out of curiosity. " At this point, Yan Wen pursed his lips and said, " It's too hot outside, I just asked him to go back, don't worry, he won't say anything nonsense. "

Zhou Huaijin nodded, indicating that he understood.

He raised the medicine bottle in his hand and asked, " Do you want to continue? "

Yan Wen blushed and nodded, saying, " Continue. "

By the time the wound was treated, it was already two o'clock in the afternoon and it was almost time for filming.

Zhou Huaijin drove the car to the crew, said goodbye to Yan Wen, and went in, just in time for the filming.

After filming a scene, it was already dark.

she was shocked by the message " 30+" on WeChat .

It shouldn't be possible for one person to send him so many messages. It should be a group message for "Socialist Overtime Workers".

Every time there is news in this group, it is gossip and hot search news.

Could it be that the fact that he and the young master had hotpot together this afternoon is becoming a hot topic again?

With this question in mind, Zhou Huaijin clicked into WeChat and found that the person who sent him more than 30 messages was not from the group chat, but Yan Wen.

Why did the young master send so many messages? Did something happen?

Zhou Huaijin frowned and swiped the screen to read the messages one by one.

Yan Wen: Huai Jin, on the way back to the rental house, I saw a white puppy that I liked, it was so cute, so I bought it.

Yan Wen: [dog.jpg] ;

Yan Wen: Isn't she cute? Give her a name when you come back!

...

Yan Wen: She is so excessive. She peed on my car. I am going to wash the car from top to bottom tomorrow. Can you accompany me?

...

Yan Wen: When do you get off work? Do you need me to pick you up?

...

Yan Wen: It's already dark, why haven't you come back yet?

Yan Wen: [Cat resting his chin.jpg] ;

After reading through the messages one by one, Zhou Huaijin raised the corners of his lips slightly and replied to every message from the young master.

Just after replying to the last message, Yan Wen sent him another new message as if on time.

Yan Wen: Huai Jin, come back soon, I'm almost starving to death.

It's already 8:30 in the evening. Has the young master not eaten yet?

Zhou Huaijin frowned, typed a line of words and sent it over: Have you been waiting for me? It will probably be nine o'clock when I get back, Yan Wen, why don't you go downstairs and buy something to eat first? Don't starve yourself.

Yan Wen: No, I want to wait for you to come back.

Zhou Huaijin: Okay, I'll go back right away.

Fearing that Young Master Yan would be hungry, Zhou Huaijin returned quickly and hardly wasted on the road.

When he returned to the rental house, it was just past nine o'clock. He took out the key, opened the door, and what came into his sight was Yan Wen curled up on the sofa.

When the young master closed his eyes and didn't speak, he looked particularly well-behaved.

Zhou Huaijin closed the door quietly, walked slowly to the sofa, and found a table full of dishes.

These dishes didn't look good, some were even mushy, and he immediately ruled out the possibility that they were bought from a restaurant. Then there was only one possibility, that the whole table of dishes might have been made by the young master one by one.

That's why the young master insisted on waiting for him to come back for dinner, and even though he was starving, he refused to eat first.

Just as he was thinking this, Zhou Huaijin felt something furry rubbing against his calf. He lowered his head and stared into the eyes of a snow-white puppy.

" Um ... Huai Jin, you're back. " Yan Wen sat up from the sofa, rubbed his eyes with the back of his hand, and said in a hoarse voice: " I wanted to give you a surprise, but who knew I fell asleep in a daze. "

He looked so cute. Zhou Huaijin's face softened. He raised his hand and rubbed the young master's fluffy hair involuntarily. He said softly, " Your health is much more important than a surprise. "

" Don't move too much until your injury is healed. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-12

09:00:00–2022–07–13 09:00: 00——

6 bottles of scattered flowers ; 3 bottles of unknown ; 1 bottle of Yiqing ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 47

Yan Wen was stunned for a moment when he was touched.

At that moment , he felt that the world had quieted down, replaced by the sound of his chest beating. Every neuron in his body was transmitting the feeling of Zhou Huaijin's palm groping in his hair.

He didn't dare to speak, move, or even look at Zhou Huaijin.

After a long while , Yan Wen blinked quickly , pretended to touch the tip of his ear which was burning , and said softly: " Well, I understand. "

The hair in the palm of his hand was soft and smooth , moist but not greasy. Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but touch it twice more.

When he withdrew his hand, the young master's soft hair was a little messy, adding a bit of dullness to his appearance.

Zhou Huaijin held back his laughter and straightened his hair , saying, " Didn't you say you were hungry? Let's eat first , and then we can name the puppy after we finish eating. "

" Go wash your hands first, and then come out to eat. " Yan Wen stood up from the sofa , put his hands on Zhou Huaijin's shoulders from behind, pushed him to the bathroom , and closed the door.

Zhou Huaijin smiled, turned on the faucet, and washed his hands with hand sanitizer.

After washing his hands, he just opened the bathroom door , but saw that it was pitch black outside . When he was wondering, a rose cake with a few candles on it came into his sight.

Yan Wen held up the cake, poked his head out from behind , and said softly: " Huai Jin , happy birthday! "

The dim candlelight flickered , and its reflection on the young master's face made him look particularly gentle.

Zhou Huaijin stared at the cake for a long time . When he heard the words "Happy Birthday", he realized that today should be the original owner's birthday.

He took the cake from Yan Wen naturally, turned on the light, and pulled the young master to sit on the sofa, unable to stop the warmth in his heart.

As he grew up, the only people who remembered his birthday were his mother and Huairou.

He hasn't celebrated his birthday for a long time.

" Yan Wen, thank you. "

Yan Wen lowered his eyebrows, a faint smile appeared on the corners of his lips, and he rarely showed a little shyness, and said: " This is actually the first time I celebrate someone's birthday. If I don't do it well, please tell me and I will change it in the future. "

Zhou Huaijin stared at Yan Wen without blinking, and felt that the young master was very different from all the friends he had made in the past.

The young master's emotions are bold and passionate. He usually says whatever he wants to say and does whatever he wants to do, and he never restrains himself for others.

" Yan Wen, this is your first birthday party and it turned out like this. You've done a great job. " He said seriously.

Yan Wen smiled, pointed at the cake, and said, " Make a wish while the candles are still burning! "

The idea that blowing out candles and making a wish will make it come true can only fool children.

But looking at Yan Wen's deer eyes that were full of expectation, Zhou Huaijin didn't want to refuse, so he nodded.

He closed his eyes, clasped his hands together, and said in his heart:

I hope that Young Master Yan can live a peaceful, healthy and happy life, and find a loving person who can treat him sincerely and spend the rest of his life with him.

After making a wish, he blew out the candle and said with a smile: " I have made my wish. Let's eat. "

Yan Wen hummed, and a hint of cunning flashed in his clear eyes like a deer. Suddenly, he reached out and rubbed the cake, smearing a line of cream on Zhou Huaijin's handsome face. Zhou Huaijin raised the corners of his lips slightly and looked at him with great indulgence.

" Huai Jin, close your eyes and I will give you another gift. "

Zhou Huaijin closed his eyes obediently.

Looking at her boyfriend's face so close to her, Yan Wen licked her dry lips nervously, held her breath, and slowly moved closer to Zhou Huaijin.

He couldn't think of anything at the moment. His mind and eyes were filled with those pale thin lips. Just as he was about to kiss them, the puppy that was squatting beside the table suddenly jumped up, quickly jumped onto his legs, and licked the cream off Zhou Huaijin's face.

Yan Wen: ...

Because I closed my eyes, everything in front of me was dark.

When Zhou Huaijin was secretly waiting for the young master's surprise, he felt his cheek getting hot and something soft brushed past him, bringing a wet touch.

He hesitated for a moment, then slowly opened his eyes and met a pair of round dog eyes.

The one who licked his cheek just now was the puppy, not Yan Wen.

He breathed a sigh of relief, held the snow-white puppy in his arms, and said softly, " Thank you for your gift. I like it very much. "

Yan Wen sat on the sofa, not knowing whether to move or not. After a long while, he forced a smile and said, " As long as you like her, give her a name. "

Zhou Huaijin thought for a moment and said, " How about calling her Xiaorou? "

——Xiao Rou.

I don't know what he was thinking of, Yan Wen's face looked particularly ugly, and his voice trembled as he asked: " Huai Jin, why do you call it this name? "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Isn't it nice to listen to? "

" It sounds nice. " Yan Wen bit his lower lip hard, a trace of tears flashed in his eyes, " I have never asked you, you once called a girl's name in the cave, that girl's name was Huairou, Zhou Huaijin, you ... do you like her? "

In the past, Zhou Huaijin had discussed this topic with his brothers, and most of the time they talked while he listened.

Listening to the young master's question, he unconsciously tapped Yan Wen's smooth forehead with his index finger and couldn't help laughing and said, "What are you thinking about? That's one of my sisters. "

Yan Wen asked suspiciously: "Really? "

Zhou Huaijin said seriously: "Really, I said, I won't lie to you. "

Yan Wen finally put aside the doubts and uneasiness that had been hanging in his heart, picked up a piece of food with chopsticks and put it in Zhou Huaijin's bowl, and said in an excited tone: "Try this dish quickly. "

Zhou Huaijin took a bite and his first feeling was that it was salty.

——It 's so salty that it makes people reach for water immediately.

He chewed two mouthfuls of the food calmly, swallowed it whole, and praised: "It's delicious. "

Yan Wen looked at him with one hand on his chin, smiling, "Then you should eat more. I will cook for you every day in the future. "

Zhou Huaijin took a sip of water and said gently, "Let me make it for you. You need to heal your injury for two more days. "

Yan Wen said: "Then I will cook after my injury is healed. "

Anyway, the young master would not stay with him for many days, so Zhou Huaijin simply agreed.

"Since it's so delicious, I have to try it too. "

Yan Wen was in a good mood at the moment. Looking at the table full of dishes, when he was about to raise his hand to pick up some food, someone grabbed his palm.

These dishes are salty and mushy, and are definitely not edible.

But it must have taken Yan Wen a long time to prepare this big table of dishes. Over the years, the young master was the only one who took his birthday to heart and took action. Even though his birthday was not on this day, Zhou Huaijin was still very moved.

Therefore, he didn't want Young Master Yan to feel that he had ruined the birthday celebration.

"Young Master, you made these dishes for my birthday, so they all belong to me. " As he spoke, he took the chopsticks from Yan Wen's hand and said, "Eat the cake, it's delicious too. " Yan Wen touched his shriveled stomach. Although he wanted to eat, he still listened to Zhou Huaijin and said, "Okay ..."

The salty taste in his mouth could not be removed even after drinking a sip of water. Looking down at the table full of dishes, Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips and picked up another dish.

As expected, it was the young master's first time cooking. The dish was not only salty, but also had a burnt smell. When Zhou Huaijin took a few bites of the dish, he felt his mouth was a little numb, so he had to keep shoveling the white rice in the bowl.

He ate so much that when he finished, one third of the food was still left on the table. Seeing this, Yan Wen didn't say much.

Zhou Huaijin washed the dishes and wiped the table again. As soon as he sat down on the sofa, Yan Wen came over.

"Huai Jin, it's still early, shall we watch a movie together? "

Since he had nothing to do now and could kill time with this, Zhou Huaijin said, " Okay. "

Yan Wen turned on the TV, picked up the remote control, found a horror movie, and asked expectantly: " Do you want to watch this? "

Zhou Huaijin was originally afraid of ghosts, but after seeing mutant zombies in the apocalypse, he was no longer afraid of ghosts. Seeing Yan Wen's enthusiasm, he had no resistance in his heart, " I'm fine with it. "

" Then let's look at this! "

As a piece of horror music sounded, a dry well covered in blood appeared on the TV. As the camera moved upwards, a pair of bright red embroidered shoes appeared on the screen, and then condensed into two large blood-red words: Dry Well.

Zhou Huaijin looked at the screen, his heart calm.

Yan Wen, on the other hand, felt a little regretful at this moment, regretting choosing the horror movie.

In fact, he was not only afraid of the dark, but also of ghosts. Looking at the dry well and embroidered shoes on the screen, his scalp went numb.

He pretended to be calm and turned his head, expecting to see his boyfriend's frightened look, but he saw him staring at the screen expressionlessly, without showing the slightest fear.

" Huai Jin, aren't you afraid? " Yan Wen involuntarily moved closer to Zhou Huai Jin and asked.

Zhou Huaijin said: " They are all fake, there is nothing to be afraid of. "

Yan Wen blinked and said, " You ... why aren't you afraid? Your personal profile clearly states that you are afraid of ghosts ..."

After hearing this, Zhou Huaijin had roughly understood the purpose of the young master showing the horror movie tonight.

——I wanted to scare him.

Seeing Yan Wen's confused expression, he coughed lightly and said, " That's just the character setting in the information. "

Yan Wen was completely dumbfounded.

Therefore, her boyfriend is not afraid of ghosts at all. He is just asking for trouble by showing ghost movies.

He picked up the remote control and was about to turn off the TV when a magnified ghost face suddenly appeared on the screen. The ghost face was high-definition , and one could clearly see the skin that had been soaked in well water until it was white and wrinkled, as well as ... the densely packed insects that had drilled into the skin ...

Yan Wen was so frightened that his palms started to sweat, and his heart was beating so fast that it seemed to jump out of his chest. He screamed and threw himself into Zhou Huaijin's arms, hugging Alpha 's body with his hands and feet.

A warm body suddenly entered his arms, and Zhou Huaijin subconsciously wanted to push it away, but seeing the young master's embarrassed look of being frightened, he patted Yan Wen's back with his palm and said, " There are no ghosts in this world, and the ghosts on the screen are all fake. "

Chapter 48

Alpha 's embrace was broad and warm , and with every breath, a light minty scent filled my nasal cavity.

Yan Wen buried his head in Zhou Huaijin's chest, his slender white hands tightly grasped the other's shirt , and softened his voice and said: " He looks so scary ..."

The two were very close at this moment . Zhou Huaijin could clearly feel the young master's body trembling with fear . He put his palm on his back and stroked it. " Do you want to change the movie? Let's watch something lighter. "

Since they started their relationship , he could count the number of times he and his boyfriend had been intimate on one hand. It was not easy to find such a good opportunity for contact, and Yan Wen did not want to waste it.

" It's okay, the scary scene has passed , let's continue watching. "

" Okay. " Having said this , Zhou Huaijin held Yan Wen's shoulders and helped him up, saying in a gentle tone: " Yan Wen , get up from me first, be careful not to press on the wound. " Yan Wen uttered an "oh" and reluctantly left Zhou Huaijin's embrace. After a long while of preparation in his heart, he asked hesitantly, " If I don't put pressure on the wound , can I ... can I get into your arms? "

Zhou Huaijin felt that Yan Wen's behavior and manner at this moment were very strange. It's not a question of whether or not to apply pressure to the wound , but it's quite weird for two grown men to hug each other and watch a horror movie.

He wanted to refuse immediately , but after thinking about what Yan Wen said about being afraid of ghosts when they were fishing at the beach that day , he thought for a moment and said, " Okay. "

Yan Wen raised the corner of her lips and wanted to change to a position that would not put pressure on her wound and get into her boyfriend's arms, but Omega was thin-skinned after all, and after brewing his emotions for a long time, he still couldn't let go of his reserve. He just silently moved closer to Zhou Huaijin, with his arm touching.

After watching the movie, except for the part where the evil ghost suddenly appeared in the camera, Yan Wen was quiet and well-behaved most of the time. Zhou Huaijin touched his head as if to reward him.

" The movie is over, go to bed. "

Yan Wen hummed and said softly, " You should go to bed early too. Good night. "

One of them slept in the bedroom and the other in the living room. In the dark night, they stayed together across the room, and the atmosphere was particularly warm.

Before going to bed, thinking of the young master's personal information about the original owner who was afraid of ghosts, in order not to ruin his character, Zhou Huaijin opened Baidu, typed in the three words "Zhou Huaijin", and after clicking on the entry, a lot of personal information of the original owner appeared.

Zhou Huaijin, 26 years old, actor.

Birthday : February 15th .

Personal profile: Aquarius / 185cm / 140kg .

Alias: Brother Jin / Jin Jin / Koi.

Looking at the introduction above, Zhou Huaijin frowned.

Didn't the young master say that the original owner's profile had a record of being afraid of ghosts? Why didn't he find any record of the original owner being afraid of ghosts on Baidu? He pursed his lips and searched for the original owner's previous information on other software, but found nothing.

——There is no information at all showing that the original owner was afraid of ghosts.

Puzzled, Zhou Huaijin planned to find Yan Wen tomorrow to find out what software he used to view the original owner's personal information.

Soon it was the next day. Zhou Huaijin had just come back from buying breakfast when he saw Xiaorou's round head putting into the trash can. Her two paws were scratching the edge of the can, as if she was looking for something inside.

There are a lot of miscellaneous garbage in the trash can . If the puppy accidentally eats it, it could be dangerous.

He hurried into the kitchen, put breakfast in the pot, and then returned to the living room and took the dog away from the trash can. As soon as Zhou Huaijin put the puppy down, he was attracted by the paper in her mouth.

The piece of paper had been crumpled by someone and was now wrinkled into a ball of medium size. The two words "Huai Jin" on the ball of paper were particularly distorted.

Only he and Yan Wen had stayed in the rental house so far. If this note was not his, then it must be Yan Wen's.

He was very curious about what the young master had written about him on the paper.

Zhou Huaijin squatted down, took the paper ball from the puppy's mouth, and after unfolding it, he found that the handwriting on it was the same as the card blessing on the roses on Valentine's Day. It was not handwritten, but machine-printed.

The few words above are all about his likes and dislikes.

One of them is that Zhou Huaijin is afraid of ghosts.

Before the end of the world, he was indeed afraid of ghosts.

Because the original owner was not famous and had no close friends, he did not reveal too many likes and dislikes on the Internet, but the likes and dislikes listed on the note were extremely detailed, and some were even very different from the original owner's likes and dislikes.

From beginning to end, the likes and dislikes listed on the paper were extremely consistent with Zhou Huaijin's, and some were even so private that only he knew them.

After reading what was written on the paper, Zhou Huaijin felt that the likes and dislikes written on the paper, although they might be those of the original owner, were actually more like his own.

Zhou Huaijin held the thin piece of paper, his face calm, but his heart was filled with turbulent waves.

Before the end of the world, the only person who had such a close relationship with him and understood him so well was Huairou ... Since he could travel to this world, does that mean Huairou can, too! ?

Thinking of this, his hands holding the paper were shaking, and a surge of intense ecstasy surged in his heart.

Zhou Huaijin could no longer maintain his composure, and knocked on the bedroom door with a piece of paper, saying, " Yan Wen, wake up first, I have something to ask you. "

Yan Wen's slightly hoarse voice came from the bedroom.

" The door is not locked. Come in if you have anything to say. "

This matter can only be explained in person. Zhou Huaijin stood outside the door for a while, giving Yan Wen enough time to sort himself out, and then pushed the door open and went in. As soon as he stepped into the bedroom, a cool breeze hit him. Zhou Huaijin looked up and checked the air conditioner temperature, which was 24 degrees. This temperature was still too low and it was easy to catch a cold. He picked up the air conditioner remote control and adjusted the temperature to 26 degrees.

Only after doing all this did he have the chance to see Yan Wen.

The young master was currently curled up in the quilt, with only his head sticking out. He was staring at him with his deer eyes wide open, with a very gentle expression on his face.

" Huai Jin, what do you want to tell me? "

Zhou Huaijin felt a little uncomfortable under his burning gaze, and couldn't help but tilt his head and unfold the crumpled paper in front of Yan Wen, his tone slightly nervous , " Can you tell me where you got this piece of paper? "

Yan Wen blinked, the panic and awkwardness between his eyebrows were obvious.

" This is ... " Having said this, he suddenly sat up, as if to prove his innocence, stretched out his hand to grab the corner of Zhou Huaijin's clothes, and stammered: " Huaijin, I ... I don't mean to investigate you, I just ... I just don't know your preferences, and I want to get to know you better ... "

Yan Wen came to the rental house suddenly. He didn't take any daily necessities with him and even wore Zhou Huaijin's pajamas.

Alpha 's pajamas were too big for an Omega . He sat up suddenly, revealing his smooth white neck and slightly concave collarbone.

Hearing him say this, Zhou Huaijin's eyebrows moved slightly and asked: " Are you saying that you got all this by investigating me? "

Yan Wen lowered his eyelashes, like a child who had done something wrong, and said sullenly: " Hmm ... "

This is not right.

According to what Yan Wen meant, the young master could only have started investigating him after "Survival 1+1 ". In such a short period of time, even the most skilled investigator would find it difficult to find out such private things.

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Is the person you asked to investigate me a man or a woman? "

Yan Wen said: " A man. "

Zhou Huaijin was stunned for a moment, and suddenly realized that gender in this world is not male or female, so he asked hurriedly: " Is he an Alpha or an Omega ? "

Yan Wen said: " Alpha . "

Alpha...

Could it be that Huairou was reincarnated into the body of a male Alpha in this life ?

Thinking of this, he no longer cared about anything else and put the paper in Yan Wen's hand, saying urgently: " Yan Wen, take me to find him! Go now! "

Yan Wen looked at Zhou Huaijin with a blank face.

The young master originally thought that Zhou Huaijin would definitely be angry with him if he knew that he had sent a detective to investigate his likes and dislikes. Unexpectedly, his boyfriend didn't care about this at all. What he cared about was whether the detective he found was Alpha or Omega .

I really can't believe that my usually gentle and polite boyfriend would actually be jealous.

He raised the corners of his lips slightly and softened his tone, " Huaijin, don't worry, I will take you to find him after breakfast. "

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin calmed down a little.

The young master's body has always been very weak. If he doesn't eat breakfast, his stomach will not be able to bear it.

" Okay, I have bought breakfast. After dinner, we will go find him. "

Fortunately, many of Shen Linxuan's scenes were filmed yesterday, so it wouldn't hurt even if he didn't go to the set today. Zhou Huaijin called the director early and said he couldn't go to the set today, and the director readily let him go.

The two had breakfast, and Yan Wen drove and took Xiao Rou and Zhou Huaijin to the company where the detective worked.

Along the way, Zhou Huaijin was happy and scared, but more than anything, he felt guilty.

He was afraid of not being able to see Huairou, but also afraid of being able to see Huairou.

He was afraid, even horrified, to see Huairou's eyes filled with resentment.

" Yan Wen, can you tell me about the detective's appearance and personality? " After a long silence, Zhou Huaijin asked anxiously.

her boyfriend has been acting strange since she found the piece of paper filled with preferences and knew that the detective she sent out was an Alpha .

perturbed.

nervous.

I feel uneasy.

No wonder people say that Alphas in love are insecure.

He raised his hand and patted Zhou Huaijin's hand on his knee, comforting him: " The detective looks about 18 or 19 years old, and is pretty. He can't compare to you in terms of appearance, Huaijin. He is not as tall as you, and his personality is not as gentle as yours. He is quite cheerful and smiles when he sees everyone. The only shortcoming is that he doesn't like to talk ..."

Zhou Huaijin rubbed his fingertips and suddenly felt like smoking.

" Any cigarettes? "

Since they met, Zhou Huaijin has been gentle, considerate, virtuous and gentle. Yan Wen has never seen him smoke. When he heard this, he was surprised and said, " No, Huaijin, I don't smoke. "

Chapter 49

No cigarettes, too.

Zhou Huaijin said "oh" and adjusted his clothes in the mirror on the passenger seat sun visor. After seeing the face of the original owner in the mirror, which was completely different from his, he calmed down a little.

This face is fair and handsome , with clear contours and extremely superior bone structure . It is the type with a strong complexion that is pleasing to the eye, and is very much in line with the public's aesthetic taste. Zhou Huaijin's original body had a relatively delicate facial bone structure , deep brow bones, sword-like eyebrows and starry eyes, and he always exuded a gentle and elegant temperament when he smiled.

Since it is not a face , how does Huairou know that the soul under this body is his own?

Thinking of this , Zhou Huaijin's heart sank slightly.

Seeing that her boyfriend wanted to smoke again and was adjusting his clothes , Yan Wen gently held his hand and said, " It's just around the corner. "

Feeling the warm and cool palm on the back of his hand , Zhou Huaijin forced a smile at Yan Wen and raised his hand to rub the other's head.

The car made many turns along the way and stopped at a detective agency . Looking at the wide-open shop , he finally experienced what it meant to be homesick.

Alpha detective Yan Wen mentioned was Huairou; on the other hand , he was afraid that all this was just his wishful thinking and Huairou had never come into this world.

The most painful thing is never the heart-wrenching despair , but falling into despair again when you finally see hope .

" Get off , this is it. " Yan Wen stopped the car and said.

" good. "

Zhou Huaijin unbuckled his seat belt, got out of the car, and walked towards the detective agency with Yan Wen.

As soon as he entered the door, a smart and capable female Alpha came to greet him. After seeing Yan Wen, she smiled and said, " Second Young Master Yan, why are you here so early in the morning? "

Yan Wen said: " I'm here to find Li Hang. "

The woman was very surprised and could not help but step forward and ask, " What's wrong? Is there something wrong with what Li Hang investigated? "

Zhou Huaijin said in a gentle voice: " No, we have something to ask him. "

" That's good, that's good. " The woman breathed a sigh of relief and shouted towards the backyard, " Li Hang, come out for a moment, Second Young Master Yan wants to see you. " Soon, a handsome young man in a white short-sleeved shirt walked out from the backyard.

Li Hang walked straight up to Yan Wen and asked, " Master Yan, what do you want to talk to me about? "

Yan Wen turned his head and looked at Zhou Huaijin beside him.

As early as the first time he saw Li Hang, Zhou Huaijin knew that the Alpha in front of him was not Huairou.

He and Huairou have been dependent on each other since childhood, and he can tell what the other is thinking with just a glance. But when he saw Li Hang at this moment, he felt a stranger.

" Mr. Li, can I talk to you alone? "

Li Hang was quite familiar with Zhou Huaijin, the target of the mission. Seeing the target and the employer appear in the detective agency together, he immediately felt a little uneasy. " Of course, there is no one in the backyard at this time, let's go to the backyard to talk. "

Having seen Zhou Huaijin's fighting ability, and seeing that he was about to follow Li Hang to the backyard, Yan Wen was afraid that her boyfriend would be jealous and do something uncool, so she warned him: " Huaijin, don't be impulsive. I'll wait for you outside. "

Zhou Huaijin paused and said, " Okay. "

The backyard of the detective agency was very large, and just as Li Hang had said, it was empty. The two of them stood in a remote place.

Zhou Huaijin took out the crumpled paper from his pocket, handed it to Li Hang, and asked: " Mr. Li, can you answer a question for me? Did you get the information on this paper by investigating me? "

Li Hang took the paper, his eyes flickered, and said, " Yes. "

Zhou Huaijin's eyes wandered over his face for a moment, and then said: " This information is quite private. Can you tell me how you got it? "

Li Hangdao: " I started out as a detective, and I've been following you these days, so it's easy for me to get this information. "

Zhou Huaijin laughed with an ambiguous tone.

He knew very well that Li Hang was lying.

He had struggled to survive in the apocalypse for many years and could immediately detect the slightest movement around him. It didn't make sense that he came to this world and was followed by someone for several days without noticing that someone was following him.

Therefore, Li Hang was definitely lying, he had never followed me at all.

" Mr. Li, I want to hear the truth. "

Li Hang frowned in confusion and said firmly: " I am telling the truth! "

Zhou Huaijin's eyes were emotionless. He stared at Li Hang for a long while and said in a cold tone, " Since you know me so well, you should also know that I am a ruthless person. I will not give up until I get a satisfactory answer to some questions. "

The aura he exuded was too fierce. Li Hang was frightened and took a few steps back unconsciously. However, his legs became weak and he sat down on the ground with a thud. He looked at Zhou Huaijin with horror and said in a trembling voice: " I ... I am telling the truth ... " Seeing him so horrified, yet still not changing his words, Zhou Huaijin's eyes darkened slightly. Thinking of the chocolates, roses, and the cards inserted in the roses on Valentine's Day, he had some thoughts in his mind.

He took the paper from Li Hang, turned around and went back to the front yard. As soon as he opened the door, he met Yan Wen's eyes full of concern and worry.

Zhou Huaijin felt warm in his heart, walked up to him, grasped the young master's slender wrist, and said softly, " Let's go. "

Yan Wen turned his head and looked behind him, but did not see Li Hang. He could not help but ask, " Huai Jin, what did you talk about with Li Hang? "

Zhou Huaijin said calmly: " A little personal matter. "

Seeing that Yan Wen was still curious, he raised his hand and rubbed the young master's fluffy hair. " Young master, what are you thinking about? It has nothing to do with you anyway. Didn't you ask me to accompany you to wash the car today? Are you going? "

" go! "

The two men put on hats and masks, drove the car to the car wash first, cleaned it thoroughly, bought some snacks in the supermarket, and then drove back to the rental house.

When they returned to the rental house, it was just past eleven o'clock. Zhou Huaijin cooked the rice and fried two dishes that Yan Wen liked.

After lunch, Zhou Huaijin sat on the sofa, turned on the computer, and continued reading the original novel of "Chang'an". He didn't know how long he had been reading when Yan Wen's voice suddenly came from beside him.

" Huai Jin, are you also going to kiss the Omega actor who plays Chu Ling like this? "

Zhou Huaijin turned his head and met Yan Wen's clear eyes.

" That should be it. The director told me before that kissing scenes must be faithful to the original novel. "

Yan Wen stared at the computer screen for a while, and suddenly asked: " Have you ever filmed a kissing scene before? "

Because the original owner was not famous, most of the roles he played before were passers-by, and he had never filmed a kissing scene; and Zhou Huaijin's attention was all on his sister before the apocalypse. After the apocalypse, it was even difficult for him to survive, and he had no intention of falling in love. Therefore, he had never kissed anyone.

Zhou Huaijin said: " No. "

Hearing his answer, Yan Wen seemed to be in a good mood, her cheeks slightly red as she said, " I have never kissed anyone else either. "

When the topic of kissing was mentioned, Zhou Huaijin suddenly remembered what Qi Yuanbai said in the alley before, that the young master had been bullied by that scumbag Lin Pinchuan. He raised his hand, rubbed Yan Wen's head, and comforted him: " Young Master, you are not only good-looking, but also very gentle. There will definitely be many people who like you. "

Yan Wen blinked and said, " What about you? "

do you like me?

Zhou Huaijin hummed and said, " I am no exception. "

Yan Wen rubbed his fingertips, hesitated for a moment, and asked: " Huai Jin, do you want to film a kissing scene yourself? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " No, I will be happy only when I kiss someone I like. I don't want to do such intimate actions with a stranger. "

Yan Wen said: " Okay, I understand. "

The young master did not stay in the living room any longer, but went back to the bedroom. After making a phone call, he took the car keys and went out. Before leaving, he told Zhou Huaijin that he didn't need to wait for him for dinner.

Zhou Huaijin had no objection to this and continued reading the novel on the sofa.

Yan Wen didn't come back until nine o'clock in the evening. He reeked of alcohol, but his deer eyes were sparkling, as if he had encountered some good news.

As soon as Zhou Huaijin opened the door, the young master fell limply into his arms.

He helped the drunkard back to the bedroom and wiped Yan Wen's cheeks and palms with a wet towel. During this time, the young master kept looking at him with his watery eyes wide open, muttering that he would give him a surprise tomorrow.

Zhou Huaijin looked at Yan Wen with amusement, and inexplicably felt that the young master was well-behaved and cute at this moment.

The next day came quickly. Zhou Huaijin went to buy breakfast early in the morning. As usual, he left some rice in the pot for Yan Wen. He also considerably placed a bowl of sobering soup on the bedside before going to the crew.

He arrived at the crew very early. There were only a few staff members in the entire crew. Zhou Huaijin didn't want to go into the dressing room too early, so he stayed in the shade of the tree outside the house for a while.

Ten minutes later, Chu Ci, wearing a grey short-sleeved shirt, also came to the crew. When he saw Zhou Huaijin, he was obviously stunned for a moment, and the expression on his face became a little unnatural.

He paused for a moment, and without much hesitation, he walked straight towards the shade of the tree, " Zhou Huaijin, why didn't you come yesterday? "

Seeing that he no longer avoided him like a scourge, Zhou Huaijin raised his eyebrows in surprise and replied, " I had something to do yesterday, so I asked the director for a day off. What's wrong? "

Chu Ci hesitated for a moment, pointed at his swollen ear and complained: " Yesterday I wanted to bring my mom to ask you for an autograph, but when I got to the set I found out you weren't there. My mom waited for you for half a day and thought I was lying to her, so she scolded me! " Looking at his ears that looked like they were twisted red, Zhou Huaijin coughed, pressed down the corners of his lips that were slightly raised, and said, " I'm sorry, it happened suddenly yesterday, and I didn't have time to tell you. "

Chu Ci was somewhat surprised to hear Zhou Huaijin apologize, and hesitantly said: " You also said ... it happened suddenly, and we don't have any contact information, so it's normal for you not to tell me ..."

Chapter 50

Without waiting for Zhou Huaijin to respond , he seemed to suddenly realize that his hesitation made him look weak, so he changed the subject and said, " I heard that the crew will drop in an Omega actor today. "

As far as Zhou Huaijin knows , most of the leading actors in "Chang'an" have already been confirmed , and only the role of Chu Ling has not found a suitable candidate . Even if Qi Yuanbai suddenly stops acting, the crew will not let an airborne Omega play Chu Ling. Therefore , the parachuted actor should be playing other minor roles. As long as it is not Chu Ling, the others have nothing to do with Zhou Huaijin.

He said "oh" and replied with a lack of interest , " Really? "

Chu Ci nodded vigorously and said, " I have never missed any gossip! "

While we were talking, actors in twos and threes had already arrived at the crew.

The sun gradually rose , and a wave of heat came over him. Even standing under the shade of a tree, he could not resist the heat . When Zhou Huaijin was about to go to the dressing room to cool off for a while, there was suddenly a commotion at the door of the crew.

" Who is this person? How can he drive such a rich car? So ostentatious! "

" I heard Qi Yuanbai has stopped performing . Could he be the actor who came to audition? "

" It's Yan Wen? Why is Yan Wen with the director? What is he doing here? "

Hearing the name Yan Wen , Zhou Huaijin paused and turned to look at the door of the crew.

What came into his sight was Yan Wen, who was wearing casual clothes.

exudes an indescribable nobility in both his appearance and temperament . Even if he wears the most ordinary clothes , he is the most eye-catching person in the crowd.

At this moment, Yan Wen was walking side by side with the director , heading straight towards the shade of the tree where he was.

" Huai Jin , come here, let me introduce you. This is the second young master Yan, Yan Wen, who plays the Omega male lead Chu Ling in "Chang'an. " The director looked at Yan Wen with a smile on his face, his tone full of compliments.

Yan Wen is a singer, not an actor, so why did he play Chu Ling?

Omega that Chu Ci mentioned ?

With this question in mind, Zhou Huaijin stared at Yan Wen for a while and said, " Director, Yan Wen and I have participated in the same variety show. We knew each other before, so there is no need for an introduction. "

Yan Wen smiled with her eyes curved. If there were no other people around, she would have wanted to get close to Zhou Huaijin a long time ago.

Seeing that her boyfriend was looking at her, she quickly agreed: " Yes, Huai Jin and I are quite familiar with each other, there is no need for introduction. "

The director both respects and fears Yan Wen.

Seeing that the two of them were very familiar with each other, she immediately said, " Master Yan, you two can chat first. I'll go find a makeup artist and we'll take the final photos again. "

Yan Wen responded calmly.

Recalling the strong smell of alcohol on the young master's body last night, and the surprise he kept mumbling, Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips and asked: " Yan Wen, you ... is this the surprise you mentioned last night? "

Yan Wen hummed and said, " Huai Jin, are you happy that I'm here? "

" I'm very happy that you're here. " Zhou Huaijin frowned slightly, not knowing what he was thinking of, and said, " But you've never acted before, and Chu Ling has the most scenes in Chang'an. If you don't act well, you'll be scolded by the audience. "

" I'm not afraid. It's not like I haven't been scolded before. " Having said this, Yan Wen looked up, glanced at Zhou Huaijin, and said softly, " Besides, I still have you. You're so kind, you definitely won't bear to watch me get scolded, right? "

To be honest, the reason why the young master came to the crew to play the role of Chu Ling was probably because he said "I don't want to do such intimate actions with strangers." As a friend, Yan Wen could still understand why he didn't want to audition for the role of Chu Ling, so he really couldn't just ignore the young master.

" You. " Zhou Huaijin tapped Yan Wen's forehead helplessly, and said gently: " Don't make decisions easily next time, okay? "

Yan Wen smiled and said, " I know, I know! "

Chu Ci, who was standing aside, looked at their rather intimate behavior with a bewildered look on his face.

As far as he knew, Yan Wen, relying on his extraordinary musical talent, was arrogant, paranoid and gloomy, and was even more difficult to get along with than Qi Yuanbai.

But now, what did he see?

Zhou Huaijin actually knew Yan Wen, and not only did they know each other, but they were also very familiar with each other. Yan Wen, who was usually cold, was so gentle and well-behaved in front of Zhou Huaijin!

All of this made Chu Ci unbelievable.

Seeing that the two were talking happily, he seemed particularly redundant standing aside. Chu Ci thought for a moment and was about to leave quietly. Just as he took a step forward, he felt his feet slip and fell hard.

" Ouch! "

The voice was particularly loud and interrupted the conversation between Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen.

" Chu Ci, are you okay? " Seeing this, Zhou Huaijin stepped forward, bent down, helped Chu Ci, who had fallen flat on his face, up, and asked.

" It's okay, it's okay. " Chu Ci waved his hands, stood still, looked at the banana peel on the ground with deep hatred, and said through gritted teeth: " Who is this guy with no sense of public morality who threw banana peels around! Don't let me find you! "

Looking at Zhou Huaijin's slender hand supporting Chu Ci's arm, Yan Wen's eyes darkened.

" Huai Jin, my wound still seems to hurt a little ... "

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin immediately let go of Chu Ci's hand and came to Yan Wen, his handsome face full of concern: " Has the wound split open again? Do you want to go to the car and apply some more medicine? "

Yan Wen shook his head and whispered, " It just hurts a little bit ... I was very careful when I drove here, it shouldn't be cracked, no need to apply medicine. "

Zhou Huaijin breathed a sigh of relief and couldn't help but remind him: " Young Master, your injuries are not light, you still need to pay more attention. "

Over the years, Zhou Huaijin was the only person who treated him well without any purpose. Yan Wen nodded obediently and said, " I will pay attention! "

At this moment, the director came over with two makeup artists and said that we could go to the dressing room to put on makeup.

Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen walked into the dressing room together, put on makeup first, changed into character clothes, and then went to the studio to take the final photos.

While walking on the road, Zhou Huaijin turned his head and stared at Yan Wen for a long time, slightly absent-minded.

The young master is indeed a singer who has become famous for his looks and can carry off any hairstyle.

His modern and ancient outfits give off two completely different feelings.

Compared to ancient costumes, modern costumes are also good-looking, but they lack the charm of flowing water, and their handsomeness is reduced a bit; Yan Wen's eyes are extremely colorful, and when they are slightly opened, they appear round, innocent and well-behaved. Paired with the ancient costume, he is cold and innocent, and it is not an exaggeration to say that he is the most beautiful man in the world.

As soon as the two walked into the studio, the staff gathered inside the studio and whispered.

" Wow, Mr. Zhou looks so handsome in this outfit! How come I never realized he was so outstanding before! "

" What's going on? Isn't Yan Wen a singer? Why is he here on the set? "

What a pity that he is an .looking-Yan Wen is really good " Omega who can't have children . "

" The two of them standing together are so pleasing to the eye! No wonder so many people on the Internet support Qin Huai Bayan, they are such a good match! "

Although they lowered their voices deliberately, Zhou Huaijin still heard their words without missing a single word. He glanced at Young Master Yan beside him and thought they were talking nonsense.

" Let's take a more intimate photo this time, Huaijin, put your arm around Yan Wen's waist, lower your head and look at him with affectionate eyes. " The photographer said, standing aside.

" Okay. " Zhou Huaijin took a step forward, gently hugged Yan Wen's waist, and said, " Is this okay? "

The photographer stared at their poses for a while, shook his head, and said, " No, your poses are too stiff, there's no sense of couple at all . "

The two were so close that Zhou Huaijin could smell the light peach fragrance on Yan Wen as soon as he lowered his head. He grasped the waist under his palm and moved a little closer, looking into the young master's deer eyes seriously and gently, and said: " How about this? "

The photographer focused his eyes on Yan Wen and frowned, " Yan Wen, don't be so stiff.

Relax and try to imagine Huai Jin as your boyfriend. "

He is my boyfriend, Yan Wen thought with red ears.

Although the two had been close to each other since they confirmed their relationship, they seldom did such intimate actions in public. Feeling the hot hand hanging on his waist, the young master was nervous and shy, and a layer of sticky sweat appeared on his palms.

He subconsciously held his breath, gradually relaxed his body, and said, " I'm relaxing my body."

" Okay, keep this position. "

With a few clicks, the photographer pressed the shutter and took a few photos.

With this set of makeup and hair, the photographer took many intimate photos of the two of them. After the group photos were taken, he took a separate makeup photo of Yan Wen.

During this period, Zhou Huaijin stood in the studio waiting.

They didn't know that some extras standing outside the studio took pictures of the two of them through the glass and posted them online.

The Internet immediately exploded.

As early as when the director deleted the makeup photos of "Chang'an" and unfollowed Qi Yuanbai, Qi Yuanbai's fans were very angry, believing that their idol was blocking the way of other artists and that some evil people were interfering. They have been cursing fiercely in various squares in the past few days, and many artists have been innocently implicated.

At this moment, the final makeup photos of Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen appeared on the Internet. As we all know, Yan Wen and Qi Yuanbai are rivals, and the fans of the two have been holding grudges for many years. This photo is undoubtedly adding fuel to the fire.

Qi Yuanbai's fans have come out to accuse Yan Wen of spending money to get into the "Chang'an" crew. The director broke the contract for money and kicked Qi Yuanbai out of the crew.

In the entertainment industry, bringing money into the crew, forcibly adding scenes, and acting like a big shot have always been despised by the audience, and Yan Wen has two of these traits.

For a time, Qi Yuanbai's fans, Yan Wen's haters, and passers-by who followed the trend all denounced Yan Wen, and scolded him to the point that he became a hot topic.

Chapter 51

The final makeup photos were taken just after eleven o'clock. Because of Yan Wen's identity, the director did not dare to let him stay in the crew during lunch time and let him go easily.

But Zhou Huaijin still needed to reshoot some martial arts scenes , so Yan Wen rejected the director's kindness and sat under the shade of a tree to watch him hanging on the wire. The director had no choice but to ask the staff to bring him food and drinks, and almost treated Yan Wen like an ancestor.

Zhou Huaijin stood in the sun, his eyes inadvertently sweeping over Young Master Yan. He inexplicably felt that the other party did not seem to be here to film a movie , but rather to enjoy life.

Although he was full of troubles , he knew very well that the young master had the capital.

This scene was to film a scene where Shen Linxuan was seriously injured by a secret guard and dragged his bruised body to escape . Because in order to escape, Shen Linxuan had to use Qinggong , so the director asked Zhou Huaijin to use Wia.

Zhou Huaijin had never hung a wire before, and as soon as he put on the device , he felt it was quite novel.

He first took a run-up on the ground , and with the pull of the steel wire, he turned into running in the air. When he was about to land , Zhou Huaijin staggered due to inertia and almost fell to the ground.

Yan Wen sat aside and held up his mobile phone . Looking at Zhou Huaijin's extremely embarrassing movements , he raised a slight smile on his lips. He not only recorded the video, but also took many photos.

" Stuck! Shen Linxuan, don't lean forward, lean back and maintain your posture! " Looking at his extremely bad movements, the director frowned and said: " Also, there is inertia when landing. , If you don't keep your body balanced, do you want to throw yourself into pieces? " Zhou Huaijin touched his nose embarrassedly, his tone full of apologies.

" I'm sorry, director, I rarely call Wia, and I'm still a little unaccustomed to it. "

Listening to Zhou Huaijin's apology, Yan Wen felt a little uncomfortable.

In his opinion, the reason why Zhou Huaijin took on this web drama was entirely because he had no money. He had previously given Zhou Huaijin a card with five million yuan in it, but the man refused on the grounds that he could not use his money.

Since that day, he knew that Zhou Huaijin was an independent and self-reliant Alpha who disliked the act of giving money. Similarly, it should not be feasible for him to abuse his power for his boyfriend.

Therefore, he had to temporarily suppress the discomfort in his heart and watch Zhou Huaijin filming silently.

Zhou Huaijin felt that the wire-hanging was novel at first, but after reshooting the light-kung fu scenes for more than a dozen times, he felt a dull pain in his waist and hips. He endured the pain and controlled his body, and finally filmed the light-kung fu scenes with an air of fairy spirit.

" You're in good shape this time, you passed. " The director walked up to Zhou Huaijin, patted him on the shoulder and said.

Zhou Huaijin rubbed his aching waist, took off the wire with the help of the staff, and said with a smile: " It's all thanks to your guidance. "

It was already past twelve o'clock when the light-kung fu scenes were finished, which was the time for the crew to have lunch. When Zhou Huaijin was about to get two boxes of lunch for himself and Yan Wen, he was stopped by the young master.

" Huai Jin, where are you going? "

Zhou Huaijin walked under the shade of the tree, pointed to the place where lunch boxes were collected, and said, " You haven't eaten since this morning, so I thought of going to collect two lunch boxes. "

Yan Wen was a picky eater. The crew's lunch boxes were randomly paired with dishes, and he couldn't get used to them, so he quickly grabbed Zhou Huaijin's arm and said, " No need. I sent

a text message to my assistant and asked him to buy two meals. He just sent me a message saying he'll be here soon. "

Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips, a little embarrassed, " This is too much trouble for you. "

Yan Wen pulled him to sit next to him and said with a smile: " Why are you being so polite to me? There is no trouble between us. "

As he said this, the young master's pair of deer eyes sparkled, reflecting the golden sunlight, and looked very beautiful.

Zhou Huaijin was mesmerized again.

At this moment, a boy of about eighteen or nineteen years old came running towards the shade of the tree carrying two beautifully packaged lunch boxes. Although his forehead was covered with sweat from the sun, he still had an unusually bright smile on his face.

" Wenwen, two servings of tomato and crab stick rice, a bowl of bird's nest, and an iced drink, all here! " Cao Ning said as he took out the contents of the lunch box and placed them one by one on the table in front of Yan Wen.

Looking at the things he bought, Yan Wen touched his sweaty head and said with a smile: " Cao Ning is awesome, he bought the right things this time. "

Cao Ning narrowed his eyes, an expression of enjoyment on his face.

Zhou Huaijin saw how the two got along with each other, and became more curious about this Omega assistant who had never appeared in the original book.

Since they met, Yan Wen had only been so gentle and considerate to him. If Cao Ning was just an assistant, it would be impossible for him to receive such a gentle attitude from the young master.

Moreover, he always felt that there was something wrong with Cao Ning.

——There seems to be some problem with intelligence ...

Although Yan Wen was talking to Cao Ning, her attention was focused on Zhou Huaijin. Seeing her boyfriend frowning in thought, she guessed something and took the initiative to say, " I picked up Cao Ning. "

" The reason why he became what he is now is all because of me. " At this point, he touched Cao Ning's head and said, " Huai Jin, I swore to take good care of him. "

Zhou Huaijin nodded to show his understanding.

Yan Wen opened the lunch box and placed the bird's nest in front of Zhou Huaijin. He rested his hand on his chin and stared at him without blinking. He said, " By the way, I have to go back to the Yan family this afternoon. I don't know if I can come back in the evening. I may not be able to accompany you. "

" Don't worry, I can take care of myself. " Zhou Huaijin pushed the bird's nest back to the young master's table and said in a gentle tone: " Young master, you are so thin now, and you always want to give nutritious food to others. Aren't you stupid? "

Yan Wen didn't refuse. He took a sip of the bird's nest and said sullenly, " Are you someone else? "

Zhou Huaijin was speechless for a moment.

If he said yes, the young master would definitely be sad. If he said no, it would seem that their relationship was extremely close, beyond the scope of friends.

After hesitating for a while, he couldn't bear to make the young master sad, so he took a bite of the food and said, " Of course I'm not. "

Yan Wen smiled and said, " That's it. "

Only after Zhou Huaijin finished his meal did Yan Wen take Cao Ning away from the crew. He was so full from the meal that he was about to stand up to digest it when Chu Ci sat down where Yan Wen had just sat and said, " I've been looking for you for a long time. It seems you've been hiding here and have nothing to do. "

Zhou Huaijin turned his head and asked, " Do you have something to talk to me about? "

" Something happened! " Chu Ci said, " The fundamental reason why I came to the crew and suffered was that I shaved my mother's daughter's hair, but I indiscriminately put the blame on you and even wanted to give you a laxative. I'm sorry! "

" It doesn't matter"

" Zhou Huaijin, stop talking and let me finish my words! " Before he could finish his words, Chu Ci interrupted him and said awkwardly, " Since you promised to give me an autographed photo, I won't take advantage of you. I will pay for your meals in the crew from now on. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " No, it's just a signature, it doesn't take much effort. "

Chu Ci said: " No! You have to accept it! I never owe anyone anything! "

His face was full of stubbornness. Zhou Huaijin thought for a moment and suddenly said, " How about you accompany me out for dinner tonight and we can write off our grudges? "

Chu Ci said: " Okay, I'll do as you say. "

The afternoon passed quickly. After finishing the last scene, Zhou Huaijin was about to look for Chu Ci, but when he looked up, he saw him standing under the shade of a tree, waving at him and smiling foolishly.

" Zhou Huaijin! Over here! Over here! "

Zhou Huaijin walked to his side slowly and said, " Chu Ci, I searched this afternoon and found a barbecue restaurant nearby that has a good reputation. Let's go there to eat. "

" Barbecue? " Chu Ci frowned and said hesitantly, " My mother said that barbecue is very dirty ..."

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Then are you going or not? "

Chu Ci put on a look of fearlessness and said, " Since you want to eat barbecue so much, I will risk my life to accompany you! Let's go! "

The two left the crew. Zhou Huaijin was about to take out his cell phone to hail a taxi when he saw Chu Ci walking towards a parking spot. After a while, a royal blue car drove up to Zhou Huaijin.

The passenger window slowly rolled down, Chu Ci sat in the driver's seat, raised his chin, and said, " Get in the car. "

Zhou Huaijin opened the car door and sat in the passenger seat.

Following the navigation on their cellphone, the two drove through many turns and finally arrived at a small alley. The alley was too narrow for the car to pass through.

Fortunately, the barbecue restaurant was not far from the alley and could be reached in ten minutes on foot.

The two got out of the car, walked through a long alley, turned a corner, and saw a barbecue restaurant.

The barbecue restaurant was brightly lit, and filled with people inside and outside, making it very lively. The boss was standing in front of the grill, frantically grilling skewers. Zhou Huaijin could smell the rich aroma of meat before he even approached.

" It smells so good! " Chu Ci looked at the skewers on the grill with shining eyes, and took Zhou Huaijin's arm and walked over a few steps, " Is barbecue so fragrant? Zhou Huaijin, hurry up, I see two seats! "

Being dragged by him, Zhou Huaijin said helplessly: " Don't worry, there will usually be seats for barbecue. "

Chu Ci turned a deaf ear and pulled Zhou Huaijin to sit in the two empty seats.

The two ordered hundreds of meat skewers and hundreds of vegetable skewers, and after two bottles of beer, they sat down and waited slowly.

" Zhou Huaijin, you ... you and Yan Wen ..." While waiting for the food to be served, Chu Ci looked at Zhou Huaijin, hesitated for a moment, and asked: " Are you two familiar with each other? "

Zhou Huaijin said in a gentle voice: " Very familiar, what's wrong? "

Hearing this answer, Chu Ci pursed his lips, suppressed the unfinished words in his throat, and said: " It's okay, I'm just asking. "

Zhou Huaijin said "oh" and said no more.

The barbecue was quickly served to the table by the boss. Both of them had been busy all day and were already starving, so they immersed themselves in eating the skewers. Just when they were halfway through, their attention was attracted by the movement at the next table.

" Hey, this little girl looks pretty sweet, can you add me on WeChat? "

Chapter 52

Sitting at the next table were two good-looking girls , both with high ponytails, who looked to be about 18 or 19 years old. Their table was filled with various cheap and affordable skewers , as well as a few cans of beer . They seemed to be regular customers of this barbecue restaurant. At this moment , a burly man staggered over, put his strong arms around the shoulders of one of the girls in an unruly manner , and drunkenly asked her for her WeChat.

The girl pushed the burly man in fear and said, " I ... I don't have WeChat ..."

The burly man was getting impatient with her pushing and shoving, so he clamped the girl's slender wrist and said in a vicious tone: " You little girl , don't be so shameless! "

Listening to his dirty remarks , Chu Ci frowned.

I wanted to do something and looked around , but I found that no one around me was moving. They were all just watching this scene happen.

" Zhou Huaijin , let's help that little girl? " He hesitated and said in a low voice.

Zhou Huaijin ate the skewers slowly and said in a gentle voice: " In this case , it would be better to call the police. "

Chu Ci took out his cell phone and was about to call the police when the owner of the barbecue restaurant seemed to notice something unusual and walked over from the barbecue grill.

"Hey " big brother , let's talk it over . These two girls are still students . Their families don't want to affect their studies , so they haven't bought them mobile phones yet. " The boss said as he pulled the two girls to his side and said, " They usually pay cash when they come to my place to eat skewers. They don't have mobile phones. "

The burly man was furious at being interrupted, looked at his boss, grabbed his collar and punched him.

" Fuck, you dare to disturb me when I'm picking up girls, who the hell do you think you are? "

The burly man had broad shoulders, a fat body, and a big waist. With one punch, he knocked the boss to the ground, and his nose was bleeding.

Seeing that he was going to hit them again, the two girls screamed and quickly used their bodies to block the boss, with fear in their eyes and eyebrows. When the burly man was about to stretch out his claws towards the girls, a voice suddenly came from behind.

" Hey, bullying two Omegas is nothing, go bully an Alpha if you have the guts ! "

The burly man turned his head and saw two Alphas sitting at the next table .

The Alpha who was speaking on the left had a shaved head and looked handsome, but he was skinny and weak, and it was obvious that he could not stand a beating; the Alpha on the right had a handsome face and looked gentle, with the demeanor of a pretty boy.

The two men didn't look threatening at all. The burly man was disdainful and walked up to them aggressively, saying in a rough voice: " Okay! Then I'll bully Alpha today . "

Seeing the burly man about to punch him, Chu Ci's legs went limp with fear, and he quickly hid behind Zhou Huaijin, saying, " I'm warning you! The man next to me has fought a python in a one-on-one fight! You'd better surrender! "

Zhou Huaijin, who had fought a python in a one-on-one fight: ...

Looking at the burly man with a fierce look on his face, he put down the skewers in his hand and said softly, " Brother, we can talk it out ..."

Seeing his gentle tone, Chu Ci tugged at Zhou Huaijin's clothes at the waist and said anxiously: " Zhou Huaijin, why are you wasting time talking to him! You should punish a barbarian like him who bullies Omegas with force ! Let's see if he dares to tease Omegas again in the future ! "

Hearing this, the burly man walked up to him with a fierce look on his face, rolled up his sleeves, and said, " There is really nothing much to say to you two pretty boys. Today I will teach you a lesson. Don't get involved in things that you shouldn't be involved in! Otherwise, you might end up dead on the street one day! "

As soon as he finished speaking, the muscles in his arms tensed to the extreme and he punched Zhou Huaijin in the face.

Zhou Huaijin stood up, grabbed the burly man's wrist, took Chu Ci's phone with his other hand, and showed him the call interface with the police. He said softly, " We have already called the police. If you don't want to make a big fuss, I advise you to stop. "

The burly man had his wrist grabbed by someone and tried to break free, but he found that the other person's grip was very strong. No matter how he struggled, the hand embedded in his arm did not move at all.

" Let me go, you bastard! " He looked at Zhou Huaijin angrily and resentfully, then kicked him.

Zhou Huaijin dodged sideways and kicked the burly man's knee, making him fall to his knees. The man's knee collided with the ground, making a loud noise.

" Ahhh— "

The burly man was kicked to his knees. He screamed and covered his knee with his hand. The pain was obvious on his face.

Seeing Zhou Huaijin subdued the burly man, Chu Ci jumped out from behind him and said, " I told you long ago that the man next to me is an Alpha who has fought a python alone . You dare to fight him alone? You are simply overestimating your own abilities! "

The burly man was so humiliated by him that he became furious. He pulled out a dagger from his waist and quickly stabbed Zhou Huaijin behind him.

This unexpected turn of events was something no one had expected.

As soon as the burly man showed his knife, the customers were frightened and screamed, and fled the barbecue restaurant. The kind-hearted boss and the two girls who were bullied also showed fear and shrank back to hide.

There is no one in the world who is not afraid of death.

Some people may be willing to bravely do what is right, but when this bravery puts their lives in jeopardy, hesitation and panic are the norm.

Perhaps because he had never expected that the burly man would hold a weapon, Chu Ci was frightened to the point of turning pale and his legs going weak, and without thinking, he stood in front of Zhou Huaijin.

Zhou Huaijin pushed away Chu Ci's body, kicked the dagger in the burly man's hand away, bent his knee and hit him hard in the abdomen. When he cried out in pain, he grabbed his arm and threw him to the ground over his shoulder.

This set of movements was smooth and flowing. By the time everyone reacted, the burly man who was so arrogant just now was already lying on the ground, covering his aching abdomen, and curled up like a shrimp.

" You ... if you have the guts, just stay here and wait for me! I won't let you go! " The burly man lay on the ground, and took a long time to stand up. He pointed at Zhou Huaijin, said something cruel, and then ran away.

Zhou Huaijin's expression remained unchanged. He flicked the dusty corner of his clothes and pulled Chu Ci back to sit on the stool.

" Chu Ci, without the absolute guarantee of force, sometimes impulse can bring fatal harm. "

" Don't I have you ... " Chu Ci's face was still a little pale. Hearing this, he curled his lips and said, " Even if you weren't here, I would stand up without hesitation in this situation. I just can't stand scumbags bullying Omegas ! "

Zhou Huaijin said: " In a situation like the one just now, calling the police is the wisest thing to do. "

Chu Ci frowned and said, " What if the police arrive too late? Wouldn't the two girls be in danger? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Before the police arrive, you can delay as much time as possible while ensuring your own safety, instead of angering the other party with words. "

Chu Ci thought for a moment, pursed his lips, and said, " I won't be impulsive next time. "

While the two were talking, the two girls who were being bullied came over, pushing each other. In the dim light, Zhou Huaijin saw a small and cute pendant on one of the girls' bags.

The little man pendant was wearing a simple black short-sleeved shirt, with a layer of white bandage wrapped around his chubby little hands. He was lowering his head and biting the bandage with his mouth. The two big words "Huai Jin" were written on the little man's clothes. Zhou Huaijin frowned and thought: Could this little girl be his fan?

As expected, the girl with the cute pendant on her bag walked up to Zhou Huaijin, her eyes full of joy and admiration. " Brother Jin, thank you for what happened tonight. If it weren't for you, I can't imagine what would happen next. "

Because of the last time fans came to pick him up at the airport, Zhou Huaijin was very resistant to fans.

But the girl in front of him had just been through a lot of fear, and now she was sincerely thanking him without any overstepping of authority, so he suppressed his resistance, stood up, and said gently, " You're welcome, I'm glad you two are okay. "

His tone was too gentle, and the girl, who had been holding back her tears for a long time, could no longer hold back her tears and couldn't help sobbing slightly.

" Brother Jin, I have actually been following you since your debut and have been following you till now. I am very happy that you can participate in "Survival 1+1 " and have come this far with your own efforts. I am very proud of you! "

At this point, she lowered her head, wiped her tears, and choked up, " I originally wanted to wait until I was admitted to the same university as you, and then meet you in the best possible way. I didn't expect that my first meeting with you would be under such circumstances ..."

Listening to the girl's confession, Zhou Huaijin was stunned for a moment.

He originally thought that fans were crazy and scary, daring to forcibly kiss artists and strip artists' clothes in public; but after meeting the girl, he realized that his previous judgment was too one-sided.

It turns out that fans can also wait silently and wish him well.

Zhou Huaijin took out a pack of tissues from his pocket, handed it to the girl, and comforted her: " I always believe that as long as you are truly eager to meet each other, any encounter will be beautiful. "

At this point, he chuckled and said, " Don't you think that, compared to a formal meeting, our unexpected encounter and the hero saving the beauty is better? "

The girl took the tissue, wiped the tears from her face, and said with a smile: " Brother Jin, you are right! Any kind of encounter is beautiful! "

Zhou Huaijin said: " It's already very late. It's not safe for you two girls to be outside. Let me use my phone to call your parents and ask them to pick you up. "

The girl said: " I have just called my brother, he will be here soon. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay, be careful on the way back and pay attention to safety. "

The girl nodded and said, " Brother Jin, you too, please be careful. "

After accompanying them to wait for their family to arrive and watching the two girls get into the car, Zhou Huaijin sat back at the table and continued to eat barbecue.

Chu Ci, who had witnessed the whole process, nudged Zhou Huaijin's arm with his arm and couldn't help but say, " Zhou Huaijin, you don't usually get along with Yan Wen like you did just now, do you? "

Chapter 53

" What happened just now? "

Chu Ci raised his hand , gestured randomly in the air twice, and said: " Just ... just like when Yan Wen was crying, he would hand her a tissue, comfort her, and even say some witty words to make people laugh! "

What is going on?

Zhou Huaijin frowned and couldn't help asking, " What does this have to do with Yan Wen? "

" Of course it's related! You're so skilled at coaxing people , it's obvious that this is not your first time. " Chu Ci said, " I checked it all on the Internet . You've been innocent for the past twenty years, without any Omegas in a relationship , but you're special to Yan Wen. You must have coaxed him often to be so skilled! "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Yan Wen has never cried in front of me. "

Chu Ci was about to say something when a skewer of meat was stuffed into his mouth. Then , he heard Zhou Huaijin's gentle voice , " Eat quickly. Didn't the big man just tell us to wait ? He must have gone to get help. Let 's finish eating and leave here sooner. "

" Then why are we still staying here! Why don't we just not eat? Saving our lives is more important! " Chu Ci finished the skewer of meat in his mouth and said unclearly while pulling Zhou Huaijin's arm.

Zhou Huaijin raised his hand and pressed his shoulder , pushing him to his seat , and said slowly: " This barbecue restaurant is so remote, it will take time for those people to get here, you can eat as you like , just eat a little faster. "

The barbecue here was so delicious that Chu Ci only ate less than half of it and was not even half full . After hearing what he said , he sat down and continued to eat with big mouthfuls.

When the two were eating skewers, a group of people came over from a distance .

The group of people all had shaved heads and looked well-trained. They were walking straight towards the barbecue restaurant.

Chu Ci looked panicked. He grabbed the remaining dozens of skewers on the table, and pulled Zhou Huaijin's clothes under the table, saying, " Zhou Huaijin! The scumbag's reinforcements are here! Let's hurry up and run before they get close! "

wrong.

The burly guy just now had a signature tattoo and had no fighting skills when fighting him. He relied entirely on brute force. He might not even be considered a street thug, but at most a morally corrupt scum.

As the saying goes, birds of a feather flock together.

If reinforcements could be brought in, they should be men of similar appearance to him. The group of people in the distance were dressed in uniform and well-trained, so it was impossible that they were reinforcements brought in by the burly man.

The most important thing is that this barbecue restaurant is located in a remote area, and it takes some time to get there even if you drive there.

After thinking it through, Zhou Huaijin took a sip of beer and said, " Chu Ci, they may just be here for the barbecue. Relax, there is nothing to be afraid of. "

Seeing his calm face, Chu Ci seemed to have found his backbone, and his tense body gradually relaxed. He said, " I feel relieved when you say that. I just want to finish eating the skewers quickly! "

The two of them drank a can of beer each and ate a few hundred skewers. Zhou Huaijin was almost done.

At this moment, he was sitting on a stool, finishing the last can of beer. He was already a little drunk, so he quietly watched Chu Ci eating and drinking.

During this time, the group had already walked to the barbecue restaurant. After the incident with the burly man showing his knife, most of the customers in the restaurant left or ran away, leaving only a few customers.

The black-clad burly man in the lead looked around, fixed his sight on Zhou Huaijin and Chu Ci, and said in a deep voice: " Are you sure it's him? "

Another person handed him a mobile phone and said with certainty: " Brother, look, that's him! "

The big man in black looked down at his phone and said, " Let's do it. "

As soon as these words were spoken, a group of people rushed forward with sticks in their hands.

" Zhou Huaijin, I think you are wrong ... They are the helpers that scumbag found! There are so many of them, let's run! "

They were numerous and powerful, and the scene was grand. Seeing this, Chu Ci quickly stood up and pulled Zhou Huaijin towards a dark alley not far away .

Once we pass the alley, we can get in the car and escape successfully! This was the only thought in Chu Ci's mind.

Zhou Huaijin did not struggle as Chu Ci pulled him to run wildly.

He knew very well that they could not escape from the beginning. This group of people were not helpers found by the burly man at all. It was more like they were sent by others and came prepared to cause trouble for him.

The reason why he followed Chu Ci was that if he fought directly in the barbecue restaurant, the boss's tables and chairs would be damaged. He was short of money recently and could not afford to pay for it, so he planned to deal with these people in a relatively open and secluded place.

The long, dark alley ahead is pretty nice.

Sure enough, just as Zhou Huaijin and Chu Ci ran into the alley, a group of people came out from the exit of the alley, each holding a stick, and it was obvious at first glance that they were not friendly.

There are wolves in front and tigers behind. Chu Ci had a sad face and tremblingly grabbed Zhou Huaijin's arm and said, "Zhou Huaijin, what should we do? It seems we can't run away ..."

Zhou Huaijin said: "If you can't run away, then don't run away."

Chu Ci regretted that his impulsive behavior had caused such a disaster, and said guiltily: "Zhou Huaijin, I'm sorry, it's all my fault. I got you into trouble. I won't be so impulsive next time ..."

At this point, he protected Zhou Huaijin behind him, put the car keys in his hand, and whispered, "I will try my best to delay them in a while. Find a chance to drive away. Here are the car keys."

Zhou Huaijin patted his shoulder and said, "Stay away for a while, the stick has no eyes."

As soon as he finished speaking, people from the front and back of the alley rushed forward and a fight was about to break out.

Zhou Huaijin grabbed Chu Ci's shoulders and pulled him behind him, then caught the swinging wooden stick and pulled it forward violently. At the same time, he bent his knees and hit the man's abdomen hard. The man was knocked flying, knocking down a large number of people. The big men on both sides who were not affected swarmed up, and Zhou Huaijin took the stolen wooden stick and swung it at the chest of a big man in black.

The man was swung and flew two meters away, his back hit the wall of the alley heavily. He spat out a mouthful of blood and fell to the ground for a long time without getting up.

There is a huge difference between Zhou Huaijin who fights and Zhou Huaijin who is gentle as jade in daily life.

When he fought, his moves were brutal, cold and ruthless, and he exuded an extremely strong murderous aura. Just standing next to him would be frightened out of your wits by his aura.

Chu Ci, who was hiding behind Zhou Huaijin, watched in amazement as he dealt with all the big men in less than five minutes. After looking around, he found that some of these people had broken legs or arms, and some were lying on the ground unable to stand up.

He couldn't help but say, "Zhou Huaijin ... ah no, Zhou ... Brother Zhou, you are so amazing ..."

Zhou Huaijin did not respond to him, but walked up to the leader, lifted his chin with a stick, and said in a gentle tone: "Can you tell me who sent you?"

The leading man in black was the most seriously injured. Not only was his leg broken, but his arm was also broken. He was now limp on the ground. Even when Zhou Huaijin lifted his chin, he still endured the pain and said nothing.

Zhou Huaijin squatted down, gently lifted the black-clad man's arm, and then put his palm on a certain acupuncture point on his arm. "There was a man who didn't answer my question like you before. I not only broke his limbs, but also twisted all his tendons in his hands and feet, making him confined to bed for the rest of his life."

He spoke in a light tone, but it made everyone present shudder at the same time.

The black-clothed man felt a sharp pain as his arm was pinched by him. He groaned, fearing that Zhou Huaijin would really break his tendons, and begged for mercy: " I'll tell you! I'll tell you everything! "

" We are bodyguards from a bodyguard company. We are paid to do our jobs and have never met the client. This morning our boss sent me your photo and told us to beat you up and bring back a finger, and we will complete the mission this time. "

After hearing this, Zhou Huaijin had roughly guessed who the client was.

Since coming to this world, he has acted gently and rarely made enemies with others. The only time he fought with someone was for Yan Wen.

At that time, Yan Heng not only insulted Yan Wen with words, but also insulted the young master's mother. He then punched Yan Heng. Before Yan Heng left, he threatened to kill him. Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin stood up, leaned the stick against the wall, and said, " Chu Ci, let's go. "

" Ah? " Chu Ci said in surprise, " Brother Zhou, do you believe what he said? "

Zhou Huaijin nodded and walked out of the dark alley.

Facing the bodyguards lying on the ground, Chu Ci was frightened. He hurriedly followed Zhou Huaijin and shouted, " Brother Zhou, don't walk so fast. Wait for me! "

As soon as the two got in the car, Zhou Huaijin's WeChat notification sounded. He unlocked the phone and found that it was a message from Yan Wen.

Yan Wen: Huaijin, where have you been? It's already eleven o'clock, why haven't you come back yet?

Yan Wen: cat holding chin.jpg ;

Didn't the young master go back to the Yan family? How do we know that he didn't go back to the rental house? Could it be that he went back to the rental house from the Yan family?

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin typed a line of words and sent it over: I was with Chu Ci tonight, just finished dinner, and was about to go back. Young Master, didn't you go back to the Yan family? Why are you back to the rental house again?

Yan Wen: I don't want to live in Yan's house. I came back after dinner. I waited and waited but couldn't see you. There was a power outage at home just now. I'm a little scared ...

Zhou Huaijin: Don't be afraid. I remember there is a candle in the drawer of the bedside table in the bedroom. Just light it.

There was no reply from the other end. He must be looking for candles.

After a long while, a message popped up.

Yan Wen: I didn't find the candle, Huai Jin, did you remember it wrong?

Zhou Huaijin had seen a candle in the bedside table when he was packing up, so it was impossible that he remembered it wrong, but Yan Wen couldn't have lied either.

Besides, the young master is afraid of the dark.

He was a little worried and quickly sent a message to comfort her: You stay in the bedroom first and turn on the flashlight on your phone. I'll be back soon.

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-20

09:00:01-2022-07-21 09:00: 00——

1 bottle of Little Clown ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 54

After sending this message , Zhou Huaijin raised his head and said, " Chu Ci, it's hard to get a taxi at night , and I'm in a hurry to go back . Could you please give me a ride? "

" You saved me twice today , and I haven't repaid you yet. Let alone sending you home , I can even give you five houses. "

Chu Ci waved his hand nonchalantly, then noticed that his phone screen was always on, and curiously leaned over and asked, " Brother Zhou , is someone urging you to go home? "

Zhou Huaijin hummed.

As if he had thought of something , Chu Ci's curiosity disappeared and he asked tentatively: " Is it Yan Wen? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " It's him. "

Chu Ci was horrified , " Are you two living together? "

Seeing his excited expression, Zhou Huaijin explained: " We are not living together . Yan Wen was injured before, and I don't want to worry his family, so he can only stay in my house temporarily . When he recovers , he will leave. "

Listening to Zhou Huaijin's explanation, Chu Ci frowned, always feeling that something was wrong.

How could an unmarried Omega stay at an Alpha's house after being injured ?

Even if Yan Wen had a bad character , he would have one or two Omega friends, right? At worst, he could just pay to stay in a hotel , so why did he choose Zhou Huaijin, who had no status or background?

" Brother Zhou , you have to be careful of Yan Wen. " After thinking for a moment , Chu Ci said, " Although he looks like a delicate and weak Omega, his heart is even more cruel than that of an Alpha . "

" A few years ago, Yan Wen became an Internet sensation with his looks and singing voice, and was spotted by the powerful tobacco boss Lin Pinchuan. In order to curry favor with him, Yan Wen's agent sent him to Lin Pinchuan's bed at a cocktail party. But the next morning, Lin Pinchuan was sent to the hospital, and he stayed in bed for half a year. Do you know why? " Hearing this again, Zhou Huaijin felt an inexplicable pain in his heart.

He lowered his eyelashes and said, " I know that he dug out Lin Pinchuan's Yuequan body. "

" Yes! He has too many haters, and there are many false rumors about him online, but my news is absolutely true. " Chu Ci commented: " He is a crazy person, and never considers the consequences of his actions. If you are with him, sooner or later he will harm you beyond redemption. "

" I didn't tell you before because you said you two were very close, and I was afraid that you would think I was trying to sow discord. But you just saved me twice, so I have to tell you these words. "

Zhou Huaijin knew everything about Lin Pinchuan and Yan Wen.

In his opinion, the reason why the young master dug out Lin Pinchuan Yuequan's body was entirely for self-protection. If it was him who encountered these things at that time, he would only be more cruel and ruthless than Yan Wen.

But Chu Ci said this with good intentions, so he nodded and said, " I will pay attention to it. "

As they were talking, the car had already arrived downstairs of the rental house. After saying goodbye to Chu Ci, Zhou Huaijin got out of the car. Looking up, the whole building was plunged into darkness, without a single ray of light. It seemed that the phone had not come back yet. He quickened his pace, returned to the rental house, opened the door with his key, and went straight to the bedroom.

" Yan Wen, I'm back. " Standing outside the bedroom, Zhou Huaijin knocked on the door and said.

As soon as he finished speaking, the door was opened from the inside out. Just as he was about to walk into the bedroom, a slender and thin body jumped into his arms. Zhou Huaijin wanted to push it away, but after feeling the young master's trembling body, his movements froze and he couldn't help but hug the person in his arms.

" Huai Jin, you're finally back. I've been waiting for you in the bedroom for a long time. "

Yan Wen wrapped his arms tightly around Zhou Huai Jin's neck and said aggrievedly.

Zhou Huaijin took him into the bedroom in this position, carried him to the bed, raised his hand and patted him on the back twice, saying: " Sorry, I thought you would stay at Yan's house tonight and not come back, so I went out to eat with Chu Ci. "

" You don't have to apologize. It's all my fault. I didn't tell you in advance that I would be back in the evening, and I disrupted your midnight snack time. "

Yan Wen shrank into his arms, and his emotions gradually calmed down.

Zhou Huaijin touched his head and said gently, " It's okay. No one knew there would be a power outage today. "

Alpha 's movements and tone were too gentle. Yan Wen buried his cheek deep in Zhou Huaijin's broad shoulders. With every breath, he could smell the light mint scent and the aroma of wine.

The young master's heart was beating fast, and he tightened his arms around Zhou Huaijin's neck and said, " Can you stay with me tonight? I'm ... scared. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Don't be afraid. I will sleep in the living room and won't go anywhere. "

Sometimes Yan Wen really wanted to knock Zhou Huaijin's head open to see if there was glue or something else inside. Otherwise, why would a boyfriend who was usually smart and reliable become so unromantic when it came to love!

He bit his lower lip, trying to suppress his shyness, and made the invitation more explicit, " I mean, can you sleep with me tonight? The bedroom is too dark, and I can't sleep without you. " How is this possible?

It was already an act of presumption for him and the young master, one of them unmarried, to live together in a rented house, let alone sleep in the same bed?

Zhou Huaijin pushed Yan Wen slightly away from his arms, lowered his head, looked seriously into the young master's deer eyes, and said, " No. "

" Just stay in the bedroom. If you're scared, you can turn on the flashlight. If that doesn't work, I'll go downstairs and buy some candles and keep them burning until dawn. " At this point, his tone became a little softer. " Don't be afraid. I'll sleep in the living room. You can see me as soon as you open the door. "

Seeing Zhou Huaijin being so stubborn, Yan Wen's eyebrows drooped and he looked very lost.

" It's already so late, and you've had quite a bit to drink, so don't go downstairs. I can handle it by myself. "

Seeing him so well behaved, Zhou Huaijin felt relieved, stood up and said, " Go to bed early, we have to go to the crew tomorrow. "

Yan Wen hummed sullenly and said dejectedly: " You should go to bed early too. "

Zhou Huaijin took his cell phone back to the living room, relaxed on the sofa, and felt a little dizzy.

The original owner's body probably didn't drink often, so he felt a little tipsy as soon as he picked up the beer. He let out a light sigh, rubbed his temples, and gradually felt sleepy and fell asleep in a daze.

I don't know how long I slept, but I heard the sound of the door opening in a trance. Zhou Huaijin woke up instantly from his dream. In the dim light, he saw a dark shadow peeking out from behind the bedroom door.

——It 's Yan Wen.

He closed his eyes calmly, wanting to see what the young master was going to do.

Yan Wen is really afraid of the dark.

The phone's flashlight had been on for most of the night, but it has now been turned off.

The bedroom was pitch black and no sound could be heard. He tried to hug his body with his arms, attempting to ignore the darkness, but the more he ignored it, the more darkness and enclosure the room felt.

He took a few deep breaths, walked out of the bedroom in the dark, and with the help of the flashlight in the living room, he saw Zhou Huaijin sleeping on the sofa.

Yan Wen made up his mind and walked a few steps to the sofa. Worried that he would disturb Zhou Huaijin's sleep, he sat on the floor, wrapped his arms around his knees, rested his chin on his arms, and stared at Zhou Huaijin without blinking, as if he could never see enough.

Feeling Yan Wen's burning gaze, Zhou Huaijin felt inexplicably uncomfortable for some reason. Just as he was about to open his eyes, he felt his palms getting hot, and the young master held his hand palm to palm.

Then, the sofa beside my waist sank, as if something heavy was pressing down on it.

After waiting for a long while, Yan Wen didn't make any move. It seemed that he just came over to shake hands. Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but open his eyes, and what came into his sight was the Omega's peaceful and well-behaved sleeping face.

Yan Wen was sitting on the floor, his head resting on the sofa at his waist, his right hand gently holding his palm, sleeping peacefully.

The young master must have felt scared to stay in the bedroom, so he came to sleep next to him. But if he continued to sleep in this position until dawn, he would probably be sore all over when he woke up.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin slowly sat up, pulled his hand out of Yan Wen's hand, picked him up horizontally, and tiptoed back to the bedroom.

After putting the person on the bed, he was about to leave the bedroom, but he found that his pajamas were grabbed by the young master at some point. Zhou Huaijin frowned and tentatively pulled the clothes, but failed.

Afraid that if he pulled any further he would wake up Yan Wen, he pursed his lips. He really had no choice but to lie down beside the young master.

Previously in "Survival 1+1 ", when Yan Wen had a fever, he held the other person in his arms to keep him warm all night. If sleeping together was an act of presumption, then it had already been done.

While he was preparing himself mentally, Yan Wen turned sideways and naturally tucked his body into his arms.

Holding the warm body in his arms, Zhou Huaijin dared not move. In agony, he slowly closed his eyes and gradually fell asleep.

Early the next morning, Zhou Huaijin's biological clock rang on time. As soon as he opened his eyes, he felt a warm hand reaching into his pajamas and resting on his naked chest.

His heart tightened and he quickly took the hand away and quickly got out of bed.

After getting out of bed, he tiptoed out of the bedroom, changed his clothes and washed up, then stood neatly at the bedroom door and knocked.

" Yan Wen, wake up, it's time to have breakfast. "

Yan Wen's hoarse and sleepy voice came from the room, " I know, I'll get up right away. "

Zhou Huaijin sat on the sofa and waited for a while. Yan Wen tidied himself up before walking out of the bedroom.

good sleep , the young master looked energetic. When he saw Zhou Huaijin sitting on the sofa, he smiled and said, " Huaijin, good morning. Did you sleep well last night? "

Thinking about sleeping on the same bed with him last night without his consent, Zhou Huaijin's ears turned red, a trace of unnaturalness flashed across his face, and he said, " It's okay, did you sleep well? "

Yan Wen said: " I slept very well. "

At this point, he suddenly took a few steps forward and approached Zhou Huaijin, " I also had a dream in the middle of the night, and you were in my dream. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-21

09:00:00–2022–07–22 09:00: 00——

1 bottle of Little Clown ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 55

after washing up . As soon as he got closer, Zhou Huaijin could clearly see the crystal water droplets on his long and curly eyelashes.

He leaned back and put some distance between him and her.

" What did you dream about me? "

Taking in his red ears , Yan Wen raised the corners of his lips and said half-truthfully: " I dreamed that I was locked in a closed space and couldn't find the exit . It was dark all around and I couldn't see a single ray of light. I was panicking and scared, and felt like I was about to be driven crazy by the darkness around me . Then you came and you kept holding me, telling me not to be afraid. "

After hearing what Zhou Huaijin heard, he began to doubt whether Yan Wen was pretending to be asleep last night , otherwise how could he have been so accurate.

Last night, he did hold the young master in his arms as he slept.

He didn't want to continue this topic , so he changed the subject and said, " Well, now that we have packed up, let's go have breakfast quickly. "

Yan Wen said: " Okay , what do you want to eat for breakfast? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Hot and spicy soup. "

After they had packed up , they went downstairs together.

The nearby restaurants were crowded and the two of them looked too good, so they decided to have breakfast near the crew. Yan Wen drove and Zhou Huaijin sat in the passenger seat .

After a while, they found a breakfast shop near the crew.

It was lunchtime and the breakfast shop was packed with customers , making it extremely crowded.

Worried about the knife wound on Yan Wen's chest , Zhou Huaijin got out of the car first and said, " Young Master, I'm going to buy food. After you park the car, go and grab a seat. I'll come find you after I finish buying food. "

Yan Wen said: " Okay, I'll wait for you. "

Zhou Huaijin touched the thin banknotes in his pocket and went straight to the breakfast shop.

He took great effort to squeeze into the crowd and it took him a long time to get in line.

While he was concentrating on waiting in line, he suddenly felt a slight air flow behind him. Zhou Huaijin turned sideways to avoid the palm stretched out from behind. At the same time, he turned his head and was stunned for a moment when he saw the face of the person behind him.

When he traveled through time, he not only inherited the original owner's body, but also inherited the original owner's memories. Therefore, he knew everyone the original owner knew. The woman in front of me looked to be in her forties or fifties, very tall, with the strands of hair on her forehead stuck to her face due to sweat. She looked very tired, but her eyes revealed a smart and lively look.

She was the original owner's former neighbor, Aunt Li.

As for why it was once, it was because Aunt Li's son was very promising. After buying a house in a big city, he brought her and her husband to the city. The original owner hadn't seen her for a year or two.

When Zhou Huaijin turned around, Aunt Li saw his face clearly and said in surprise: " Huaijin, it's really you! I thought I recognized the wrong person! You are a big star now, why do you still come to this kind of breakfast shop to eat? "

" Aunt Li, why are you here? " Zhou Huaijin asked instead of answering.

Aunt Li pointed to the spicy soup in the breakfast shop and said, " My daughter-in-law is pregnant. She wanted to drink spicy soup last night, so I came to buy it for her. "

Zhou Huaijin smiled and said, " Congratulations. "

As if she had thought of something, Aunt Li hid her smile and asked tentatively, " Huai Jin, your mother asked me to borrow money a few days ago, saying that your father was ill and needed a lot of money to treat him. Aren't you a big star? Why didn't you send any money home? "

The original owner's father was sick?

Zhou Huaijin still remembered that when he left the island, the original owner's mother sent him a message, asking if he had enough money and whether he should give him more. If the original owner's father had fallen ill at that time, he would have no spare money to give him.

It seems that the original owner's father must have contracted the disease after that.

The reason why the original owner's mother did not tell him that his father was ill was, first, she knew that the original owner had no money; second, she did not want to make the original owner worry and affect his work and life; third, the original owner had a bad attitude towards his father and mother and basically had no contact with them.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin said: " My mother didn't tell me that my father was ill. I will ask her later. "

Just at this moment, it was the turn of the customer in front of him to buy food. He smiled and said, " Aunt Li, it's my turn now. Let's talk next time when we have time. "

Aunt Li smiled and said, " Okay. "

Zhou Huaijin bought two bowls of spicy soup and five yuan worth of fried dough sticks, and walked towards where Yan Wen was sitting with the food.

" Huai Jin, who was the person who just talked to you? " Yan Wen picked up two pairs of chopsticks from the chopstick basket, wiped them with a wet towel, and asked casually.

Zhou Huaijin put the fried dough sticks and spicy soup on the table and said, " He is my former neighbor. We met and exchanged pleasantries. "

The time he had just spent chatting with the aunt was more than just a casual exchange of greetings. Yan Wen asked curiously, " What did she say to you? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " She told me that my father was sick. "

" What? " Yan Wen's face was full of worry, and he couldn't help but ask: " Uncle is sick? Is it serious? Huai Jin, I know a very famous doctor, how about asking him to check on Uncle? "

Generally speaking, only people who truly regard you as a friend will love your family as well and care about them with the same sincerity they have for you.

Zhou Huaijin felt a little warm in his heart, rubbed his head, and said in a gentle tone: " My parents didn't tell me about this, and I don't know how serious my father's illness is. Let me ask about the situation first. "

Yan Wen rubbed Zhou Huaijin's palm with his head and said, " Okay. "

He handed the chopsticks to Zhou Huaijin. He didn't know what he thought of, and suddenly said: " Eat quickly. Let's go to the set early after eating. The director just sent me a message saying that the actor who played the second prince injured his leg and couldn't shoot in the past few days. Let's film the rest of the story first. "

" Which plot follows? "

Yan Wen's cheeks were slightly red and he said, " It's ... the part where Shen Linxuan imprisoned Chu Ling ..."

Thinking of the prison plot described in the original novel "Chang'an", Zhou Huaijin's hand holding the chopsticks paused.

In the novel, Shen Linxuan framed Chu Xiuyuan for betraying the country and collaborating with the enemy . The Chu family was raided and executed. Chu Ling could not accept the reality and deliberately committed suicide . When Shen Linxuan found out, he was furious and locked him on the bed and imprisoned him in a corner.

This plot can be said to be the most exciting part in the entire novel. It not only contains kissing scenes, but also sex scenes.

He originally thought that it would take a long time to film this scene. The time spent with Yan Wen was enough for him to brew up his emotions, but he did not expect that something unexpected would happen.

Zhou Huaijin licked his lips uncomfortably and said, " Okay, I understand. "

After the two had breakfast, they drove to the set.

They arrived neither early nor late. The director had just checked the layout of Shen Linxuan's palace. After finding that there were no problems, he asked the two leading actors to go to the dressing room to change.

After putting on makeup and putting on heavy costumes, the two went to the indoor shooting location.

As soon as he saw Yan Wen, the director immediately stood up and greeted him.

" Master Yan, this is the script. Take a good look at it and we'll start filming when you feel the mood is right. "

This was not the first time that Zhou Huaijin saw a director being courteous to Yan Wen. When he was filming the scene where he was showing off to Wia, the young master was sitting in the shade, and the director gave him food and drinks, but nothing. Treat the young master as an ancestor.

At this moment, he was not too surprised when he saw the director's attentive attitude again. He took another script from Yan Wen very calmly and read it carefully.

To his surprise, the plot in the script was exactly the same as in the novel, without any deletion. In the novel, in order to prevent Chu Ling from committing suicide , Shen Linxuan chained his hands and locked them at the head of the bed, and applied medicine to his neck where there were bruises from hanging, but he threw him down on the bed and gave him a mouthful. He bit his neck with such force that it even drew blood.

Shen Linxuan was furious at his silent rejection. He grabbed Chu Ling's neck, pinned her down, kissed and bit her, until Chu Ling's lips drew blood.

What happened after that was even more exciting. Zhou Huaijin didn't read any further, just held up the script and asked: " Director, do these ... do all of these need to be filmed? "

The director subconsciously glanced at Yan Wen and said, " Yes, they all need to be filmed to facilitate future editing. "

It's a bit strange for two grown men to film a kissing scene in public.

But Young Master Yan took on this web drama for him, so Zhou Huaijin had to suppress his discomfort and continued watching.

At this moment, Yan Wen walked to Zhou Huaijin's side and asked, "Huaijin, we are not very experienced in kissing scenes, do you want to rehearse first?"

Before this, Zhou Huaijin had only kissed balloons and pillows, and had no experience kissing people.

Hearing Yan Wen say this, he felt his ears getting hot. He pinched his ears uncomfortably to suppress the heat and asked, "How do we rehearse?"

Yan Wen said: "Just rehearse the plot first, so that you won't look so stiff when facing the camera."

The director echoed, "Right, right, right. You guys should practice first and get familiar with the plot."

Zhou Huaijin said: "Okay, let's practice it first."

He took the script and walked to the bed, while Yan Wen lay on the bed, holding the script in one hand and resting the other hand on the bedside shelf, making it look like his hand was handcuffed to the bed.

Zhou Huaijin built up his emotions and immersed himself in the role.

He looked at Yan Wen coldly, with anger and annoyance evident on his face, "Chu Ling, if you want to kill me, you could just stab me to death with a sword. Why do you want to commit suicide?"

He originally thought that Yan Wen had never acted before, so it would be difficult for him to assume the role. What he didn't expect was that the young master entered the role very quickly. Almost in an instant, his cold and beautiful face was filled with hatred and hatred. helpless.

"You ask me why I committed suicide? Hahaha, Shen Linxuan, do you really not know? You ruined my family, shouldn't I hate you?"

Zhou Huaijin raised his hand and gently stroked Yan Wenle's neck, which had a bruise on it, and said in a gentle tone: "You hate me, but you can't bear to kill me. Ah Ling, be good, let's get over this matter, and I will treat you well in the future."

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-22

09:00:00–2022–07–23 09:00: 01——

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: Look at Edogawa Ranpo! 10 bottles; Little Clown 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 56

Every touch of his fingers brought an itch. Yan Wen couldn't help but tilt his head, his heart beating fast.

from above. His usually clear eyes looked a little cold when he glanced down slightly.

Combined with his two light-colored thin lips, he looked incredibly sexy.

He just stared at her for a while, and the urge to kiss her was particularly strong.

But now he was rehearsing , so he had to suppress the urge in his heart, put on a look of extreme resentment on his face, and said: " When you framed my father for betraying the country and collaborating with the enemy , we can't go back . Shen Linxuan , I hate Damn you! "

The director stood aside and watched the two people rehearsing the whole time . He couldn't help but interrupt and said: " Master Yan, let's stop for a moment . I think you handled your previous emotions very well, but the emotion just now was a bit wrong. "

" Chu Ling wants to die right now. The look in Shen Linxuan's eyes shouldn't be like this ..." At this point , the director glanced at Yan Wen secretly , carefully considered his words and said: " You are so eager, why don't you stop brewing your emotions? " ? ”

After being pointed out what was on his mind, Yan Wen suddenly blushed and did not dare to look directly at Zhou Huaijin again.

" Ah ... Okay , I'll work on my emotions. "

Looking at the blush on Yan Wen's cheeks and neck , Zhou Huaijin raised the corners of his lips , inexplicably feeling that the young master in an embarrassing situation was very cute.

He coughed lightly , pressed down the corners of his lips, and said, " Young Master, this is your first time acting, and it's already great that you've acted like this. "

Knowing that he was trying to help him out, Yan Wen tried his best to control his desires, became serious, and repeated the conversation just now.

Zhou Huaijin took out some medicine from his pocket, dipped his slender and clear fingertips in some ointment, and gently applied it to the marks on Yan Wen's neck. He said softly, " You hate me, but hatred always lasts longer than love. "

" A Ling, in this life, you are mine in life and my soul in death. Even if you die, you can only be buried in the same coffin with me. I will never let you go! "

As if he had thought of something, a cold light flashed in his dark eyes. " I remember that Ye Jingxing, the son of the Minister of Revenue, was very close to you. If you dare to commit suicide again, I will not only kill him, but also his entire family. "

Ye Jingxing first saved Chu Ling's life, and then he became his confidant.

Yan Wen looked like he was trying desperately to break free from the chains, totally ignoring the bloody wrists that were strangled, and rushed madly towards Zhou Huaijin, throwing him onto the bed.

" You beast! "

The bed was just big enough for two people to lie down. Zhou Huaijin was afraid that Yan Wen would fall off the bed when he pounced on him, so he subconsciously hugged his slender waist.

The director then said, " Master Yan, Huaijin, hold it again. This is just a rehearsal. Remember to bite gently and don't leave any marks, otherwise it will be exposed during the filming later. "

Yan Wen was lying on Zhou Huaijin's chest at this moment, with her entire nasal cavity filled with the light mint scent. Her deer eyes were fixed on her boyfriend's slender white neck. When she was about to bite it, she suddenly heard these words and immediately sobered up a lot.

" good. "

As soon as he finished speaking, he leaned down and kissed the skin on Zhou Huaijin's neck.

The young master's lips were warm and soft. As soon as his neck was touched, Zhou Huaijin froze for a moment. He knew very well that these were just small scenes, and more intimate actions were still to come.

He pretended to be in pain, grabbed Yan Wen's neck, turned over and threw him onto the bed, then kissed the young master hard on the lips.

"Hmm ..."

Feeling the warm touch on his lips, Yan Wen's chest beat like a drum and he froze on the bed, not daring to move.

Their bodies were pressed against each other, and Zhou Huaijin paused for a moment, feeling the stiffness of the body beneath him, and the kiss gradually slowed down.

In the original work, Chu Ling would struggle desperately when being forced by Shen Linxuan, but after waiting for a long time, he didn't feel Yan Wen's rejection. He couldn't help but leave those soft lips and said doubtfully: "Yan Wen Wen, you should be trying your best to push me away now, why don't you push me away?"

Yan Wen's neck was still pinched by Zhou Huaijin. Hearing this, his cheeks turned red and he stuttered: "Ah ... I forgot ..."

As he spoke, he put his palm on Zhou Huaijin's chest and struggled a few times.

The director looked on and almost laughed.

If nothing else, the way Yan Wen rejects Zhou Huaijin with both hands and feet is too rigid at the moment, which runs counter to the cute and straightforward Chu Ling in the original work in the early stage and the frustrated later stage.

He couldn't help coughing twice and said, "Ahem, Master Yan, would you like to change your rejection posture? This looks a bit stupid ..."

NG four times from the beginning to now .

Zhou Huaijin was really doubtful now. Would he spend the whole day kissing Yan Wen? After filming this scene, would he still be able to keep Yan Wen's lips?

Thinking of this, he stood up from the bed and suggested: "I don't think it's a good idea to keep doing this. Why don't we first figure out the emotions of this scene before we try it out?"

The director looked at Yan Wen and asked, "Master Yan, what do you think?"

Yan Wen calmed his breathing and said, "I think what Huaijin said makes sense."

In this way, the two of them paused the audition and sat together with the director to discuss the characters' psychology and emotions.

Because Yan Wen frequently made mistakes when playing the scene where Chu Ling was forced, Zhou Huaijin took the script and analyzed it: "I think that although Chu Ling hates Shen Linxuan deeply, her love for him is also indelible. After Shen Linxuan forced her to When they kissed me, there was more than just hatred in my heart, it was probably love within the hatred. The two emotions were mixed together. In order to convince himself that he hated Shen Linxuan deeply, he would struggle violently."

Seeing that he seemed to know a lot about relationships, Yan Wen's eyes darkened, "Huaijin, you ... you seem to be very experienced in relationships."

" I actually don't have much experience in relationships. " Zhou Huaijin touched his nose and said, " It's just that during this period, I read the original novel "Chang'an" over and over twenty times, and many of my emotions were figured out. "

The director was very satisfied with Zhou Huaijin's dedication and hard work, and said with a smile: " Huaijin, I would like to ask you a question. What do you think it would be like to really like someone with Shen Linxuan's temperament? "

" Shen Linxuan's character is somewhat similar to mine. "

Zhou Huaijin thought for a moment and said, " I think if he likes someone, he should be very restrained. "

" He is a gentle person on the surface, but in fact he is very possessive and controlling. He will be particularly paranoid towards the people he loves. "

He pursed his lips and continued: " But because he cares, he will forcefully suppress these bad thoughts when facing the one he loves. The result of doing so will only make him more and more depressed. As the saying goes , If you don't explode in silence, you will become perverted in silence, which will only hurt others and yourself in the end. "

The director nodded in agreement.

Yan Wen frowned thoughtfully.

If it is true as Zhou Huaijin said, Shen Linxuan's personality is quite similar to his, then why has he never shown the slightest bit of possessiveness and control over himself? I had been intimate with him several times, but he always behaved very calmly, sitting calmly like a monk. Does he ... don't like himself at all?

Thinking of this, Yan Wen pinched his palms hard and tried to suppress the thought.

" Now that Chu Ling's psychology and emotions have been sorted out, Huaijin, let's continue with the audition. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't notice anything unusual and just said: " Okay. "

The two rehearsed the plot several times, until Zhou Huaijin felt that her lips were slightly numb before ending the rehearsal.

This plot is the most explosive scene in "Chang'an". It is difficult to control the emotions of Shen Linxuan and Chu Ling. Even though they failed many times, the director did not say much.

After Zhou Huaijin felt that the scene was comfortable, the two officially started filming, and the filming lasted until past twelve o'clock.

" This part is over! " After Zhou Huaijin finished reading the lines, the director said cheerfully: " Master Yan, Huaijin, based on the performance of you two today, I am sure that this drama will definitely be a hit! "

Yan Wen was lying on the bed with his clothes disheveled, his clear eyes were red, his fair and slender wrists were raised above his head and tied to the head of the bed with a golden chain, his lips were red and swollen from being kissed, with a trace of blood, and even his neck was covered with ambiguous marks.

This appearance is extremely misleading.

As soon as the filming was over, Zhou Huaijin, while leaning on Yan Wen, hurriedly untied the thin chain tied around his wrist.

" Yan Wen, are you okay? "

Yan Wen gathered his clothes, wiped the water stains from the corners of his lips, and said in a hoarse voice: " It's okay, I just ... a little short of oxygen, Huai Jin, help me up. "

Zhou Huaijin put his arms around his shoulders and half lifted him up, " Calm down first, I'll take you to dinner later. "

Yan Wen said obediently: " Okay. "

The two of them straightened their messy clothes and walked out of the house together. As soon as they reached the door, they ran into Chu Ci.

" Brother Zhou! " Seeing Zhou Huaijin, Chu Ci waved to him happily. Just as he was about to say something, he saw Yan Wen beside him and restrained his expression. He said, " I have booked a restaurant. Let's go eat! "

Zhou Huaijin was a little surprised, " Chu Ci, don't you have a role today? Why are you here on the set? "

Chu Ci shook the postcard in his hand and said, " I came here to ask for your autograph, and by the way, I want to have lunch with you to thank you for saving my life last night. "

Yan Wen frowned and asked, " Huai Jin, what happened last night? "

Chu Ci said: " Last night, we went to a barbecue and saw two Omegas being teased. I was brave enough to do something righteous and dragged Brother Zhou down. I almost ..."

Before he could finish his words, Zhou Huaijin stepped forward, covered Chu Ci's mouth tightly, and said, " Young Master, don't listen to his nonsense. We just had a barbecue last night and nothing happened. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-23

09:00:01-2022-07-25 09:00: 01——

1 Jinglou ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Yeqing 16 bottles; 21716518 3 bottles; Xiaoxiao Qiaojue 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 57

If what he thought was true , the client of the bodyguards was Yan Heng. Given the way Yan Wen had been confronting him head-on in Shu Jiuxiang, he would definitely investigate the bodyguard incident to the end once he knew about it . By then , when the investigation led to the conclusion that it was Yan Heng , the only one who would suffer in the confrontation between the two would be Yan Wen.

After all, in the Yan family , the young master has never been favored, and Yan's father and mother have always protected Yan Heng.

Facing Yan Wen's doubtful eyes, Zhou Huaijin let go of Chu Ci's mouth, nudged him with his arm , and said, " Are you right? "

Receiving Zhou Huaijin's hint , Chu Ci rubbed his chin and cooperated reluctantly: " Yes , what I just said was all nonsense. "

Yan Wen licked his stinging lips and said "oh" , not knowing whether he believed it or not. At this moment, an ordinary-looking extra came towards them carrying a small iron bucket, apparently wanting to enter the filming room.

Yan Wen was standing at the door at this moment . In order not to block the way , Zhou Huaijin grabbed his wrist and moved him to the side.

When the man was about to reach the door, he suddenly jumped up with the bucket in his hand and poured all the liquid in the bucket onto Yan Wen.

Everything happened so fast that it was beyond our expectations.

Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen were standing side by side , while Chu Ci was standing opposite them . The distance was too far , so the liquid in the bucket would not affect him anyway. In the face of danger, he said, " Brother Zhou, be careful! "

The oncoming liquid was red, and no one knew what it was made of. Zhou Huaijin subconsciously pulled the young master back a few steps to the side, avoiding most of the splashing liquid.

However, the liquid splashed when it was splashed, and even if they dodged in time, a few drops of red liquid inevitably flew towards the two of them.

Zhou Huaijin quickly pulled Yan Wen into his arms, protecting him tightly with his body and wide sleeves, so that he was not splashed by the liquid at all.

At the same time, Chu Ci was afraid that the extra would do something terrible again, so he quickly stepped forward and pressed him to the ground.

" Zhou Huaijin, are you stupid? " Being protected in his arms, Yan Wen was extremely anxious. He struggled to break free from Zhou Huaijin's arms and grabbed his arm that was splashed with liquid and took a closer look.

After finding out that it was just paint, he was terrified and said angrily: " Fortunately it was just paint. If he had poured sulfuric acid, would you still want your arm? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " If it is really sulfuric acid, then I should stand in front of you. "

" As an Alpha , it's normal for me to have some scars on my body. But it's different for you. Your skin is so delicate and tender. If you get scars from sulfuric acid, it will not only be ugly, but you will also be in pain for the next few months. "

Having experienced the sulfuric acid incident, Yan Wen knew better than anyone how terrible sulfuric acid was. Seeing Zhou Huaijin cared so much about him, the doubts in his heart disappeared immediately.

" Huai Jin, I know you are trying to protect me, but I also don't want to see you get hurt. " He bit his lower lip and said.

Seeing the two of them talking softly to each other, the extra who was held down by Chu Ci and held on the ground by his hands struggled violently for a few times and cursed: " Yan Wen, you shameless bitch! You brought money into the group and squeezed out my Yuan Bai. Don't think that I won't dare to touch you just because you are protected by others. You are lucky this time, it won't be so easy next time! "

Zhou Huaijin frowned when he heard this. What did he mean by Yan Wen squeezed out Qi Yuanbai?

Qi Yuanbai clearly breached the contract himself. He terminated his contract with the director of "Chang'an" because he wanted to star in another big-budget drama. Yan Wen joined the crew with money only after he terminated the contract. How could it be that Yan Wen squeezed out Qi Yuanbai?

"Sir, what evidence do you have that Qi Yuanbai was squeezed out by Yan Wen? This is groundless evidence. We can sue you for slander and libel." Zhou Huaijin protected Yan Wen behind him and said in a deep voice.

The extra struggled hard and screamed, "My Yuan Bai just left the crew, and this bitch joined the crew right after, and he played the role of Chu Ling. How could such a coincidence happen in the world? Who else could it be if not him!"

Perhaps because Zhou Huaijin was protecting Yan Wen, Chu Ci had a bad impression of Yan Wen, but seeing him being slandered like this, he felt uncomfortable and couldn't help but say, "Speak some sense, it was obviously Qi Yuanbai who broke the contract first, so the director terminated the contract with him. This matter has nothing to do with Yan Wen."

"You are talking nonsense!" the extra cursed, "I know, you three are birds of a feather! I don't believe what you say! It was Yan Wen with his plastic surgery face who squeezed out my Yuan Bai!"

Yan Wen understood that it was impossible to communicate with such extreme fans.

"Why waste time talking to him?" He took out his cell phone from his pocket, dialed a series of numbers skillfully, and said, "I've called the police. Let's wait for them to handle it." Looking at Yan Wen's skillful way of handling the situation, Zhou Huaijin suddenly felt a sharp pain in his heart.

In places where he can't see, has the young master experienced this kind of thing countless times to become as calm as he is now?

Twenty minutes after the phone call, the police finally arrived. During this time, the extra kept swearing, and Chu Ci became annoyed and simply found a piece of clean cloth to cover his mouth.

After Zhou Huaijin explained the cause of the incident, the police took the extras who caused the trouble back to the police station and gave them verbal education.

After the matter was resolved, the two changed out of their ancient costumes and makeup, and went out with Chu Ci to have lunch. After lunch, Zhou Huaijin signed his name on the postcard, then said goodbye to Chu Ci and returned to the crew with Yan Wen.

The scenes in the afternoon were more exciting and difficult to act than those in the morning. After finishing them with some clumsiness, it was already five o'clock in the afternoon. After finishing the filming, the two drove away from the crew.

"Huai Jin, it's still early, shall we go to the supermarket to buy some things?"

Zhou Huaijin was sitting in the passenger seat, and because of the paint-throwing incident, he was a little worried. "Nothing happens without a reason. I just checked on my phone, and many people on the Internet said that you brought money into the group and snatched the role of Chu Ling by being a big shot. You went to the supermarket so openly, I'm worried ... what happened this afternoon will happen again."

" You are silly. " Yan Wen flicked his forehead with his fingertips and chuckled, " We can wear hats and masks to go shopping in the supermarket, so no one can recognize us. " Zhou Huaijin frowned and said, " I was in a hurry to go out this morning and forgot to bring my hat and mask. Why don't we go back to the rental house first? "

" No need. " Yan Wen said, " Open the storage box in front of you. There are two sets of hats and masks in it. "

Zhou Huaijin opened the storage box as he was told, and indeed found two sets of brand new, unopened hats and masks inside, one black and one white, which looked quite expensive. This should have been bought by the young master as a spare part. I didn't expect it to come in handy today.

He tore open the package, handed the white hat and mask to Yan Wen, and said, " Let's go to the supermarket. "

Yan Wen said: " Okay. "

The car drove all the way to the largest supermarket in the city center. After parking the car in the parking lot, the two put on hats and masks and entered the supermarket together.

" Huai Jin, let's buy some fruits? I want to eat apples and bananas. " Yan Wen said.

" Okay, buy it. "

Zhou Huaijin pushed the shopping cart to the fruit section, picked up two bags, and began to carefully select apples and bananas. After selecting, he handed the two bags of fruit to Yan Wen and said, " Young Master, go and weigh them. "

" Then just wait for me here, I'll be back soon! " Yan Wen took the two bags and said with a smile.

Zhou Huaijin stood there, thinking about what else he needed to buy to take back to the rental house. When he looked up, he saw two little girls gathered together in the distance , staring at him and whispering.

" The hats ... are they a pair? They go well together ..."

" They are ... exactly the same ... they must be ... pleasing to the eye ..."

Because the distance was too far , Zhou Huaijin could only hear a few words vaguely, and he couldn't guess what they were saying based on these few words alone.

Just when I was wondering, Yan Wen came back carrying two bags.

" Huai Jin, what are you looking at? "

Hearing this question, Zhou Huaijin came back to his senses, took the bag from him, put it in the shopping cart, and said: " Nothing, what else do you want to eat? "

Yan Wen blinked his clear deer eyes twice, rubbed his fingertips unnaturally and said: " Well ... buy some more candles and wine ..."

It seems that the young master is still traumatized by last night's power outage. He wants to prepare some candles in the rental house so that he can have them at any time.

Zhou Huaijin felt pity for him and couldn't help but raise his hand, rub his head, and said, " Okay, besides that, buy some beef. I'll make you some pan-fried steak pasta tonight. "

Yan Wen was about to reply when he heard a clicking sound in the distance .

The two looked in the direction of the sound and saw the two little girls holding their cell phones towards them. When they saw them looking at them, they hurriedly covered their phones and looked left and right, as if they were looking around for food.

Yan Wen's smile faded, and he said, "Huai Jin, wait here for me. I'll go see what they filmed."

Zhou Huaijin said yes and watched Yan Wen walk up to the two girls. He didn't know what he said. The two girls took out their cell phones and handed them to Yan Wen. While talking, they looked in his direction, their faces full of excitement and envy.

Yan Wen nodded, took out his cell phone, scanned the two girls' phones, handed the phone back to them, said a few final words, and returned to Zhou Huaijin.

Seeing the young master's relaxed expression, Zhou Huaijin was a little surprised and asked, "You seem to be in a good mood. What did they tell you?"

Yan Wen tightened his grip on the phone, feeling a little shy. "They took pictures of the two of us. I thought the pictures they took were pretty good, so I wanted to save them to record our lives so I can take them out and look at them often in the future."

"Is that so?" Zhou Huaijin asked curiously, "What photos are they? Let me see them too."

Yan Wen handed him the phone and said, "This is it."

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-25

09:00:01-2022-07-26 09:00: 01——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Qingtong 30 bottles; Xuewu 20 bottles; Little Clown 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 58

Zhou Huaijin took the phone and looked down. On the screen was a photo of him and Yan Wen. They were wearing the same style of hats and masks, standing opposite each other. He was pushing the shopping cart with one hand and putting his other hand on Yan Wen's head, touching each other's head. They looked very intimate.

The two little girls have great photography skills and they managed to make the raw photos look like retouched ones.

"Send me a copy too. I want to save it too." He handed the phone back to Yan Wen and said.

Yan Wen said: "Okay, I'll send it to you when I get home."

The two pushed the shopping cart and bought candles, red wine and beef before heading to the checkout counter.

After Zhou Huaijin queued up to pay, when he was about to call Yan Wen to leave, the young master seemed to suddenly think of something. He stared at the counter for a while and said, "Huaijin, you ... you go to the car and wait for me first. I forgot to buy something. I will come to you after I buy it."

Seeing his cheeks flushed slightly , Zhou Huaijin thought that he wanted to buy some personal items that he was not willing to let her know about, so he took the car keys and the bags and went back to the car.

It is now the rush hour after get off work and there are many people queuing to pay.

Yan Wen stood at the end of the line , watching the people in front of him pay their bills and leave . When it was his turn , he couldn't help but push his hat down , wishing he could cover his eyes as well.

Seeing that he had nothing in his hands , the cashier was stunned for a moment and said, " Sir, can you tell me what you need? "

Yan Wen coughed lightly, pointed randomly at the inside of the counter, and said the words that had been brewing in his mind for a long time, " I want this. "

Condoms of various sizes are placed on the counter . Generally speaking, Omegas are shy and these things are mostly bought by Alphas .

Seeing that Yan Wen was wrapped up tightly, the cashier thought he was shy, so she softened her tone and said, " Sir, is this your first time buying something? This item comes in different styles and sizes. What style do you want? "

Many pairs of eyes were looking at him from behind. Yan Wen blushed and lowered his voice, pointing at something randomly, " This one will do. "

The cashier said, " Sir, you have a good eye. This style is very popular these days. May I ask what size your Alpha is? "

Yan Wen also wanted to know this question.

Since they confirmed their relationship, the most intimate thing he and Zhou Huaijin had done was kissing while taking photos. Although he decided to do something unusual tonight, he did not ask Zhou Huaijin this private question because of his Omega 's shyness and reserve.

So, he really didn't know what size his boyfriend was.

Feeling the burning gazes from all directions, Yan Wen gritted his teeth and said simply: " I want this style from the smallest to the largest size. "

The cashier opened his eyes wide in surprise, " Are you sure you want all of them? "

Yan Wen said: " Sure. "

After paying the money, he didn't even take the packaging bag. He put the box of safety kits in his trouser pocket and walked towards the parking lot.

The two little girls queuing behind him watched the whole process from beginning to end. They laughed as they looked at his hurried back and said things like "how cute".

In the parking lot, Zhou Huaijin put the things he bought in the back seat and sat in the passenger seat, scrolling through his phone while waiting for Yan Wen.

After sitting for almost half an hour, I finally saw the young master. Seeing that he had nothing in his hands and didn't buy anything, I couldn't help but raise my eyebrows and asked, " What's wrong? Didn't you buy what you wanted? "

Yan Wen said: " I bought it and put it in my pocket. "

going to the store to buy condoms , Zhou Huaijin would not say much due to his gentle personality, but he would definitely think that he was shameless.

Therefore, he could only be vague.

Seeing this, Zhou Huaijin didn't ask too many questions. He fastened his seat belt and said, "It's good that you bought it. It's getting late. Let's go back and cook. "

It only took half an hour to get from the supermarket to the rental house, and it was already past six when they got home. Zhou Huaijin went straight to the kitchen with the beef, while Yan Wen stayed in the living room with the candles and red wine.

Zhou Huaijin had never made pasta before, and all the steps were carried out strictly according to the online tutorials.

After cooking, he brought two plates of pasta to the living room, only to find that the lights in the living room had been turned off at some point. The originally drab and cold living room was now lit with red candles, and the table where fruits should have been placed was now filled with a bouquet of roses and red wine, looking warm and elegant.

Red candles and roses, the young master has quite good taste.

Zhou Huaijin brought the rice to the table and said, " This is my first time making pasta. Try it and see if it tastes good. "

Yan Wen said without hesitation: " As long as it's made by you, it must be delicious. "

Looking at people under the lamp, they look three points more colorful than usual. The flickering candlelight shines on Young Master Yan's handsome face, making him look even more charming and charming.

Zhou Huaijin looked slightly distracted, put the forks on the two plates, and said, " By the way, send me that photo and I'll save it in my album. "

" Okay. " Yan Wen took out his mobile phone and sent the picture to Zhou Huaijin's WeChat.

With a "ding dong" sound, a WeChat message popped up on the phone on the table. The sender of the message was signed as Yan Wen.

Before Zhou Huaijin reached for his phone, Yan Wen seemed to have suddenly realized something and took up the phone first. After staring at the lit screen for a while, his originally comfortable expression gradually became gloomy.

Zhou Huaijin paused while eating noodles and asked in confusion: " Young Master, what's wrong? "

Yan Wen said sullenly, Why " did you give me my name in the note you gave me? "

What else could it be if not a name? Zhou Huaijin frowned and said, " Isn't the note you gave me a name? "

" Of course not! " Yan Wen's note to Zhou Huaijin was "boyfriend". Seeing that the note he gave her was so unfamiliar, he couldn't help but feel a little sad.

People in love are never rational, even Yan Wen is no exception. " Huai Jin, if you change the note for me now, I won't be angry with you. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't quite understand why Yan Wen was angry. In his opinion, most of the notes between friends were just names, and few people would get angry because of the notes given by their friends.

But seeing the obvious sadness on Yan Wen's face, he softened his heart for some reason and subconsciously coaxed her, " Okay, okay, I'll change the note for you now. "

As soon as he finished speaking, he took the phone and changed the original note to "Young Master" in front of Yan Wen.

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Is this okay? "

Yan Wen nodded and said with a smile: " Okay! "

Seeing the young master's mood turn from gloomy to sunny, Zhou Huaijin breathed a sigh of relief, stretched out his hand to pinch his soft cheek, and said in a doting tone: " You've been busy all day, let's eat quickly. "

Yan Wen handed Zhou Huaijin a glass of red wine and said, " Don't just eat noodles, have a drink. "

Zhou Huaijin took the red wine and drank it in one gulp.

Yan Wen pursed his lips and said, " After dinner, I ... I want to give you something. "

Since returning from the isolated island, Yan Wen first gave him chocolate, then gave him Xiao Rou, and also cooked a table of meals for him. These things added together were already a lot. How could Zhou Huaijin have the nerve to accept more gifts from the young master?

" I have never given you anything so far, and I cannot accept anything from you anymore. "

Yan Wen poured him another glass of red wine and said, " Huai Jin, you must accept this gift, otherwise, you are denying our relationship. "

Seeing his rather serious expression, Zhou Huaijin said helplessly: " Okay, then I'll take it. "

During the meal, Yan Wen kept pouring red wine for Zhou Huaijin. The meal was barely finished when two bottles of red wine were empty.

After dinner, while Zhou Huaijin went to the kitchen to wash the dishes, Yan Wen took a shower in the bathroom.

After washing the dishes, Zhou Huaijin thought about what Aunt Li said during the day, that the original owner's father was sick and needed money. He thought for a moment and sent a text message to the original owner's mother.

Zhou Huaijin: Mom, is everything okay at home?

Zhou's mother: Everything is fine, Jin, are you short of money? How much do you need? Mom will give it to you.

The opponent responded almost instantly.

Looking at the reply from the original owner's mother, Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips and gave up the idea of ignoring it.

Although Zhou's father and mother had treated the original owner's younger brother badly, they had never done anything to let the original owner down. The reason why the original owner was able to finish college was because of his father and mother's frugality. Now that he has traveled into the original owner's body, since he has inherited the love of this body, he cannot stand idly by and watch the original owner's parents.

As long as I repay the kindness of this body, we can go our separate ways and have nothing to do with each other anymore.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin typed two lines and sent them over.

Zhou Huaijin: I am not short of money.

Zhou Huaijin: I met Aunt Li at dinner today. She told me that my father was sick and you had borrowed money from her.

Zhou's mother: Your dad is sick, but don't worry, I have borrowed money. Ajin, mom knows that you are a star now and you need money for many things. Just take care of yourself and don't worry about me and your dad.

Zhou Huaijin felt relieved and did not reply to his mother.

Just when he was about to turn on the computer and continue reading the original novel of "Chang'an", Yan Wen walked out of the bedroom.

Having just finished a shower, the young master's hair was still wet. Crystal clear water droplets flowed down his neck all the way to his collarbone, and finally disappeared into his thin pajamas, leaving a wet mark.

"Huai Jin, I'm done, go take a shower now."

"Okay." Zhou Huaijin stood up from the sofa, put on his pajamas, and walked into the bathroom.

The heat in the bathroom had not yet dissipated, and as soon as he stepped into the bathroom, he smelled a light peach scent. This smell was very familiar, and he had smelled it on Yan Wen several times.

Zhou Huaijin took a quick shower and soon put on his pajamas and walked out of the bathroom. As soon as he opened the bathroom door, he was plunged into darkness.

—The bedroom light was turned off by Yan Wen.

After the last birthday cake, he had some expectations in his mind and thought that the young master was going to give him a gift in the dark, so he stood there waiting for the so-called surprise.

The next second, a pair of arms tightly wrapped around his neck.

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-26

09:00:01–2022–07–27 09:00: 01—

1 bottle of Little Clown ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 59

"Huai Jin, you finally finished washing. I've been waiting for you for a long time."

As he was talking, a thin body gradually came closer, and a furry head rubbed against Zhou Huaijin's neck. He subconsciously put his arms around Yan Wen's waist and said, "If you are sleepy, go to bed early. The things can be delivered at any time. There is no need to rush now."

Perhaps because it was dark and he couldn't see the other person, he didn't think there was anything wrong with this posture.

The arm around his waist was extremely hot and had a strong presence. Yan Wen licked his dry lips, and his fingertips were trembling with nervousness. "I'm not sleepy. Carry me to the bed now. I have something to give you."

Zhou Huaijin frowned, "Your leg is injured?"

Yan Wen: "..."

Alpha 's simple words broke the originally ambiguous atmosphere. After a moment of silence, he kept a low and soft voice and said: " No , I ... I just want to be hugged by you , is that not okay? "

Of course it works.

Zhou Huaijin never had the heart to refuse Yan Wen. Although he didn't understand why Yan Wen insisted on being held by him, he still picked her up , walked to the bed in the dark , and carefully put her on the bed.

" Young Master , what do you want to give me? " He sat down on the bed and asked.

As soon as he finished speaking , a body pounced over from the darkness and pressed Zhou Huaijin firmly under it. Then, a light and warm kiss was imprinted on his lips.

Didn't we already shoot the kissing scene today? There was no such thing as practicing kissing skills. What was Yan Wen doing?

Zhou Huaijin's body froze for a moment, and he couldn't help asking, " You ... what are you doing? "

Yan Wen said bluntly: " I'm kissing you. "

As he spoke, he handed a box of things to Zhou Huaijin, " Huaijin, this is for you. I didn't know what size you were, so I just bought them all. "

What size?

Just when Zhou Huaijin was confused, a box of something was stuffed into his hand.

Not only were the lights in the bedroom turned off, but the curtains were also drawn. It was pitch black at the moment. In order to figure out what was in the box in his hand, he frowned, opened the box by touch, and felt many uneven packaging bags.

He didn't have time to wonder why the young master wanted to kiss him. After feeling the granular touch of his fingertips, he was silent for a moment and asked, " What did you give me? "

Yan Wen's ears turned red, but he couldn't utter those three words when they came to his lips. He remained sitting astride Zhou Huaijin's waist, took the package, tore open the package, and handed it to him, saying, " You'll know once you touch it. "

Zhou Huaijin carefully touched the outline of the thing.

Round.

Rubber-like touch.

The outermost circle is very thick, and there is a thin film in the middle.

After figuring out what was in his palm, he threw it away as if it was burned by a tongue of fire, and said in a rare horror: " Yan Wen, you ... why did you give me this? "

Yan Wen thought that Zhou Huaijin believed the rumors on the Internet that he couldn't have children, so he didn't want to wear this.

He pursed his lips and explained, " Huai Jin, what Li Yun said on the lonely island was all lies. Lin Pinchuan didn't spend five million to invite me to sing. He just wanted to sleep with me. "

Aren't we talking about the condom ? Why did the topic suddenly turn to Lin Pinchuan?

Although he felt that the young master's thoughts were too jumpy, Zhou Huaijin still patiently listened to Yan Wen's words carefully.

He had a good memory and after thinking for a moment, he remembered what Li Yun said on the isolated island.

——I heard that someone paid five million to invite Yan Wen to sing a song, but he refused and even beat the man into the hospital ...

So, the person that the young master beat up was actually Lin Pinchuan? Thinking about the conversation between Yan Wen and Qi Yuanbai in the alley, Zhou Huaijin had already guessed the cause of the incident in his mind.

" Back then, Qi Yuanbai and my agent drugged my drink at a drinking party. They didn't drug me , but aphrodisiac . "

Yan Wen said slowly, " After being sent to the hotel, I lay on the bed in a daze. In order to stay awake, I hid in the bathroom, smashed the mirror, and used the sharp edge to cut a hole in the Yuequan body at the back of my neck. As time passed, I found that this pain was not enough to suppress the medicinal properties, so I made a few more cuts. "

He held Zhou Huaijin's hand and guided it all the way to the back of his neck.

Zhou Huaijin did not struggle and obediently accepted the other party's traction.

The skin on his fingertips was uneven, and he could even feel the depth of the knife marks along the texture. His heart suddenly felt like it was stabbed by something, neither light nor heavy, and he asked, " Does it hurt? "

Yan Wen shook his head and said, " It doesn't hurt anymore. "

" Huai Jin, I went to the hospital for a checkup. The doctor said that my glands are damaged and I may not be able to have children in the future. But if I take good care of myself, there is still a certain chance of getting pregnant. You are in the rising period of your career now, so we should be careful to prevent accidents. " After thinking about the resistance in his boyfriend's actions just now, he asked carefully: " Don't you want to wear this? "

After listening to him talk so much, Zhou Huaijin finally understood why Yan Wen behaved abnormally tonight.

He actually wanted to do with me something that only husband and wife could do!

" Yan Wen, you may have misunderstood. I ... I have always regarded you as my best friend. " In order to avoid hurting the young master with his words, Zhou Huaijin carefully said: " You are too young now, it is normal that you can't distinguish between friendship and love. When you meet more people, you will understand what it feels like to truly love someone. " Unexpectedly, Zhou Huaijin suddenly thought that in the original book, Yan Wen fell in love with the original owner uncontrollably because of the original owner's meticulous care and protection, and ended up with such a miserable ending. He felt more and more that what he said made sense.

Yan Wen suddenly stood up and looked intently at the shadow beneath him. " What did you say? You think of me ... as a friend? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Yes. "

Yan Wen couldn't accept it. " Since you regarded me as a friend, why did you send me a Happy Valentine's Day message on Valentine's Day? Why didn't you refute the doctor when he said I was your Omega ? Why didn't you stop me from sitting in the passenger seat? "

" You ... you told me in person that you like me! You said that I'm pretty and have a good personality, and that there will be a lot of people who like me ..." When he said this, his voice was unusually hoarse, as if he was suppressing something.

In order to explain the relationship between the two, Zhou Huaijin refuted each point:

" On Valentine's Day, someone sent me roses and chocolates. I thought that person was you, so I sent you a Happy Valentine's Day message. "

" The night I sent you to the hospital, it was late at night, and I was alone ... no , alone . Not only did Dr. Nan Feng misunderstand our relationship, but the taxi driver as well. I explained at the time that we were not a couple, but just friends, but the driver didn't believe me. Later, I felt there was no need to refute him. "

" As for the co-pilot ... you were seriously injured and had difficulty driving. Isn't it normal for me to drive and for you to sit in the co-pilot seat? "

When it came to the last question, he pursed his lips and asked instead of answering: " As for why I say I like you ... can't we just say we like each other between friends? "

Yan Wen stood up in despair and left Zhou Huaijin's arms, his eyes slightly red as he said, " I misunderstood ..."

The bedroom was too dark. Although Zhou Huaijin couldn't see the expression on the young master's face, he could hear Yan Wen's heartbreak from his tearful voice.

Although I felt a little reluctant, the feeling of being treated as a boyfriend by a man was too awkward. I couldn't help but cough lightly and said seriously: " Maybe our perceptions are a little different. I like girls. "

In this world, there are not only female Omegas and female Betas , but also female Alphas .

Does Zhou Huaijin like girls, or does he like girls of all genders?

Yan Wen said: " Are you trying to say that you like female Omegas and not male Omegas ? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I like girls. "

In other words, Zhou Huaijin is trisexual. He can accept anyone, whether it's Omega , Beta , or even Alpha , as long as the other person is a girl.

Yan Wen suddenly felt powerless in his heart, and wondered almost blankly whether he should go to a sex reassignment hospital to turn himself into a girl.

But then, he suppressed this thought deeply in his heart. From the beginning to now, Zhou Huaijin had always been nice to him, and he had always been hostile . Even after knowing Zhou Huaijin's feelings, he considered it for a long time before agreeing to date him.

Why am I the one who is deeply involved in it now?

Yan Wen raised a bitter smile and said, " I understand. I have been bothering you these days. I will leave now. "

Zhou Huaijin frowned, " It's already so late, why not leave tomorrow? "

Yan Wen said: " Don't worry, I will ask Cao Ning to pick me up. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay, I'll see you off. "

Yan Wen said: " No need. "

As soon as he finished speaking, he turned the doorknob and left the bedroom without looking back.

It was difficult to walk at night, and Zhou Huaijin was worried that Yan Wen might be in danger. Just as he was about to get up from the bed and follow him, he heard the young master's voice outside the door.

" Zhou Huaijin, since you like girls, don't follow me, otherwise, I will think you have feelings for me again. "

The Omega 's voice was extremely cold, completely different from his usual sweet words. Zhou Huaijin froze in place, feeling a little uncomfortable.

Despite what Yan Wen said, he still chose to follow him out.

Yan Wen is injured now. If he goes out at night, what if he encounters bad guys?

" Young Master Yan, now is not the time to lose your temper. If you want Cao Ning to pick you up, just wait for him here. " Zhou Huaijin got out of bed, walked a few steps to the door, opened the door, and firmly grasped Yan Wen's wrist, saying, " It's dark outside, it's very dangerous. "

Yan Wen lowered his eyes and said, " I'm not in a bad mood. I can protect myself. "

Zhou Huaijin pushed the angry man to sit on the sofa, " Be good. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-27

09:00:01-2022-07-28 09:00: 00——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Qingtong 10 bottles; Pedro 5 bottles; Little Clown 2 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 60

Zhou Huaijin: " Call Cao Ning now and ask him to pick you up. I'm really worried about you going home alone. "

Listening to Alpha 's usual gentle tone , Yan Wen felt a pang in his heart. For a moment , he even wanted to viciously grab Zhou Huaijin's collar and bite the other's slender white neck to vent his anger.

But in the final analysis, this short-lived romance was a one-man show from beginning to end, and the other protagonist was not involved at all.

Therefore , he had no right to blame Zhou Huaijin.

" I see. "

Yan Wen called Cao Ning as he was told , briefly told him the address, hung up the phone , and sat obediently on the sofa waiting for someone to pick him up.

The two sat opposite each other, speechless for a while , and the atmosphere seemed a little awkward.

Xiaorou was originally lying on the sofa licking her fur. As soon as she saw Yanwen, her short tail swayed happily from side to side as if she had seen a bone . After walking forward a few steps on the sofa , she dived into Yanwen's arms.

" Woof woof—— "

Yan Wen touched its head and took it out of his arms.

Without the usual kisses and hugs, Xiaorou stepped on the cold floor , licked her paws , wagged her tail and came to Zhou Huaijin's feet , rubbing her head against his pajamas.

Cao Ning arrived very quickly , and before Zhou Huaijin had time to adjust his thoughts and talk to Yan Wen , someone knocked on the door.

Yan Wen seemed to not want to stay here any longer. He walked to the door, opened it, and said, " Cao Ning, let's go. "

Cao Ning, who was standing at the door, had disheveled clothes and messy hair. It was obvious that he had just crawled out of bed and hurried to pick up Yan Wen.

Cao Ning had been with Yan Wen for many years, and he could tell at a glance that Yan Wen was unhappy. He reached out and tugged at the hem of his clothes, and with his other hand reached into his arms and pulled out a box of beautifully packaged small cakes.

" Wenwen, eat cake! "

Yan Wen took the cake, and the tears that she had been holding back for a long time suddenly burst out. Not wanting Zhou Huaijin to see her miserable appearance, she quickly wiped her face, trying to suppress her tears, and said, " Let's go, Cao Ning, let's go home. "

The young master was taken away by Cao Ning, and the rental house became cold and lonely again.

The glass window of the living room faces the parking lot of the community. Zhou Huaijin picked up Xiaorou and slowly walked to the window. He looked down at the two tall black shadows under the street light, his ink-black eyes full of contemplation.

He didn't look away until he could no longer see the car. After putting Xiaorou down, he slowly walked back to the bedroom and turned on the light.

After the scuffle, the bed was a little messy, and the sky blue sheets were full of wrinkles. The box of condoms lay awkwardly on the soft quilt, and the large white words on the box were particularly eye-catching.

3D particles. Three-dimensional stimulation. Deeper touch.

Thinking of that light and almost unnoticeable kiss, Zhou Huaijin rubbed his forehead and suddenly felt a headache.

To him, Yan Wen is a real variable.

If this person is too close, he will be upset; if he is too far away , he can't stop worrying and missing him. He really doesn't know what to do.

At this moment, the cell phone in the living room rang. Zhou Huaijin had to put his worries aside temporarily and walked all the way to the living room. After picking up the phone, he found that it was a call from an unknown number.

He thought for a moment and answered the phone.

Before he could greet her first, a sobbing voice came from the other end of the phone, " Wuwu, brother, please come and save me, I'm being held hostage. "

The voice on the other end of the phone was a little distorted, but relying on the original owner's memory, Zhou Huaijin instantly recognized it as the voice of the original owner's younger brother Zhou Xiaozhan.

What's going on?

Wasn't Zhou Xiaozhan staying with his father and mother? How could he be detained?

Zhou Huaijin frowned and asked, " What's going on? "

Zhou Xiaozhan told the whole story aggrievedly:

" Brother, Dad is sick. The doctor said that if we want to cure the disease in one go, it will cost a lot of money. Mom and Dad have borrowed from everyone they can, but they still can't get enough money. "

" They found a marriage for me in the neighboring village and asked me to marry there. All my dowry will be used to treat my father's illness. "

" I ran away from home before I finished my studies and didn't want to get married. I originally wanted to go to your city to find you, but I was so hungry that I ate on the way. I don't know who stole my wallet, and I can't afford to pay. Now I'm detained here. Please come and save me, brother. "

Zhou Huaijin frowned, instinctively feeling that something was wrong.

Ever since he was admitted to university, the original owner has had a very high opinion of himself and has always had a bad relationship with his family. He looks down on Zhou Xiaozhan even more. Although the two have the same father and mother, they are like strangers. Zhou Xiaozhan has never taken the initiative to ask the original owner for help.

This thought only came to Zhou Huaijin's mind for a moment before he temporarily suppressed it. After all, the most urgent task now was to get the original owner's brother out of the restaurant first.

He asked in an impatient tone: " Where are you now? "

Zhou Xiaozhan stammered and reported a place name.

Zhou Huaijin hung up the phone, changed his clothes, went downstairs, hailed a taxi, and rushed to the restaurant that the original owner's brother mentioned.

After arriving at the destination, he paid and got off the car. Before he approached the restaurant, he saw a slender figure sitting in the store from a distance, supporting his chin with his palm, looking bored.

Judging from the figure, he seems to be the original owner's younger brother.

Zhou Xiaozhan was always paying attention to the door. As soon as Zhou Huaijin walked into the store, before he could say anything, he immediately stood up excitedly and shouted: "

Brother, you are finally here! I have been waiting for you for a long time, and I almost thought you didn't care about my life or death. "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " How much do you owe this store? "

Without waiting for Zhou Xiaozhan to answer, the boss who had been waiting for a long time looked Zhou Huaijin up and down and said, " Are you this kid's brother? This kid spent a total of 30 yuan on food in the store. You pay the bill and you can take him away. "

Zhou Huaijin took out thirty yuan from his pocket, handed it to the boss, turned his head to look at Zhou Xiaozhan, and said, " Come on, come back to my place first. When I'm done with this, I'll take you home. "

Zhou Xiaozhan had a bitter face, " Brother, as soon as I go back, my parents will let me get married, can you please not send me back? "

Zhou Huaijin stared at him quietly for a while, his eyes darkening.

Over the years, Zhou Xiaozhan and the original owner had always had an unharmonious relationship. This meeting made his change in attitude towards the original owner both reasonable and unreasonable.

It makes sense that he now needs the original owner's help, so he unconsciously lowers his attitude a bit.

What is unreasonable is that given Zhou Xiaozhan's unyielding character, he would not lower himself to this extent even if he needed help from the original owner in some matters.

In the end times, Zhou Huaijin avoided danger countless times relying on his intuition. He always trusted his intuition, and this time was no exception.

Chapter 61

Seeing that he didn't answer for a long time, Zhou Xiaozhan's eyes flashed and he said, "Brother, you are a star now, you must have made a lot of money, can you spare some money to pay for Dad's medical treatment?"

The original owner had less than five hundred yuan in savings left in the rental house, and Zhou Huaijin had spent almost all of it during the days of filming.

At the moment, he really couldn't come up with so much money.

He thought for a moment and said indifferently, "Let's talk about this in two days."

As soon as these words came out, Zhou Xiaozhan's expression changed slightly, he clenched his fists imperceptibly, and changed the subject: "Brother, let's go quickly. I've been traveling for two days, and now I'm tired and sleepy. I just want to have a good sleep."

Zhou Huaijin said: "Okay, let's go."

Before he had taken a few steps, he keenly noticed that Zhou Xiaozhan's walking posture was strange. Every time he took a step with his left foot, he would limp.

"What happened to your leg?"

Zhou Xiaozhan tightened his grip on the backpack and replied as calmly as possible: "I was hit by a car on my way to see you. It's not serious and will heal on its own in a couple of days."

Zhou Huaijin didn't say much, just responded to show that he understood.

It was difficult to get a taxi at night. Before leaving, Zhou Huaijin told the driver to wait there for more than ten minutes as he had to take a return bus. He took Zhou Xiaozhan back the same way and saw the black car parked on the side of the road.

In order to fit in with the original character, he sat in the passenger seat, leaving Zhou Xiaozhan alone in the empty back seat.

The drive from the restaurant to the rental house was not far. It took only 20 minutes to reach the neighborhood. Zhou Huaijin paid and got off the car, taking Zhou Xiaozhan back to the rental house.

As soon as I took the key to open the door of the rental house, I saw Xiaorou waiting at the door, wagging her tail happily. When she saw her owner come back, she jumped to his legs and barked twice.

" Brother, you have a dog? So cute! "

Most Omegas like furry objects, and Zhou Xiaozhan is no exception. When he saw the white and fluffy Xiaorou, he immediately put down his backpack in surprise, squatted down, and wanted to touch it.

Zhou Huaijin picked up Xiaorou from the ground first and said calmly, " This is not my dog. My friend left it with me temporarily. Don't touch it. If it bites you, you will have to go to the hospital for an injection. "

During the time he spent with Xiaorou, Zhou Huaijin had already figured out her character. Xiaorou is a new breed introduced from abroad. It can identify its owner by smell. Puppies of this breed are loyal and affectionate to their owners, but fierce and alert to strangers and are extremely difficult to approach.

" Oh, then I won't touch it. " Zhou Xiaozhan froze, and unnaturally withdrew his hand, saying: " Brother, is this the house you bought? It's so beautiful. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I didn't buy it, I rented it. "

Speaking of the house, he suddenly thought of a problem. This rental house has one bedroom and one living room, and there is no extra room for the original owner's younger brother to sleep. Besides, Yan Wen left in such a hurry that there were still many of the young master's personal belongings in the bedroom, so it was not convenient for Zhou Xiaozhan to live there.

" I don't have any extra rooms here, so you can sleep on the sofa for the next few days. I'll prepare pillows and quilts for you later. " Zhou Huaijin said.

Zhou Xiaozhan had no objection to this, " Thank you, brother. "

In order to prevent Xiaorou from biting the original owner's younger brother, Zhou Huaijin put her in a cage. When he was about to go to the bedroom to find a new set of bedding for Zhou Xiaozhan, he was stopped by someone.

" Brother, I have traveled for several days to find you, both by car and on foot. I am full of sweat and stink. I want to take a shower first. "

Zhou Huaijin pointed to the bedroom, " The bathroom is over there. All the toiletries are in the bathroom. "

Zhou Xiaozhan said: " I understand. "

He took out some spare clothes from his backpack and just opened the bedroom door when he saw a box on the messy bed. The big words on the box were particularly eye-catching.

Zhou Xiaozhan stared at the box for a long while, then walked into the bathroom without changing his expression.

The toiletries in the bathroom were neatly arranged, the most eye-catching being the two sets of toothbrushes placed on a wooden shelf.

The toothbrush set on the left is simple and plain, and you can tell at first glance that it is often used by Zhou Huaijin. The toothbrush set on the right is brightly colored and printed with cartoon stars. When you think about the box of things on the bed, it is obvious what gender the user is.

With these discoveries, Zhou Xiaozhan raised the corners of his lips, took out his mobile phone from his pocket, and sent a text message to a number.

——I have arrived at Zhou Huaijin's house. He should be living with someone. I saw two sets of toothbrushes in the bathroom.

Zhou Huaijin sat on the sofa in the living room, staring at Xiaorou in the cage for a while, and inexplicably thought of Yan Wen.

Cao Ning looked dazed and stupid, and he didn't know if he could send the young master home safely.

Also, the young master didn't have his own house, so which family did he return to, the Yan family? Or the Chen family? It would be fine if he returned to the Chen family, as everyone in the Chen family doted on the young master, but if he returned to the Yan family, would the young master be bullied?

Thinking of this, he felt very upset.

In order to relieve this irritability, Zhou Huaijin turned on the computer, skillfully logged into the "Battlefield Survival" game, and started to level up.

After returning from the deserted island, he downloaded "Battlefield: Battlegrounds" on his computer, registered a game account, and has been leveling up these days.

For no other reason than to make money.

In order to become famous, the original owner invested all his savings in "Survival 1+1 ", and there was very little money left for him in the rental house. Zhou Huaijin knew that there was only one way to make the most money, which was to play games for others.

He searched online and found out that the price for playing on difficult mode is as high as ten thousand. As long as he takes a few more orders, he won't have to worry about money anymore. The prerequisite for accepting online proxy calls is to prove one's account level first. That's why he took on the online drama "Chang'an" first, hoping to level up slowly during the filming so that he can take proxy calls in the future.

After Zhou Xiaozhan finished his shower, Zhou Huaijin closed the computer, went to the bedroom to find him a new pillow and quilt, then made the messy bed again, and casually stuffed the box of safety kit on the bedding into the drawer of the bedside table before slowly falling asleep.

A dreamless night.

After waking up the next day, Zhou Huaijin had a simple breakfast, got himself ready, and went to the crew.

As soon as I arrived at the crew, I was stopped by the director.

" Huai Jin, Master Yan sent me a message this morning saying that he can't come to the crew. Let's shoot your scenes first during this time. "

Zhou Huaijin's heart moved, and he asked, " Did he tell me why he couldn't come to the crew? "

" No. " The director said, " But ... I heard his nasal voice on the phone, like he had a cold. " Strong nasal tone?

Did the young master cry all night?

Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips and wanted to send a WeChat message to Yan Wen to ask about the situation, but he forced himself to hold back.

Now that you have decided not to give the young master any hope, then don't do anything misleading again.

" Okay, let's film my scene first. "

As a prince, Shen Linxuan's personal bodyguard Shen Ye must be with him throughout the whole process. Naturally, Chu Ci, who plays Shen Ye, must be with Zhou Huaijin around the clock.

After the morning scene was finished, Zhou Huaijin and Chu Ci had lunch on the set. The afternoon scene was too heavy, and it was already past ten o'clock in the evening by the time they finished filming.

When the two walked out of the set, the night was dim, the stars were sparse, but the streets were brightly lit.

" Brother Zhou, it's already so dark, how about I take you back? " Looking at the dark sky, Chu Ci asked a little uneasy.

Zhou Huaijin had walked many night roads before, so he declined Chu Ci's kindness, " No, the crew is not far from the rental house , I can just walk back, and by the way, I can also see the scenery along the way and relax my mood. "

Chu Ci said: " Well, be careful. "

The two parted ways at the door of the crew. Zhou Huaijin walked leisurely and slowly on the street. Just as he said, he walked and looked at the scenery, and unknowingly walked to the alley where Yan Wen and Qi Yuanbai were that night.

The street lights in the alley are still in disrepair and emit a faint light at this moment.

He stared at the corner for a while, then slowly walked over.

As he got closer, he could clearly see a few drops of dried blood on the ground. The young master's smiling face suddenly appeared in his mind when he cut off someone's finger.

At this moment, in the silent alley, a "ding dong" sound was heard, and the WeChat message alert sound rang.

Zhou Huaijin took out his mobile phone from his pocket, took a look at the screen first, and found that it was a message sent from the "Socialist Overtime Workers" group.

Cheng Bitong: This Wednesday is my birthday. I will hold a simple birthday party at my house. Does anyone want to come?

Feng Guang: I won't go. I have to shoot a movie that day.

Ye Hanfeng: I'll go.

Li Yun: Add me in! I have long wanted to see your villa, which is comparable to a royal palace. This time, thanks to your birthday party, I can finally feast my eyes on it.

Cheng Bitong: Rabbit blushing.jpg ;

Cheng Bitong: @Jiuli Zhou Huaijin, are you coming?

After several contacts in the survival variety show, Zhou Huaijin knew that the reason why the heroine invited him to the birthday party was entirely for her sister Cheng Birou.

——Cheng Birou is a loyal fan of the original owner.

After thinking for a moment, he typed a line and sent it: I will go.

In the original book, Cheng Bitong and Ye Hanfeng have prominent family backgrounds, comparable to the overbearing president Tianliang Wangpo in the novel.

The heroine's birthday party was extremely lively, with all the big names in the business and entertainment circles attending. Yan Wen, as the second young master of the Yan family, would naturally be present as well.

At this birthday party, someone wanted Yan Wen to sing to liven up the atmosphere. After Yan Wen coldly refused, he was first humiliated by the troublemaker and then scolded in public by Yan's father, which made his already bad reputation plummet.

At the end of the banquet, Yan Wen accidentally drank the wine that was supposed to be for the heroine. He went crazy and rioted in public at the banquet, almost hurting the heroine, and was subdued by the hero.

The birthday party was broadcast live throughout. As soon as this happened, Yan Wen's haters, Qi Yuanbai's fans, and Cheng Bitong's fans all insulted Yan Wen online, completely ruining Yan Wen's already poor popularity among the public. Many of Yan Wen's true fans also stopped following him.

The Cheng family and the Ye family are big business families. Yan's father did not want to fall out with the two families because of an illegitimate son, so he severed the father-son relationship with Yan Wen.

The heroine's birthday party is an important turning point in changing Yan Wen's future. Even if Cheng Bitong didn't invite him, Zhou Huaijin would find a way to go.

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-29

09:00:00–2022–07–30 08:59: 37——

10 bottles of Rabbit Rabbit ; 1 bottle of Little Clown;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 62

After sending the message , he stared at the screen for a while. Messages in the group kept popping up, but Yan Wen remained silent.

Could it be that the young master was really ill? That's why he didn't pay attention to the messages in the group?

This thought flashed through his mind . When Zhou Huaijin realized that his mind had unconsciously turned to Yan Wen , he felt annoyed . Not wanting to focus too much on one person, he put away his phone and was about to leave the alley.

Just as he took a step, he heard a rustling sound of footsteps behind him. He paused and turned around . What caught his eye was a group of thugs holding machetes and bricks . The leader was the burly man who molested the two girls that night.

" You little bastard, I finally caught you . I said I would not let you go . If you like being a hero saving a beautiful woman, you should have stayed where you were that night. Why did you run ? You are a coward after all! "

The burly man grinned , made a ferocious look, looked around him, and said in a hoarse voice: " Where is the beautiful Omega who has been following you ? If you know what's good for you , hand him over to us brothers for a good time . If I sleep well , I can let you go. "

Zhou Huaijin looked at him quietly , his clear eyes were calm , and he opened his thin lips slightly: " Go away. "

The burly man's eyes seemed to spit fire and his teeth were chattering.

In the dim light, a thug behind the burly man saw Zhou Huaijin's appearance clearly, licked his lips and said, " This guy is handsome, he's my type. Brothers, try not to hit him in the face when you attack him later. "

There were several laughs from the crowd:

" Brother Peng, didn't you just fall in love with an Omega a few days ago ? Why are you falling in love with someone else so quickly? "

" Can Alpha taste good? It certainly can't compare to Omega ! "

" Brother Peng, you have to give him a good beating when the time comes, so that he won't dare to be a hero and save the damsel in distress again. "

Seeing that their conversation was becoming more and more unbearable, Zhou Huaijin said nothing more and just punched him directly.

The group of thugs didn't expect Zhou Huaijin to start fighting without saying a word, and they were caught off guard and two of them were knocked down by him. After they reacted, they rushed up with machetes and bricks, surrounded him, and waved their weapons whirring.

That group of people were all thugs, and most of their fighting moves were figured out by their own feeling. They were not as good as Zhou Huaijin, who had honed his moves through actual combat experience with zombies. It didn't take much effort for him, and after more than ten minutes, he beat all those people to the ground.

He took a few steps forward with the machete, stepped on the burly man's head, pressed the machete against him, and said, " I let you go last time, but I didn't expect you to be so desperate and rush to die. "

At this moment, Zhou Huaijin was not as gentle and warm as before, and his whole body exuded an extremely strong murderous aura.

The burly man's neck was hit by the sharp blade, leaving a trace of blood.

The burly man was so frightened by Zhou Huaijin's cold and indifferent eyes that he had no doubt that the other party would split his head and body in two.

With his head stepped on, he raised his hands with great effort and said tremblingly: " Brother ... we can talk it out. There is no hatred or grudge between us, and there is no need to resort to violence, right? "

Zhou Huaijin narrowed his eyes, threw away the machete, and asked instead, " You brought people to chop me with knives, so I broke the tendons of one of your hands. That shouldn't be too much, right? "

" I really know I was wrong, please let me go, I have elderly parents and young children to take care of, and my whole family depends on me for support ..." As soon as he finished speaking, the burly man screamed, tears and snot flowed down in pain, and he covered his left hand tightly.

The tendons in his left hand were broken.

Zhou Huaijin moved his feet, looked at the other person who wanted to take advantage of the chaos to escape, and said: " Where do you want to go? Didn't you just say that I was your type? "

The thug named Brother Peng turned around in fear, covered his crotch reflexively, and said with a wry smile: " I was just joking just now. I don't like Alphas , I only like Omegas . "

Zhou Huaijin let out an "oh" and punched him in the cheek. Two bloody teeth rolled to the ground, covered in dust.

Brother Peng covered his mouth. Although two of his teeth were knocked out, he was glad that he had decisively admitted his mistake. After all, the thing in his crotch is much more important than his teeth.

Zhou Huaijin withdrew his hand, glanced at the gang of hooligans stumbling on the ground, and said softly, " Get out of here before I change my mind. "

The gang of thugs fled in all directions and soon disappeared.

Looking at the machetes and bricks scattered on the ground, Zhou Huaijin's irritable mood improved a lot. He took out his mobile phone, looked at the 100+ messages on it, and read them one by one from bottom to top. After reading to the end, he turned off the phone and walked slowly towards the rental house.

When he returned to the rental house, the original owner's brother was sleeping soundly on the sofa. Zhou Huaijin did not disturb Zhou Xiaozhan. He turned off the lights and tiptoed back to the bedroom.

As soon as he turned on the light, he saw an opened big red packaging bag dropped between the bedside table and the bed.

This should be the package that Yan Wen tore open last night. After handing it to him, he was too surprised to throw it away, but it happened to fall into the gap. No wonder he couldn't find this thing when he was making the bed last night.

Zhou Huaijin walked to the bed, squatted down, and was about to reach for the packaging bag when he saw a few red, thick and short candles under the bed.

Yesterday, he and Yan Wen bought long and thin candles. These candles ... should have been originally placed in the drawer of the bedside table. No wonder the young master said he couldn't find the candles that night when the power outage occurred. It turned out that they had fallen under the bed.

He lowered his body, first picked up the package, then stretched out his arm to reach the candle under the bed.

After getting it, he found that the candles were tied together with a thin rope, along with a small square card with a few lines of black words written on it.

——Boyfriend , congratulations on finding the candle that disappeared out of thin air. Now you can use it to exchange a sweet kiss with me.

After reading the contents on the card, Zhou Huaijin put the card back to its original place with a complicated expression, opened the drawer, and was about to put the bundle of candles into the bedside table, but when he saw the scene in the drawer, his movements froze slightly.

He was sure that something in the drawer had been moved.

Last night, when he opened the drawer, the ballpoint pens in the drawer had their caps facing down. But now, the ballpoint pens had their caps facing up. Besides him, there was only Zhou Xiaozhan in the rental house. So, it was obvious who had secretly moved the things in the drawer.

He slowly closed the drawer, and a cold light flashed in his eyes.

Tuesday soon arrived, and Zhou Huaijin spent another day filming on the set and did not return to the rental house until the afternoon.

As soon as he returned to the rental house, Zhou Xiaozhan handed him a beautifully packaged box and asked curiously, this box ,Brother " was sent to you by an Alpha in a suit , who said it was given to you by Miss Cheng. "

Zhou Huaijin only knew a lady named Cheng, but ... he was really curious, why did the heroine give him something? And what was it?

He took the box with both hands and said, " I understand. "

After taking the box, Zhou Huaijin went straight to the bedroom, opened the box and found an invitation letter and an expensive suit inside.

It must be said that the Cheng family is really rich, and they even customized clothes for each guest. So far, Zhou Huaijin has never seen any birthday party that can do this level.

The next day came quickly. Zhou Huaijin, wearing a suit, took a taxi to the address written on the invitation letter. As soon as he handed over the invitation letter, someone patted his shoulder from behind.

" Brother Zhou, what a coincidence, you also received an invitation from the Cheng family. "

Zhou Huaijin turned around and saw Chu Ci in a white suit and a middle-aged man standing beside him.

Noticing his gaze, Chu Ci took the middle-aged man's arm and introduced them to each other: " Brother Zhou, this is my dad. Dad, this is the big star my mom likes very much, Zhou Huaijin, my brother. Not only does he have a good temper, he's also super handsome! "

" Hello, my little Ci looks lively, but he doesn't have many good friends. Huaijin, you two have to get along well with each other. " Father Chu politely shook hands with Zhou Huaijin and instructed.

Zhou Huaijin said: " Uncle, we will get along well. "

Chu Ci hooked his arm around Zhou Huaijin's shoulders and smiled brightly, " Dad, don't worry! The relationship between me and Brother Zhou will definitely last forever! "

" Okay, then I'm relieved. " At this point, Chu's father seemed to have seen some partners, and walked towards one of the groups of people in a few steps. Before leaving, he said: " Xiao Ci, Huai Jin, you two go in together. I saw some acquaintances, so I'll go say hello to them first. "

Chu Ci waved his hand quickly, " Dad, don't worry about me. I will be with my brother at the banquet. See you at home tonight. "

After explaining everything to his father, he happily took Zhou Huaijin's arm and said, " Brother Zhou, let's go in. This is the first time I've been to the Cheng family since I was a child. Their house is really big. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " It's my first time here too. "

The banquet was bustling with people, and the golden auditorium was decorated dazzlingly. The men were in suits and leather shoes, and the women were in elegant skirts. There were exquisite food on every table, and many uniformed waiters shuttled among the crowd to pour wine.

Zhou Huaijin glanced around and saw Yan Wen in a small corner.

The young man was wearing a black suit. Not only did he have exquisite makeup, but his hair was also specially taken care of. Compared with the previous casualness, he looked full of aura. At this moment, he was standing in the corner holding a wine glass, with no expression on his face. Cao Ning was beside him, holding a plate of cake and talking to him. Seemingly noticing Zhou Huaijin's gaze, he turned his head and looked straight at them with a pair of clear deer eyes.

As soon as he met Zhou Huaijin's gaze, he was stunned for a moment, as if he was burned by something, and quickly looked away.

Zhou Huaijin looked at his dodging movements and felt a strange feeling in his heart.

" Brother Zhou, what are you looking at? You're so absorbed in it. " Chu Ci followed Zhou Huaijin's gaze and said, " It turned out to be Yan Wen. Hey, what happened to the two of you? Did you have a fight? "

Chapter 63

Is this what he and the young master are quarreling about? Zhou Huaijin thought about it seriously for a moment and denied it: " We are not quarreling. "

The atmosphere between the two of them was too tense, it didn't seem like nothing was happening.

Not wanting to see his brother distracted again, Chu Ci patted Zhou Huaijin on the shoulder and advised: " Brother Zhou , couples usually quarrel at the head of the bed and make up at the foot of the bed . Although you and Yan Wen are not husband and wife yet, the principle is the same . Is there anything that can't be solved by kissing, hugging and lifting up high? "

At this point, he paused for a moment and said, " If so, then kiss and hug him again and lift him up high . Yan Wen is an Omega, so he must be soft-hearted. If you hug him and kiss him a few more times , all problems will be solved. "

Zhou Huaijin was silent for a while, then said, " Chu Ci , what do you think is the relationship between me and Yan Wen? "

Chu Ci said as a matter of course: " What else could it be? A couple, haven't you always treated Yan Wen like your boyfriend? "

Zhou Huaijin's sexual orientation is normal, so how could he possibly consider Yan Wen as his boyfriend?

has always been a friend to him .

As for the favor Chu Ci mentioned , it was more because during those days when he could not see the way forward, it was Yan Wen's emphasis on feelings that supported him to move

forward time and time again. A small part was because of the original work . He felt pity for Yan Wen and unconsciously showed more concern and patience for him.

Although he thought so in his heart , he did not say it out loud.

" Look! Miss Cheng is here! "

" Wow , Cheng Bitong is really beautiful , many times prettier than on TV. "

" Looking at the direction, Cheng Bitong seems to be going to look for those two Alphas .

Do they know each other? "

At this moment, the banquet, which had been quiet just now, suddenly became noisy. Cheng Bitong walked slowly into the golden auditorium in a bright red evening gown. The slim-fitting gown outlined her slim figure, and her long black wavy hair draped behind her head made her even more charming.

Ever since the heroine appeared in front of the public, Chu Ci has been completely attracted by her.

Seeing her walking straight towards him from the entrance of the auditorium, he couldn't help but look left and right, tugged at Zhou Huaijin's clothes, and said, " Brother Zhou, who is so honorable that Cheng Bitong can take the initiative to come to him? "

In the novel, because of the heroine's halo, there are countless Alphas who fall in love with the heroine. Seeing Chu Ci acting like this, Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but remind her: Miss " you must not be ,Cheng has a boyfriend tempted by an Omega who has a lover . "

Chu Ci was stunned, and quickly said: " I definitely won't be attracted to her, I already have someone I like. "

As soon as the voice fell, Cheng Bitong walked up to the two of them, looked at Zhou Huaijin with a smile on her face, and said: " Zhou Huaijin, the banquet is about to begin. Before that, can you go to a place with me first? "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Where? "

Cheng Bitong's expression gradually softened, and she said, " Keep it a secret for now, you'll know when the time comes. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay. "

Since he came into this world, he has brought about many butterfly effects.

Fearing that something unexpected might happen at the banquet, Zhou Huaijin pulled Chu Ci over and whispered, " I'm going to leave for a while. Please do me a favor. "

Chu Ci put away his shock and said seriously: " You said it, brother, I will help you complete it even if I have to climb mountains of swords and jump into boiling water ."

Zhou Huaijin glanced at Yan Wen who was not far away and said, " You don't have to risk your life. Just help me keep an eye on Yan Wen and don't let him get bullied. "

Hearing this, Chu Ci looked sarcastic.

" Are you so worried about your boyfriend? Don't worry, I will definitely follow him all the time. As long as I am here, no one can bully your boyfriend. "

Zhou Huaijin was silent for a moment, followed Cheng Bitong, turned around and left the Golden Auditorium.

He just followed the heroine, and along the way, he saw a few sparse peach trees. The further he went in, the more peach trees there were, and the more fragrant the peach fragrance became.

Cheng Bitong walked to the door of a villa made entirely of glass and stopped. She looked up at the third floor, her eyes and eyebrows full of heartache. "Zhou Huaijin, my sister has had a strange disease since she was born, and she has been ill for more than ten years. In the past ten years, she has been paralyzed in bed and unconscious, until ..."

When she said this, she looked at Zhou Huaijin and said very seriously: "It was not until the maid turned on the TV in the room and "Taohuawu" was playing on the TV that Xiaorou moved her fingers. Although it was very subtle, I still noticed it."

"In order to wake her up quickly, I kept playing Peach Blossom Wood for her. I found that every time she regained consciousness, it was when the character you played appeared. After that, I collected all the works you participated in and played them for her. After a long time, she finally woke up from her coma."

After hearing what Cheng Bitong said, Zhou Huaijin frowned.

This plot ... feels familiar. He vaguely remembered that Huairou had told him a story. In the story, the hero was a jinx who killed anyone he touched. He had never come into contact with anyone. The heroine was the only creature that survived after touching him.

Although the two stories are completely unrelated in plot, they are essentially the same.

It's like some invisible big hand forcibly added a buff, and both can only be triggered when touching a certain person. In the former, Xiaorou will not wake up after hearing the voice of other people, but will wake up after hearing the voice of the original owner. In the latter, other people will die if they touch the male protagonist, but the female protagonist will not die if she touches the male protagonist.

In this plot, if the two of them changed the script and character settings, they would definitely be the male and female protagonists in a romance novel.

"It's really my pleasure."

"Although Xiaorou has woken up, she is still paralyzed in bed, with only her head able to move. She pays a lot of attention to you and watches every one of your films." Cheng Bitong said, "She really likes you, so much so that she even knows your likes and dislikes very clearly. I really hope you can spend some time with her on my birthday."

Zhou Huaijin said: "Ms. Cheng, I will chat with her for a while."

Cheng Bitong said: "Thank you."

Zhou Huaijin said: "You're welcome. It's just a piece of cake."

He followed the heroine all the way to the third floor of the villa. After walking a few steps, Cheng Bitong stopped at the door of a room and asked Zhou Huaijin to wait for her outside for a while.

He stood outside the door and heard the conversation inside.

"Xiao Rou, do you feel better today?"

The girl replied in a soft and gentle voice, "Sister, compared to before when my consciousness was trapped in my brain and I could only hear sounds but not see images, I am much better now. Don't worry."

" Today is my birthday. I want to give you a surprise, so I brought someone back for you to meet. "

The girl seemed a little curious, " Who is it? Is it your boyfriend? "

" No, it's your idol, Zhou Huaijin. He's standing outside the door right now. Xiaorou, do you want to meet him? "

" No. " The girl's voice sounded a little trembling. " I'm sorry, sister, I don't want to see anyone now. Please ask him to leave. "

After a while, Cheng Bitong walked out of the room, her beautiful face full of disappointment and worry, and said to Zhou Huaijin: " Xiao Rou is not in a good mood today. I will bring you to see her next time. I'm really sorry. "

Girls of Cheng Bitong's age all care about their image.

Zhou Huaijin expressed his understanding, " It's okay. "

When the two returned to the Golden Hall from the villa full of transparent glass, it was already eleven o'clock in the morning and time for lunch.

The guests took their seats one after another, and the waiters served food to each table like an assembly line. As soon as Zhou Huaijin and Cheng Bitong stepped into the auditorium, everyone's eyes were focused on them, and they all whispered to the people next to them.

" Who is that person next to Miss Cheng? Why have I never seen him at a banquet? "

" You know what, they are a perfect match, and they look quite compatible in appearance. "

" Don't be ridiculous. Zhou Huaijin is just a little celebrity. How could Miss Cheng condescend to like him? "

Listening to the discussions of the people around him, Zhou Huaijin looked around and saw Chu Ci at a table in the corner. There was an empty seat next to Chu Ci, which seemed to be reserved for him. He walked towards the empty seat without much hesitation.

As soon as he sat down, Chu Ci smiled and asked for credit, " Brother Zhou, praise me, I have taken good care of your boyfriend. So far, no one has caused him any trouble. "

Following Chu Ci's line of sight, Yan Wen was sitting at the table in the middle, with Yan's father and Yan Heng sitting beside him. Cao Ning, who was always inseparable from him, was nowhere to be found.

Zhou Huaijin's eyebrows twitched slightly, and he instinctively felt that something was wrong. There will be two people targeting Yan Wen at this banquet. In order to frame the young master more conveniently, could Cao Ning have been led away by those two?

" Where is the boy next to Yan Wen? Where did he go? "

Chu Ci thought for a moment and said, " Not long after you and Cheng Bitong left, Yan Wen said something to him and he left the banquet with a serious face. "

Zhou Huaijin responded softly.

Chu Ci asked curiously: " Brother Zhou, why did Cheng Bitong ask you to go out just now? You two seem to know each other well. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Go and meet someone. "

Seeing that he didn't want to talk in detail, Chu Ci took a bite of the food on the table and changed the subject: " This food is quite delicious. You should eat more. There will be a dance party in the evening. "

After dinner, everyone gathered in the auditorium and chatted with others. Looking at Cheng Bitong who was talking to Ye Hanfeng, Cheng's father smacked his lips, as if he suddenly remembered something, and said: " Today is Tong'er's 25th birthday. It's a rare birthday for her, but the birthday party is so deserted. I should have found a famous singer to sing for her earlier. "

The people gathered around Cheng's father echoed him.

Amid the echoing voices, a deep voice stood out, " I still remember that the second young master of the Yan family who is present is very famous in the music industry. Mr. Cheng can just invite him to sing for Miss Cheng. "

Everyone looked in the direction of the voice and saw Lin Pinchuan wearing an expensive suit.

Few people in the circle didn't know that Yan Wen had beaten Lin Pinchuan into the hospital.

After listening to Lin Pinchuan's advice, those who should understand naturally understood what Lin Pinchuan was planning.

There were always people who loved to watch the fun, and they all turned their eyes to Yan Wen, wanting to see how he would react.

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-31

09:00:01-2022-08-02 09:00: 01——

4 bottles for unknown ; 1 bottle for the little clown;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 64

, had no expression at all and walked out of the crowd calmly. His voice was extremely hoarse when he spoke, " Mr. Cheng , I'm sorry . I scratched my throat while eating a few days ago . In this state, I feel really uncomfortable." I can't sing for Miss Cheng. "

The young man's delicate and beautiful appearance played a good role at this time.

Facing such a good-looking and humble Omega, no one would be willing to embarrass himself.

Having participated in the same survival variety show and experienced dangers and hardships together, Cheng Bitong had a good feeling about Yan Wen, so naturally he would not allow anyone to bully his friend at the birthday party.

She took a few steps forward , took Cheng's arm , and said, " Dad, the birthday party you organized for me is already very gorgeous . I like it very much. It doesn't matter whether there are songs to liven up the party . Since Second Young Master Yan has a sore throat, let him rest his voice. "

Yan Wen's hoarse voice did not sound fake. After listening to Cheng Bitong's words , Cheng's father waved his hand nonchalantly and said, " It 's okay. Since you are a singer, it is important to take good care of your voice. "

In the original book , in order to take revenge on Yan Wen , Lin Pinchuan asked Yan Wen to sing in public in the name of Cheng Bitong's birthday . At that time, Yan Wen and the heroine disliked each other and had a very bad relationship , so Yan Wen naturally refused without even saying a polite word.

Now with Zhou Huaijin's intervention, their relationship is relatively harmonious. Yan Wen would naturally not refuse without even saying a word of courtesy. In addition, the heroine also spoke for Yan Wen in front of Cheng's father, so this scene that was originally going to be humiliating was easily revealed.

After witnessing the whole process, Zhou Huaijin finally let go of the worry that had been hanging in his chest.

He stared at Yan Wen for a long while and found that the young master's expression was very surprised, as if he did not expect Cheng Bitong to help him.

When the young man was surprised, he opened his pair of clear eyes like water. Just by looking at him, his heart became soft and crisp, and the thought that Yan Wen was cute once again occupied his entire chest.

" Brother Zhou, it's too boring to stay here all the time. How about we go somewhere else?

" Chu Ci suggested, with his elbows on the table and his face in his hands in boredom.

Zhou Huaijin shook his head and said gently, " If you feel bored, go out for a walk by yourself. I can't leave now. "

Facing Chu Ci's puzzled look, he said, " I got news that someone will frame Yan Wen at Miss Cheng's birthday party. I have to stay here to protect him. "

Chu Ci suddenly realized, " So that's why you asked me to watch Yan Wen just now? Are you afraid that someone will harm him while you're away? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Yes. "

The afternoon is the time when business tycoons get to know each other and chat with each other. People like Zhou Huaijin and Chu Ci, who have no company and don't need to talk business, seem particularly idle.

Soon it was night, and with the sound of pleasant music, the evening dance gradually began. Men and women in bright clothes walked to the dance floor in the center of the auditorium and danced to the music. The remaining people without dance partners stayed outside the dance floor, drinking and watching the couple dance.

Looking at Yan Wen standing alone not far away , Chu Ci nudged Zhou Huaijin with his arm and said, " Brother Zhou, Yan Wen has been standing there for more than ten minutes. Why don't you become his dance partner? Be careful that someone else will get there first. "

Zhou Huaijin said frankly: " I have never learned to dance, and our relationship is not what you think. "

Chu Ci blinked in confusion, and when he was about to ask, he suddenly saw a fat and big-eared Alpha walking towards Yan Wen. He didn't care about anything else and hurriedly pulled Zhou Huaijin's arm, fearing that his brother would be cheated on.

" Brother Zhou, look, someone wants to invite your Yan Wen to dance! "

Zhou Huaijin kept his eyes on Yan Wen and saw the scene over there before Chu Ci.

The fat and big-eared Alpha is Liu Hao, the eldest son of the Liu family. The Liu family and the Yan family have been friends for generations. As the eldest sons who inherited the family business, Liu Hao and Yan Heng have been brought together since childhood to cultivate their relationship for the future cooperation between the two families.

If you really count, Liu Hao spent one-fifth of his time in the Yan family. He had been attracted to the beautiful and elegant Yan Wen for a long time.

At the dance party, he observed Yan Wen for a long time. Seeing that he had been standing there watching the men and women dancing on the dance floor, he couldn't help but reveal an evil smile, and walked straight through the crowd and came in front of Yan Wen.

" Yan Wen, your brother is dancing with other Omegas , why don't you go? Haven't you found a dance partner yet? "

Yan Wen looked at him coldly, not wanting to respond.

Although he had long been accustomed to Omegas ' coldness and indifference, seeing Yan Wen still not giving him face in public, Liu Hao gritted his teeth and felt secretly annoyed.

He took a few steps forward, grabbed Yan Wen's wrist, and said with a smile: " If you don't have a dance partner, I can be your dance partner. With the friendship between our two families for generations, I will never let you be alone. "

His wrist was grabbed by someone, and all the sticky sweat on Liu Hao's palm was rubbed onto his wrist. Yan Wen frowned, struggled hard, and said in a cold tone: " Let go, I don't want to dance. "

Liu Hao turned a deaf ear to this and grabbed Yan Wen's wrist tightly, trying to pull him to the dance floor to dance with him.

The absolute strength of Alpha is beyond the reach of Omega . No matter how hard Yan Wen struggled, it was useless and he was dragged forward a few steps.

Just as he was about to be dragged into the dance floor by Liu Hao, a warm and large hand held his palm from behind, stopping the pulling force brought by Liu Hao.

Sensing something was wrong, Liu Hao turned around and looked at the person who had walked behind Yan Wen with a gloomy face, and said, " Sir, please respect yourself and let go of my partner. "

Hearing the word "Sir", Yan Wen paused and slowly looked back. What came into his sight was Zhou Huaijin, who was wearing a suit and had a stern look on his face.

Seeing this face again, his heart, which had been calm for a long time, began to beat wildly.

Knowing that Zhou Huaijin considered him a friend, he pinched his palms hard, suppressed the desire in his heart, and said as calmly as possible: " Huai ... Zhou Huaijin, why are you here? "

Zhou Huaijin felt uncomfortable hearing Yan Wen's extremely cold address. He liked the young master to call him Huaijin in a gentle and soft voice instead of calling him by his full name as if he was addressing a stranger.

Ever since he was transported into the body of the original owner, he has no relatives or friends in this world. No matter how hard he tries to integrate himself, he feels like a lonely ghost wandering outside this world.

In the short few months that he spent with Yan Wen, Yan Wen cared for him, took care of him, and protected him. It is no exaggeration to say that he slowly found a sense of belonging to this world in Yan Wen.

Therefore, Yan Wen has always been different from others to him.

Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips and said, " Young Master, you promised me that the first dance would be with me. You don't want to break your promise, do you? "

Yan Wen was stunned.

Before this, he and Zhou Huaijin had never spoken a word, so how could he agree to dance with him? He knew very well that the man said this just to help him out.

" Of course not! I ... I have been waiting for your invitation. " Yan Wenhui held Zhou Huaijin's hand and said, " Since you are here, let's go dance. "

When Zhou Huaijin was about to lead the young master away, Liu Hao, who had been standing aside and ignored for a long time, suddenly looked extremely ugly and gritted his teeth and said, " Sir, Yan Wen is my dance partner now. His first dance can only be with me. Go back to where you came from and don't make yourself look bad! "

The position where the three people were standing was not conspicuous, but there was nothing in the banquet to block the view, and the slightest movement would be particularly eye-catching. Soon, everyone's eyes were focused on the three people.

" What's going on? Two Alphas fighting over an Omega ? "

" They are the second young master of the Yan family and the eldest young master of the Li family. As for the one on the far right, he is just a little actor. "

" The Yan family and the Li family have always been on good terms. For the sake of the family's interests, the second young master of the Yan family will definitely choose the eldest young master of the Li family. It's a pity for the Alpha next to him . He looks quite handsome. " Listening to Liu Hao's dirty scolding and the low voices of the crowd talking, Yan Wen felt very unhappy.

He moved his palm slightly, and inserted his fingers into Zhou Huaijin's fingers tightly, interlocking their fingers. Then he looked at Liu Hao coldly, and said with a fake smile: " Liu Hao, let me introduce him to you solemnly. He is my boyfriend, Zhou Huaijin. "

" I am his and his dance partner. He is the only one who is qualified to dance with me. " At this point, he curled his thin lips, creating a hint of sarcasm, " I'm going to say that to you on behalf of my boyfriend. You should learn to stop when you've had enough and not make yourself look bad. "

Noticing the looks of people around him who were enjoying the show, Liu Hao's face turned pale. He snorted coldly and left without looking back.

The two of them were still holding hands, and the young master's protection made Zhou Huaijin feel warm in his heart. He curled his fingertips and said, " How is your chest injury? Does it still hurt? "

Yan Wen said: " It's almost healed, don't worry. "

Thinking of the scene where the young master ate spicy food several times at the banquet, Zhou Huaijin reminded: " Although it is almost healed, you still need to pay more attention to your diet and eat less spicy food before you recover. "

Hearing this, Yan Wen's long and thick eyelashes trembled, and his deer eyes lit up instantly as he looked at Zhou Huaijin.

Just now at the banquet, he did eat several bites of spicy food because he was greedy. When Zhou Huaijin said these words now, he always felt that the man was always paying attention to him.

But that night, the man's rejection was so decisive. He didn't want the man to think he was being sentimental, so he changed the words to "Huai Jin, you ... are you concerned about me?"

Hearing this name again, Zhou Huaijin curled his lips, feeling very happy, and said with certainty: "Yes, I care about you."

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-08-02

09:00:01-2022-08-03 09:02: 45——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Little Clown, 40510061 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 65

Zhou Huaijin's voice was naturally gentle, and coupled with such warm and firm words, it immediately brought out the grievance and sadness that Yan Wen had been holding back for a long time.

He was always proud of himself. He felt his eyes getting hot. He didn't want to cry at the banquet, so he raised his head slightly and pretended to be nonchalant. He said, "You still have a conscience."

Zhou Huaijin curled his lips, and his tone unconsciously became a little doting, "Let's go, I'll take you to eat cake."

"You can't go now." Yan Wen turned his head and looked at the reporter who was filming the dance floor with a camera, and said: "Cheng Bitong's birthday party was broadcast live on the Internet. Huai Jin, you just offended Liu Hao for me. He will definitely not let it go. You have to accompany me to finish the dance to make him believe that you are my boyfriend. Because of the Yan family, he dare not do anything to you again."

Zhou Huaijin is not a timid person, but he doesn't like trouble either. After listening to the young master's analysis, he felt a little embarrassed. "But ... I can't dance ..."

Yan Wen blinked and said, "I'll teach you how to dance. You're so smart. Just follow my movements and there will be no problem."

Zhou Huaijin said half-believingly, "Okay, I'll try."

battle between two A's and one O. He felt very happy to see his brother openly declaring his sovereignty. Later, after seeing Yan Wen defending her husband in a domineering manner, he finally let go of all the prejudices against Yan Wen in his heart.

He now feels that Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen are a perfect match and neither can be without the other.

Seeing the fat and big-eared Alpha leaving in embarrassment, he was about to walk towards the sticky young couple, but he saw them walking towards the dance floor with their fingers intertwined.

Chu Ci: Hmm? ?

What's going on? Doesn't Brother Zhou know how to dance?

This question was explained when Zhou Huaijin saw that he had a serious look on his face and was holding Yan Wen's waist with his stiff right hand, while his left foot was repeatedly stepping on Yan Wen's right foot.

Zhou Huaijin really doesn't know how to dance, but she can't resist her boyfriend's strong desire to teach her how to dance.

In short, his brother was obsessed with sex.

On the gorgeous dance floor, Yan Wen did not let go of Zhou Huaijin's intertwined hands, but held his other hand in this position and put it on his waist.

"Huaijin, put your hands around my waist and follow my steps slowly. Don't be nervous. It doesn't matter if you don't dance well."

Zhou Huaijin hugged the slender waist stiffly, first observed the dancing steps of the people around him, and then followed Yan Wen's steps and started dancing.

He was a beginner, and he would step on Yan Wen's feet every few steps, making his clean and shiny leather shoes dusty.

After several attempts, looking at the horrible pair of leather shoes, he said guiltily: "Sorry, Yan Wen, I made your shoes dirty."

Seeing his clumsy appearance, Yan Wen raised her lips uncontrollably and said softly, "It's okay. It's like this for the first dance. Huai Jin, you've done very well."

As his peripheral vision swept over the reporters who were diligently recording the party outside the dance floor, he seemed to suddenly think of something and said, "I should be the one to apologize to you. After what happened just now, everyone who watched the live broadcast will know that we are a couple. You are now in the rising period of your career, and I have a bad reputation online. I may have to let you and I get scolded together."

"Young master, this is a bit unfair." Zhou Huaijin stared at him for a while, and a hint of tenderness flashed in his ink-black eyes.

Yan Wen didn't react for a moment and blinked blankly, "Huh?"

"You said we were in a relationship to protect me, but now you have to apologize to me for this." Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips and said calmly, "Isn't it a violation for someone like you who is considerate and likes to take the blame for himself?"

Yan Wen was very happy to be coaxed by him, but he couldn't help but worry: "If your reputation is ruined because of me, even if it is like this, you won't blame me?"

Zhou Huaijin is extremely resistant to the entertainment industry.

If he hadn't been unable to make money in the short term, he would never have taken on the web drama "Chang'an". Therefore, fame is really worthless to him.

He chuckled and said nonchalantly, "Reputation is not as real to me as money. How could I blame you for this?"

Yan Wen said: "Is everything you said true?"

Zhou Huaijin said seriously: " I have said before that in my life, the person I will never lie to is you. This promise is valid at all times. "

Yan Wen stared into Zhou Huaijin's eyes intently, and the eager emotions that had been suppressed for a long time once again surged in his heart. He bit his lower lip hard, and suddenly an indescribable sadness rose in his heart.

Sometimes he really felt that Zhou Huaijin was both gentle and cruel.

He once mistook their friendship as a romantic relationship, but after this relationship was ruthlessly exposed, what he could not accept the most was that Zhou Huaijin's attitude towards him was the same from beginning to end.

No coldness, no avoidance.

It was like this before I knew his intentions, and it is still like this after I knew his intentions.

He even couldn't help but wonder if Zhou Huaijin didn't care about him at all, so he was indifferent to his feelings?

Yan Wen's deer eyes gradually dimmed, and he danced with Zhou Huaijin in silence.

After walking down the dance floor together, Zhou Huaijin grabbed the young master's wrist as he turned around and tried to walk towards Yan's father and Yan Heng, and said, " Yan Wen, there's still a while before the banquet ends. If you feel bored, why don't you stay with me? "

Feeling the warm touch of his wrist against his palm, Yan Wen lowered his eyelids, hiding the dark color in his eyes, and said: " I still have something to deal with, Huai Jin, let's get together next time when we are free. "

Zhou Huaijin originally thought that as long as he kept Yan Wen under his nose, he wouldn't have to worry about someone secretly giving the young master drugged wine. Now, after hearing what Yan Wen said, it was not easy to force it.

Looking at the young master's leaving back, he sighed softly, and when he was about to turn around to find Chu Ci, a teasing voice suddenly came to his ears.

" Brother Zhou, didn't you say you couldn't dance? Why did you run onto the dance floor with others? Look at you, running onto the dance floor would be fine, but you also kept stepping on others' feet. "

Chu Ci put his arm on Zhou Huaijin's shoulder and said, " Fortunately Yan Wen has a good temper. If it were another Omega , he would not only step back on you, but also throw water in your face. "

Zhou Huaijin turned his head and saw Chu Ci's expression of watching a good show, and said softly: " You also said it was ordinary. "

" ... "

Chu Ci was actually speechless.

Seeing that he stopped talking, Zhou Huaijin looked in the direction of Yan Wen, always paying attention to the young master and the people around him.

From the beginning of the banquet till now, it seemed as if the eyes of his brothers were fixed on Yan Wen. Chu Ci could not help but ask, " If you were so worried about Yan Wen, why didn't you call him over just now? Wouldn't it be much better for the two of us to watch him from close by? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " He has something to do. "

Can anything be more important than life?

Chu Ci wanted to grab Zhou Huaijin by the collar and shake him out of Yan Wen's beauty, but when he was about to say it, he felt that it was too late to say anything, so he patted his shoulder and said, " It's okay. With the two of us watching over him, your Yan Wen will be fine. " The two stood closer to Yan Wen, chatting while paying attention to the movements around the young master, and soon discovered something unusual.

After leaving Zhou Huaijin, Yan Wen ate a few cakes in the dessert area. When he was bored, he saw Yan Heng and Liu Hao walking towards him aggressively.

" Yan Wen, you knew that Liu Hao was my best brother, yet you still humiliated him at the banquet! "

A sneer appeared on Yan Wen's jade-like face, and he said in a deep voice: " I clearly said that I didn't want to dance, but he still dragged me against my will. Why should I give him face? "

As soon as these words came out, Liu Hao's face suddenly became distorted and hideous.

Yan Heng was just about to slap Yan Wen in the face when he unexpectedly saw Zhou Huaijin standing not far from Yan Wen.

The man's face was extremely familiar. His cheek, which had been aching for a month, began to ache again. Thinking of the punch he received at Shu Jiuxiang, Yan Heng reluctantly withdrew his hand and handed Yan Wen a glass of wine, saying, " I can let you off the hook for today. As long as you drink ten glasses of wine as punishment and apologize to Liu Hao, this matter will be over. "

Zhou Huaijin listened to every word of the conversation between the three people, and when he saw the glass of wine in Yan Heng's hand, he immediately became alert.

In the original book, the reason why Yan Wen accidentally drank the wine that was supposed to be drunk by the heroine was because someone disguised himself as a waiter sneaked into the banquet and put drugs in a bottle of wine. The bottle of wine was originally intended for Cheng Bitong to drink, but was accidentally brought to Yan Heng by another waiter.

Liu Hao happened to find Yan Heng at this time and told him frankly that he had a crush on Yan Wen and wanted to have a romantic encounter with her. The two of them then took the unopened bottle of wine and tried to get Yan Wen drunk so that he could control her.

Yan Wen drank a few glasses of wine with ingredients added to it and lost his mind. He grabbed the knife on the table and stabbed Cheng Bitong in confusion. He was pinned to the ground by Ye Hanfeng.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin was about to step forward to stop him, but he saw Yan Wen took the wine glass and slowly handed it to Yan Heng, saying: " Brother, there is a saying that a son's poor education is the fault of his father. You just said that I embarrassed Liu Hao, so the first glass of wine should be from Dad to Liu Hao. Dad is not here now, so you, as the eldest brother, should take on the responsibility of being the eldest brother. "

Yan Heng originally wanted to embarrass Yan Wen, but he didn't expect that he would be embarrassed by Yan Wen.

He and Liu Hao exchanged a glance. In the end, the desire to get Yan Wen drunk prevailed.

Yan Heng took the wine glass and said to Liu Hao: " Brother, this glass of wine is for you on behalf of my brother. "

After saying this, he quickly poured the wine down his throat.

Then, he took the bottle from the table beside him, poured another glass, and handed it to Yan Wen, " I have already helped you drink the first glass of wine, Yan Wen, quickly toast the next nine glasses to Liu Hao. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-08-03

09:02:45-2022-08-04 09:00: 02——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Crane from the sky, 1 bottle of Little Clown;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 66

Yan Wen took the wine glass and was about to say something to get away with the toast when he heard a deep and pleasant voice behind him.

" Isn't it just a toast? I'll make the toast for him. "

Hearing this, his heart trembled . He turned his head and saw Zhou Huaijin walking towards him with a bottle of wine in his left hand and a goblet in his right hand.

After walking to Yan Wen's side, Zhou Huaijin poured a full glass of white wine into the goblet , drank it all, and said, " Yan Wen is my boyfriend. If he did anything wrong, I am also responsible . Gentlemen , can you tell me specifically what he did wrong that deserves ten glasses of wine? "

" If you can tell, I will toast the remaining nine cups of wine to Mr. Liu on behalf of Yan Wen. " He smiled gently , but his dark eyes were emotionless. " If you can't tell , please punish yourselves with twenty cups. After all, my Wen Wen is not someone who can be slandered or humiliated by anyone. "

After the dancing incident just now , Liu Hao hated Zhou Huaijin so much that his teeth were itching.

Seeing him interrupt her again , she glared at him and said, " Zhou Huaijin, it's you again! I haven't settled the score with you just now, but you came to me on your own accord. "

Liu Hao was an impulsive and irritable person who never considered the consequences . He rolled up his sleeves and was about to beat Zhou Huaijin .

Yan Heng and Zhou Huaijin had a brief fight at Shu Jiuxiang and had a deep sense of his martial arts strength . His often painful cheeks could explain it all.

Seeing that Liu Hao wanted to hit someone, he quickly pressed down his raised strong arm and said, " Liu Hao, don't be impulsive. Zhou Huaijin is ..."

Before he could finish his words, Yan Heng was thrown away by the furious Liu Hao. The fat and big-eared Liu Hao was exceptionally strong. He was thrown back a few steps. If it weren't for the dining table blocking him, he would have been thrown flat on his back.

Yan Heng tried his best to keep his body steady . When he was about to stand up, he felt a stabbing pain in his head. The next second, he completely lost consciousness.

On the other side, after Liu Hao shook off Yan Heng who was in the way, he was about to pounce on Zhou Huaijin when he felt a sharp pain in his back, as if something sharp had sunk deep into his flesh.

He screamed and looked back, only to meet Yan Heng's eyes which were filled with cruelty and madness.

As soon as Zhou Huaijin saw Yan Heng stabbing Liu Hao with a dinner knife, he quickly grabbed Yan Wen's wrist and protected him behind himself. Then he watched coldly as Yan Heng pulled out the dinner knife and stabbed Liu Hao in the back again.

Blood dripped from the two wounds onto the ground, staining the porcelain white floor red.

" Murder ! Murder ! "

" Ah! There's so much blood! Call the police! "

" Someone come quickly! If we don't stop it, someone will die! "

Today is Cheng Bitong's 25th birthday. Ye Hanfeng didn't want anyone to die at his girlfriend's birthday party. When everyone was trying to back away, he quickly stepped forward and restrained Yan Heng from behind.

Alphas stood up one after another and helped Ye Hanfeng tie up the frantic Yan Heng.

This incident happened too suddenly. Seeing Liu Hao's white suit stained with blood, Cheng's father quickly asked someone to send Liu Hao, who had been stabbed twice in the back and was in a coma, to the hospital. Then he took out his mobile phone and called the police in an extremely calm manner.

Zhou Huaijin didn't care about this farce at all. He pulled Yan Wen to an inconspicuous corner and said, " This birthday party was broadcast live online. Many people saw the scene of Yan Heng killing people . I'm afraid it will soon become a hot topic. The Yan family is a business family, so they will definitely be affected by this incident. "

" Yan Wen, I'll be frank with you. Your father has always favored Yan Heng. Now Yan Heng and Liu Hao are talking to you. One of them is going crazy and hurting people, and the other is not sure whether he is alive or dead. Only you are safe and sound. Your father might vent his anger on you. Do you want to ..."

When he said this, he felt his heart tighten. What he originally thought was perfectly normal suddenly became difficult to say after seeing Yan Wen's pure deer eyes.

Yan Wen waited for a while and couldn't help asking: " What? "

Zhou Huaijin's black eyelashes trembled, " Do you want to leave the Yan family temporarily? If you have no place to live, you can live in my house ... Of course, you can also live in the Chen family. Your uncle loves you so much, you will be safe staying with him. "

Yan Wen really wanted to go back with Zhou Huaijin and live in that small but warm rental house.

But the man made it very clear last time that he likes girls, and as long as the other party is a girl, he doesn't even care about the gender. If I really go home with him, wouldn't I lose even the most basic human self-esteem?

Besides ... I still have things to do and cannot leave the Yan family for the time being.

" Huai Jin, let me think about it again. "

Zhou Huaijin knew that Yan Wen's consideration was actually a disguised rejection, so he did not mention the matter again. Anyway, he had already reminded everyone that needed to be reminded.

" By the way, when I got home yesterday, I found that you left something in my bedroom. Do you want to come and get it, or should I bring it to you? "

" Those things are not important, just throw them away ..." Yan Wen paused for a moment, not knowing what he had in mind, and asked: " What are they? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Your keys and USB drive. "

Hearing these two things, Yan Wen seemed to be relieved. After thinking for a moment, he said, " Because of Yan Heng's matter, I probably won't be able to go out these days. Huai Jin, please pick a free time to send it to me. "

This answer was exactly what Zhou Huaijin wanted.

Although the young master insisted on staying at the Yan family, Yan's father and Yan Heng's mother were there, so he was a little worried. He was afraid that Yan Wen would be bullied by these two people, so he wanted to go see the young master under the pretext of delivering something.

If Yan Wen is not doing well, even if he is knocked unconscious, he must be taken out of the Yan family, Zhou Huaijin thought.

" Okay, I'll send it to you then. "

While the two were talking, the police came to the Cheng family auditorium. After collecting evidence at the scene, they wanted to take Yan Heng, the stabbed person, back to the police station. Yan's father was concerned about his eldest son and was anxious to go to the police station with him, so naturally he had no time to care about Yan Wen.

The police car hovering outside the golden auditorium left the Cheng family after taking Yan Heng away.

Yan Heng killing someone just now was still vivid in their minds. Looking at the bloodstains on the white tiles, the other guests did not dare to stay any longer and said goodbye and left one after another.

The reason why Zhou Huaijin came to this banquet was entirely to protect Yan Wen. Now that the young master was safe and sound, he naturally wanted to leave the Cheng family and return to his own rental house.

the Omega beside him who looked even more exquisite and beautiful after putting on makeup . He paused for a moment and asked, " The party is almost over, young master, do you want to stay here or go home? "

Yan Wen said: " Go home. "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Did you drive? "

Yan Wen said: " It's open, the car is parked outside. "

Cao Ning, who had been following Yan Wen, was missing. Zhou Huaijin was a little worried that he would be in danger if he went home alone. But when he heard that he had driven the car, he felt relieved and said, " Be careful on your way. "

Yan Wen said: " You too. "

After saying goodbye briefly, Zhou Huaijin looked around and saw Chu Ci sitting on the steps waiting for him at the entrance of the auditorium.

He walked up, patted Chu Ci on the shoulder, and said, " Let's go home. "

Chu Ci stood up, brushed off the dust on his butt, and looked behind him curiously, " Where's Yan Wen? His brother has something like this, and he must be scared as an Omega . I thought you would take him home. "

Zhou Huaijin pressed Chu Ci's head back with his palm and said, " It was his brother who hurt people, not him. What should he be afraid of? "

" Brother Zhou, I can tell you've never been in a relationship before. " Chu Ci combed his messed up hair and said, " Omegas are delicate and timid. He saw blood today and will probably have nightmares tonight. Aren't you afraid that he will get upset if you let him go home alone? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Yan Wen is different from other Omegas . He won't be afraid of such trivial matters. "

Back then in the alley, the young master broke one of Qi Yuanbai's fingers with his bare hands. How could he have a nightmare because of today's murder scene?

" Your boyfriend, you have the final say. " Chu Ci grabbed Zhou Huaijin's arm and pulled him towards the Cheng family's garage, saying, " I see you came here by taxi today. It's so late now, and it's hard to get a taxi near the Cheng family. Can I drive you back? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Thank you for your help. "

Chu Ci waved his hand and said, " There's nothing to worry about between us brothers. Brother Zhou, you run back and forth between the crew and the rental house all day long. It's not convenient without a car. I'll give you a car. "

Last time Yan Wen wanted to give him five million, and this time Chu Ci wanted to give him a car. Zhou Huaijin really wanted to complain, could it be that the way rich people in this world express their concern is not always so "plain and simple"?

He refused: " No, I will have money soon ..."

Before he finished speaking, there was a ding-dong sound from the phone. Zhou Huaijin stopped talking, took out his phone and saw that there was suddenly a huge amount of money in the original owner's personal account.

—— 5,000,000 ;

Zhou Huaijin subconsciously felt that he had been scammed and was afraid that someone would soon call and say that the money had been transferred to the wrong person and ask him to return the money.

Seeing his brother's frown, Chu Ci thought he had encountered some difficulties. With the mentality that brothers should share weal and woe, he leaned over to take a look and was shocked.

" This, this , this ... Is this what you meant by you will be rich soon? Brother Zhou, you are more than rich, you are a wealthy man! No wonder you didn't ask me to give you a car. "

Zhou Huaijin said calmly: " Chu Ci, I have been scammed. Believe it or not, someone will call me soon and say that they have transferred the wrong amount and ask me to return the money. "

"

Seeing Chu Ci's puzzled face, he explained: " This money was actually borrowed from a loan website by criminals using my personal information. The money I returned was actually this online loan. "

Chapter 67

Listening to Zhou Huaijin's flawless analysis , Chu Ci really wanted to reach out and touch the temperature of his brother's forehead to see if he had a fever that had damaged his brain.

But his fear of Zhou Huaijin's fighting power effectively dispelled this idea . He was speechless for a moment and said, " Brother Zhou , the account to which I transferred the money to you has the Yan family's logo. This five million should be the money your boyfriend sent you. "

Zhou Huaijin lowered his head and stared at the screen of his mobile phone for a long time but couldn't see where the Yan family's logo was. Isn't this just a very ordinary account?

Generally speaking, only people who have registered a company before will pay too much attention to the company logo . For example , Chu Ci memorized the logos of major companies under the influence of his father.

Zhou Huaijin is just an ordinary actor, so it's normal that he doesn't know him.

Thinking of this , Chu Ci stopped struggling and explained seriously: " In order to distinguish the remittances of various companies , the first six digits of each company's account have fixed numbers. For example, the Yan family's fixed number is 067795. Brother Zhou , take a closer look at that account. Are the first six digits this number? "

Zhou Huaijin looked at it carefully and found that what Chu Ci said was exactly right.

Therefore , the sudden five million was not sent to him by the scammer , but by Yan Wen.

" That's it , Chu Ci , you are right, this money should be given to me by Yan Wen. "

Chu Ci looked at Zhou Huaijin's still lit phone screen with envy , and said with emotion: " Your Yan Wen is so good to you, no wonder you are willing to coax him. If I had such a good-looking and caring boyfriend, I would bring meals to his bedside every day to serve him. "

" If that's the case, I'm afraid you'll despise him for being lazy and ignorant. " Zhou Huaijin joked.

Since the banquet began, he has heard Chu Ci refer to him as "young boyfriend" or "your Yan Wen" too many times. Zhou Huaijin really wanted to clarify that he and Yan Wen were just friends, but the young master's remarks at the banquet had already made netizens who watched the live broadcast confirm that they were a couple.

If he is used to denying now, and then lets the cat out of the bag in public, wouldn't that damage the young master's reputation in vain?

Besides ... Zhou Huaijin is not sure what he feels towards Yan Wen now, so he subconsciously does not want to deny the relationship that was mentioned by the young master himself.

As they were talking, the two walked to the Cheng family's parking lot. Chu Ci opened the car door and sat in the driver's seat. Zhou Huaijin sat in the passenger seat, fastened his seat belts, and the car drove out of the Cheng family.

By the time the car arrived at the rental house, it was already very dark. Zhou Huaijin watched Chu Ci leave and turned to go upstairs.

To his surprise, the original owner's brother did not fall asleep at this time, but sat quietly on the sofa with a book in his hand. When he saw him coming back, he immediately put down the book in his hand and said, " Brother, you are finally back. "

" It's already this late, why haven't you gone to bed yet? " Zhou Huaijin asked as he closed the door and put on slippers.

Zhou Xiaozhan's eyes flashed, and he said, " Today, my mother called me and said that my father's illness was getting worse and worse, and asked me to go back and get married as soon as possible, and then use the betrothal gift to treat my father's illness. "

At this point, he lowered his head slightly, hiding all the emotions in his eyes in the shadows, " Brother, what do you think I should do? Should I go back? "

Zhou Huaijin did not answer but asked: " How much gift did they give you? "

Zhou Xiaozhan said: " Three hundred thousand. "

After hearing this number, Zhou Huaijin already had a plan in mind for his father's illness. Although there were five million in the original owner's personal account, the money was given by Yan Wen. As the saying goes, one cannot receive rewards without merit, so he definitely cannot touch the five million. He has to find another opportunity to return the money to the young master.

Within three days, his Battlefield 3 game account will be able to reach the maximum level. By then, if he takes on a few more tasks, he will be able to get 300,000 yuan soon. After using this 300,000 yuan to treat Zhou's father's illness, it can be regarded as repaying Zhou's father and mother for their kindness to this body.

By then, he and the Zhou family would no longer owe each other anything.

Zhou Huaijin said: " Stay here with me first, I will think of a solution, and you can go home after this matter is resolved. "

Zhou Xiaozhan bit his lower lip hard, his voice lowered, and said, " Okay. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I still have some things to deal with, you should go to bed early. "

As soon as he finished speaking, he walked past the living room and went straight into the bedroom. Zhou Huaijin first closed the bedroom door, then took out his mobile phone, thought for a moment, and sent a WeChat message to Zhou's mother.

Zhou Huaijin: Is Dad's illness serious? Does he need treatment as soon as possible?

This time the reply was not as fast as the previous two times. He waited for almost half an hour before receiving a reply.

Mother Zhou: Ah Jin, why are you so concerned about this all of a sudden? Tell me the truth, is Xiao Zhan at your place? Did that damned boy say anything to you?

The letter should have been handwritten. I don't know if it was because of excitement or something else, but he typed the truth into reality.

Zhou Huaijin: He is here with me.

Zhou Huaijin: I have been an actor for so many years and I still have some money. If your father's illness needs urgent treatment, I will transfer 300,000 yuan to you now.

Things have their priorities. If it wasn't the most critical moment, he really didn't want to touch Yan Wen's money; if the original owner's father's illness was really serious and required immediate treatment, he would not ignore it.

Anyway, it will take some time for the young master to get his money back. At worst, he can wait until he earns 300,000 yuan and deposit it into his personal account, and then return the money to the young master in one go.

Zhou's mother: Ajin, just take care of yourself.

Zhou's mother: The doctor said that your father's illness needs to be treated slowly and there is no rush to pay the money. The reason I said that to Xiao Zhan was because I wanted him to come back and get married.

After reading this, Zhou Huaijin roughly understood the whole story.

Zhou's father suddenly fell ill. In order to pay for his medical treatment, Zhou's mother forced Zhou Xiaozhan to marry someone else, wanting to use the 300,000 yuan betrothal gift to pay for his father's medical treatment. Zhou Xiaozhan was unwilling to marry, so she ran away from the marriage and went to find the original owner. Zhou's mother couldn't find Zhou Xiaozhan, so she lied that Zhou's father was seriously ill, trying to trick Zhou Xiaozhan into going home to get married so that she could get the 300,000 yuan betrothal gift as soon as possible.

Since Zhou's father's illness did not require urgent treatment, Zhou Huaijin stopped replying to Zhou's mother and called Yan Wen instead.

The phone was silent for a few seconds, and then a very clear and soft music sounded. After about half a minute, the call was picked up by the other party.

" Hello. "

Yan Wen's voice on the phone was a little distorted and hoarse, as if he had cried. Zhou Huaijin's heart tightened inexplicably and he subconsciously asked: " Young master, what's wrong with you? Is someone bullying you? "

Yan Wen on the other end was silent for a moment and said, " It's okay, no one bullies me. Huaijin, do you have anything to do with me? "

Because the young master didn't come to the crew, he couldn't film Chu Ling. The main filming in the next few days would be Shen Linxuan's scenes. Therefore, Zhou Huaijin originally planned to wait until Saturday to go see Yan Wen and send the keys and USB flash drive over. At this moment, when he heard the young master's obviously nasal voice, he suddenly changed his mind, " I'm free tomorrow and I'm going to go to your house, just in time to deliver the things you left behind. "

Chapter 68

Just after he finished saying this , Zhou Huaijin keenly heard a burst of very light and slow footsteps, as if they were moving slowly from the living room towards the bedroom.

After about half a minute, the extremely faint footsteps disappeared at the bedroom door , and were replaced by an extremely shallow breathing sound.

With his experience of surviving in the apocalypse , he instantly determined that someone was crouching outside and eavesdropping.

Besides him, there was only Zhou Xiaozhan in this rental house, so it was obvious who the eavesdropper was.

Ever since he first met Zhou Xiaozhan, Zhou Huaijin had keenly noticed some abnormalities in the original owner's younger brother. Later, when he discovered that the original owner's younger brother had entered the bedroom without permission and rummaged through things, that strange feeling became even stronger.

After discovering that the original owner's younger brother was hiding outside the door and eavesdropping, Zhou Huaijin was convinced that Zhou Xiaozhan must have some ulterior motive in approaching him during this period.

After all, in the original book, the original owner's younger brother never came to the big city to find the original owner. He originally thought that this plot that did not appear in the original book was caused by the butterfly effect, but now it seems that it is not, and it is even very likely to be a conspiracy.

Although he thought so in his heart, Zhou Huaijin remained calm and continued to talk on the phone with the young master.

"Tomorrow?" Yan Wen's voice sounded a little flustered. After a pause, he said hesitantly, "Huai Jin, I have something to do these days. How about you come back in a few days to deliver the things?"

Ever since returning from the isolated island, Yan Wen had been almost completely obedient to him and rarely refused him.

Hearing the always obedient Yan Wen's refusal, Zhou Huaijin felt more and more that Yan Wen had been bullied at the Yan family. Because he didn't want to deceive the young master, he said half-truthfully: "If you don't come to the set, the director will temporarily remove Chu Ling's role." It has been put on hold. In the next month, I will focus on filming Shen Linxuan's scenes. Therefore, he specifically asked me to have a good rest tomorrow. I am afraid I will stay on the set."

The implication is that he is only free tomorrow.

There was no immediate answer on the other end of the phone, but there was a rustling sound, as if he was rummaging for something. After a long while, he hesitated and said: "Then you can come tomorrow. I will send the address of Yan's family to you later. you."

"Okay." Thinking of the five million in his personal account, Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips and said bluntly: "That five million, did you give me?"

Yan Wen said: "Well, I gave it to you."

The expression on Zhou Huaijin's face gradually became complicated.

At the Cheng family's banquet, he once said that fame was not as real to him as money. Yan Wen must have felt that those words had ruined his reputation on the Internet, so he wanted to compensate him with five million.

Over the years, no one has ever taken his casual words to heart and put them into practice like Yan Wen did. Now, he really doesn't know what to do with Yan Wen.

"Yan Wen, can you tell me what you like about me?"

Yan Wen was silent for a while, then said gently, " Growing up, apart from my uncle's family, no one has ever been so kind to me without any purpose. From the time we met until now, you have always been very kind to me. Isn't it normal for me to like you? "

Is it just because of this?

Zhou Huaijin's eyes dimmed, and his expression suddenly faded. " So that's how it is. Yan Wen, I have something else to do, so I'll hang up first. "

Yan Wen was very concerned about everything about Zhou Huaijin. After listening for a few seconds, he could tell the coldness in his voice and couldn't help but ask cautiously, " Huaijin, what's wrong? Did I say something wrong? "

Zhou Huaijin's tone was still gentle, " No, it's very late, you should go to bed early. "

As soon as he finished speaking, he hung up the phone neatly, leaned back, and threw himself into the soft bed. Then he heard a rustling sound again. It seemed that Zhou Xiaozhan didn't hear the sound in the bedroom for a long time, so he sneaked back to the living room.

Zhou Huaijin was very confused now and had no time to care about him.

After lying there for a while, he picked up his phone again. Just as he was about to click on the contacts, a WeChat message popped up at the top of the screen with only three words in the note – Young Master.

Young Master: Huaijin, I will wait for you tomorrow.

Zhou Huaijin lowered his eyes and ignored the message. He just called the director and said he wanted to take a day off tomorrow because he had something to do.

The web drama "Chang'an" mainly tells the story between Shen Linxuan and Chu Ling. One of the leading actors has already asked for leave. No matter what, the other leading actor cannot be missing, otherwise it will slow down the progress of the entire crew.

Zhou Huaijin originally thought that the director would simply reject his request for leave, but he didn't expect that the director would agree without any hesitation, leaving a lot of rhetoric stuck in his throat useless.

USB flash drive that Yan Wen had left on the bedside table into a small bag, thinking of sending them to the young master tomorrow.

The sky is slightly exposed, and the clouds gather on the horizon, showing a faint red color.

Zhou Huaijin rarely suffered from insomnia yesterday. He tossed and turned countless times and had a very restless sleep all night. When he woke up from his sleep, it was already noon.

The sun was too scorching at noon and it was not suitable to go out, but he was really worried about Yan Wen's situation in the Yan family, so he did not stay for too long. He first washed up simply, then picked up the bag and wanted to go out.

As soon as he walked into the living room, a pleasant telephone ringtone came from his pocket. Zhou Huaijin took out the phone. Zhou Xiaozhan, who had been sitting on the sofa, pricked up his ears and looked towards him secretly.

Noticing the original owner's brother's small movements, he calmly answered the unknown number.

" Hello, are you Mr. Zhou? "

The person who spoke had a deep voice, like a middle-aged man. Zhou Huaijin didn't know him, so he said, " It's me, what's wrong? "

" It's like this, Mr. Zhou. Your brother, Mr. Chu, fell off the wire while filming today. His head hit the ground and he bled a lot. We couldn't contact Mr. Chu's parents, so we had to look for you. "

Because the situation was serious, his tone was particularly urgent. " Your brother is now in Huikang Hospital. Although his life has been saved thanks to our doctors' strenuous efforts, it will be difficult for him to receive the next treatment if you don't pay the fee as soon as possible. Come and pay the fee. If you delay any longer, your brother will become a fool because of the untimely treatment. "

Zhou Huaijin only has one friend with the surname Chu, and Chu Ci was indeed filming on the set today, but ... why did the other party say that Chu Ci was his younger brother?

Puzzled, Zhou Huaijin frowned and said, " Sir, I would like to ask, why do you say Mr. Chu is my brother? "

" Oh my! It's already this time and you're still asking such irrelevant questions! " The other party explained anxiously:

" The people who sent him to the hospital had already left. We had no choice but to check Mr. Chu's phone. We originally wanted to contact his parents to pay the bill, but when we couldn't get through, we noticed that there was someone named Brother Zhou in the family category, so we thought you were a reconstituted family, so we called you. What? Aren't you Mr. Chu's brother? "

It seems like something Chu Ci would do to classify him as a family member in an inappropriate way.

Zhou Huaijin said: " I am his brother. Please wait a moment. I will go to the hospital to pay the bill right away. "

Just after hanging up the phone, Zhou Xiaozhan, who was sitting on the sofa, stood up suddenly, his face full of worry, and asked: " Brother, what happened? Are you going out? " Before this, no matter what Zhou Huaijin did outside, Zhou Xiaozhan always kept silent and never asked any questions. Seeing him acting so abnormally, he suppressed the fluctuations in his eyes and told the truth: " My friend was injured on the set, and I need to go to the hospital to pay the bill now. "

" I see. " Zhou Xiaozhan lowered his eyes, pretending to have just noticed the bag in Zhou Huaijin's hand, and said, " Brother, what's in your hand? "

Zhou Huaijin raised the small bag in his hand and said, " Another friend of mine left his things here with me. I originally made an appointment with him and planned to deliver them to him today, but now I'm afraid I have to find another time. "

" Since we've already made an appointment, wouldn't it be a bit bad to break it? " Zhou Xiaozhan stepped forward and took the initiative to say, " Brother, I've been here for so long, and you've always taken care of me. I haven't done anything for you yet. How about this, I'll help you send it over to him? "

After hearing Zhou Xiaozhan finally reveal the ultimate goal, Zhou Huaijin stared at the original owner's brother for a while, and a cold light flashed in his ink-black eyes.

He handed the small bag over and said, " Thank you for your help. I will send you the address of my friend's house later. Just say my name when you get there. "

Zhou Xiaozhan took the small bag and said with a smile, " No trouble. "

After sending the address of the Yan family to Zhou Xiaozhan, Zhou Huaijin went out first and called the director. After confirming that Chu Ci was indeed seriously injured in the fall while hanging on the wire on the crew and was sent to the hospital, he dialed the unknown number just now.

After the call was connected, he first made an excuse, saying that he encountered a traffic jam on the way to the hospital and would not be able to get to the hospital in a short time. The middle-aged man on the other end of the phone became a little panicked after hearing this.

After learning that the other party was a doctor at Huikang Hospital, Zhou Huaijin took this opportunity to say that he could give the other party the money first so that he could pay Chu Ci's medical expenses and proceed with the next treatment as soon as possible.

The other party hesitated for a moment, and for the patient's health, agreed to the proposal. Zhou Huaijin added the other party on WeChat using his mobile phone number. The other party's WeChat avatar was a middle-aged man in a white coat, and his WeChat name was Huikang Hospital – Dr. Yang.

Because he was worried, he looked through the other party's circle of friends and found that all the posts on Dr. Yang's circle of friends were related to the disease, and the earliest one was posted two years ago.

Zhou Huaijin felt relieved a little and transferred the medical expenses to Dr. Yang as he said.

After doing everything, he stopped a car on the road and went to the Yan family.

He wanted to see what conspiracy the original owner's brother had with the young master.

Chapter 69

The taxi sped all the way and soon arrived at Yan's house according to the address Zhou Huaijin gave.

Compared with the magnificence of the Cheng family, the Yan family seemed rather ordinary.

The villa in front of him was classical and solemn, with the hollow carved door wide open inwards , and two people in security uniforms standing upright on both sides of the door.

The reason why Zhou Huaijin asked Zhou Xiaozhan to help deliver the things was to see what the original owner's brother was up to . Therefore, he did not plan to enter through the front door openly to avoid alerting the enemy.

After paying and getting off the car, he walked around the main gate of the Yan family and went to the side of the villa. The fence outside the villa was two meters high . For Zhou Huaijin , jumping over it was a simple matter.

He lowered his body and looked around . After finding that there were no pedestrians around, he quickly reached out to climb the top of the fence and jumped into the wall with nimble movements.

It was just past one in the afternoon, the hottest time of the day. The maids and servants of the Yan family went to take a nap after lunch, while Yan's father and mother were running around outside to deal with Yan Heng's stabbing and the plummeting share price of the Yan family. Therefore , the Yan family is extremely quiet at this moment, almost deserted.

Zhou Huaijin first glanced at the living room and found it empty , so he guessed that the young master should be receiving the original owner's brother in his bedroom.

When the two lived together in a rental house , Yan Wen had briefly told Zhou Huaijin about his living environment. The Yan family's villa has three floors , and each floor has its own unique scenery . Yan's father and mother live on the first floor , Yan Heng and Yan Wen live on the second floor, and the top third floor is for guests who come to visit the Yan family.

If it is true as Yan Wen said, that Yan Heng occupied the sunny room on the second floor, then it is not difficult to guess where the young master's room is.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin walked a few steps to the side of the house, climbed the wall with his bare hands, and soon climbed to the balcony of the southernmost room on the second floor. There was a half-person-high green potted plant on the right side of the balcony. If he kept crouching, it would be able to completely hide his body.

Opposite the small balcony is not a back door, but a square glass window. Through the transparent glass, you can clearly see the scene in the bedroom.

The bedroom is clean and tidy. There is a large bed at the innermost side. Opposite the head of the bed is a wooden dressing table. Parallel to the dressing table is a huge wardrobe. In front of the wardrobe is a small round table.

Yan Wen and Zhou Xiaozhan sat opposite each other, each with a cup of tea in hand, and it was obvious that they had been talking for a long time.

Seeing that the young master seemed to be safe and sound, Zhou Huaijin was still a little worried, so he looked at him carefully from top to bottom through the window and found that he looked a little paler than before.

The bedroom had good soundproofing, so he couldn't hear the two people's conversation. He could only see that they both had faint smiles on their faces, their lips moving, and they seemed to be having a very pleasant conversation.

Could it be that he guessed wrong? Did the original owner's brother just come to give the young master something? Zhou Huaijin was confused and couldn't help thinking.

At this moment, he saw a small accompanying drone hovering outside the floor-to-ceiling glass window facing the bed, and a miniature camera was installed on the fuselage of the aircraft.

Something is wrong. Something is very wrong.

Zhou Huaijin frowned and was about to climb to the top floor to smash the drone to the ground when Yan Wen in the bedroom drank a sip of tea and his expression suddenly changed. He stared at Zhou Xiaozhan for a long time, and his eyes suddenly darkened, as if he had seen something extremely hateful.

A hint of ferocity emerged on his delicate and handsome face, and then he overturned the table and pounced heavily on the frightened Zhou Xiaozhan, pinning him down firmly under him, strangling his neck tightly, muttering something.

The young master's condition at the moment is really not right, as if his mind is controlled by something.

There was a drone outside the window filming the scene in the bedroom. Zhou Huaijin didn't dare to waste time. He used all his strength and punched the glass.

With a "bang", the glass shattered into pieces. He took off his coat and wrapped it around his hands, knocked off all the remaining glass fragments on all sides, and turned over and went into the bedroom.

At the same time, after strangling Zhou Xiaozhan to the point of suffocation, Yan Wen picked up the broken pieces of the teacup on the ground, and stabbed Zhou Xiaozhan's abdomen fiercely without caring about his own cut and bleeding palms.

Zhou Xiaozhan screamed, and in an instant, blood gushed out from his abdomen, staining half of Yan Wen's cheek red.

Even so, he still felt unsatisfied, so he pulled out the teacup fragment that was deeply stuck in Zhou Xiaozhan's abdomen, and stabbed it a few more times quickly. When he was about to insert the fragment into the neck of the person under him, his wrist was firmly grasped by a white and broad hand, and he could not move.

While Zhou Huaijin grabbed Yan Wen's hand, he picked up a hard object nearby with his other hand and threw it heavily at the French window. The hard object broke the window with the sharp wind and then hit the drone along the trajectory of the throw, knocking it down from the second floor.

After doing all this, he glanced at Zhou Xiaozhan, who was breathing out more than breathing in, and said to Yan Wen, " Yan Wen, wake up! "

Yan Wen's eyes were red, and the deer eyes he looked at Zhou Huaijin were no longer full of affection as before, but were filled with overwhelming hatred. He clenched the broken pieces of the teacup and stabbed the man opposite him in the neck with force, saying hatefully: " Yan Anguo, I will kill you! "

Yan Anguo is Yan Wen's father and the murderer who killed Yan Wen's mother.

Zhou Huaijin paused, without having time to think, he grabbed Yan Wen's slender wrist bone, exerted a little force, and the broken pieces of the teacup in the young man's hand fell off.

Without a sharp weapon, Yan Wen tried to strangle his neck with his cut and bloody palms, but Zhou Huaijin clamped both wrists of the young man with one hand and held him tightly in his arms.

" Yan Wen, look at me carefully. I am Zhou Huaijin, not Yan Anguo. " As he spoke, he leaned down and approached the bloody face of the Omega , and spoke in a gentle voice. As soon as he heard the words "Zhou Huaijin", Yan Wen struggled even harder. When his hands and feet were powerless, he raised his cheek and bit the lips of the person opposite him viciously. He bit so hard that a bloody gash was left on the thin lips with just one bite. Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but hissed as he felt a sharp pain in his lips.

" Brother ... Brother ... save me ... "

At this moment, a faint cry for help came from the side. He turned his head and saw Zhou Xiaozhan reaching out his hand towards him. His face was extremely pale due to excessive blood loss, and his lips were moving as he uttered words for help.

In the final analysis, the original owner's brother was injured by Yan Wen with a sharp weapon. If Zhou Xiaozhan died, the young master would be guilty of murder .

Zhou Huaijin didn't want Yan Wen to repeat the mistakes of the original book, so even if the original owner's brother did have some conspiracy, he would not let him die so easily.

At the very least, he couldn't die at Yan Wen's hands.

He wanted to stand up and check Zhou Xiaozhan's injuries, but the young master bit his lips and refused to let go. Zhou Huaijin had no choice but to chop Yan Wen on the back of the neck with his palm, knocking him unconscious.

" Young Master, I didn't mean to knock you out. " He muttered to himself, then picked up Yan Wen and placed him on the bed.

Then, Zhou Huaijin called the emergency center, briefly described the injury and address, hung up the phone, and squatted down next to Zhou Xiaozhan.

" Brother ... I'm sorry ... please save me ..." Zhou Xiaozhan's pupils were a little dilated at this moment, and he begged weakly.

Zhou Huaijin took a look at his injuries and found that the young master had hit him very hard. The bruises on the original owner's brother's neck were minor. The most serious ones were on his abdomen. Although the fragments of the teacup were not long, Yan Wen stabbed the same place every time.

After being stabbed several times in succession, the wound on Zhou Xiaozhan's abdomen was so deep that the bone was visible. The bright red blood gathered into a pool on the ground, which looked very scary.

Zhou Huaijin found the medicine box in Yan Wen's bedroom, and after skillfully stopping the bleeding on his wound, he asked in a cold voice: " Zhou Xiaozhan, did you give Yan Wen the medicine? "

Zhou Xiaozhan was sweating profusely from the pain, his pale lips moving apart and together. Looking at Zhou Huaijin's hands constantly moving on his abdomen, he didn't dare to lie anymore and said, " Yes ... it's me ..."

Zhou Huaijin asked: " What medicine did you give him? "

Zhou Xiaozhan shook his head slightly, " Brother, I don't know, I really don't know. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " You gave him drugs, but you don't know what drugs you gave him. Do you believe what you said? "

" If I knew what drug I gave him, I ... how could I have fallen to this point? Brother, I really don't know ... what that drug was ..."

Zhou Xiaozhan murmured in despair: " He clearly said that this medicine is harmless! How could it turn out like this? Brother, my stomach hurts so much and my head feels dizzy. Am I going to die soon ..."

He? Who is he?

Hearing the key words, Zhou Huaijin asked again: " Who asked you to drug Yan Wen? "

Because of his emotional breakdown, the wound that had been healed with great difficulty opened again. Zhou Xiaozhan fainted from the pain and was unable to answer Zhou Huaijin's questions.

The original owner's brother just fainted, not died. He will know what he should know later, so there is no need to rush.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin stood up, walked to the bed and sat down, gently holding the back of Yan Wen's hand, and stared at the young man's palm that was cut by the fragments for a few seconds.

Just as he was about to treat the wound on the young master's palm, he heard the sound of an ambulance siren. He gently put down the young master's hand, held him horizontally in his arms, and walked out steadily.

As he expected, the ambulance was stopped outside the villa by the two security guards. The first aid personnel were trying hard to explain to the security guards. When they saw a handsome Alpha with blood on his hands walking out of the villa holding an Omega, they hurriedly said, "Look! I told you that it was someone inside who called the emergency center. Open the door quickly! You two can't afford to delay the patient's treatment!"

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-08-07

09:00:02-2022-08-08 09:00: 03——

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Xiao Wen 1 ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 70

Two security guards are stationed on both sides of the Yan family's gate all year round, and they have already gotten to know all the people in the Yan family.

to the Alpha with blood on his hands and asked cautiously: "Who are you? When did you enter the villa?"

"I was the one who called the emergency number. I'm Yan Wen's friend." Zhou Huaijin said as he turned sideways, exposing the face of the person in his arms to the two of them. "Your second young master has passed out for some reason, and there is a seriously injured and dying person in his bedroom. Hurry up and open the door and let the medical staff go in to save him. If we delay any longer, someone will die!"

When the two security guards saw Yan Wen covered in blood, they knew that the matter was serious.

Although they looked down on Yan Wen, the eldest young master had just gotten into trouble and the Yan family's shares had plummeted severely. At this juncture, if another murder occurred, the Yan family would be completely finished.

Thinking of this, they hurried over and opened the door.

Considering that the medical staff did not know the way, Zhou Huaijin asked a maid to lead the way. Three medical staff carried the stretcher and ran quickly towards Yan Wen's bedroom.

They were so fast that it seemed like they were racing against death.

Zhou Huaijin carried Yan Wen out of the Yan family and gently placed the young master on the small bed in the ambulance.

While the medical staff was examining Yan Wen, he jumped off the ambulance and said to the two security guards with a serious face, "Can you two go to the first floor facing Yan Wen's window and find a drone? Send it to the hospital immediately after you find it. Your second young master wants it."

The two security guards did not listen to his words. They just nodded perfunctorily and agreed to the task casually.

Soon, two medical staff came out of the villa carrying a stretcher. Zhou Xiaozhan was lying on the stretcher with a pale face, and it was unknown whether he was alive or dead.

After the two injured and Zhou Huaijin, the accompanying person, got on the ambulance, the ambulance rushed to the hospital. During this period, Zhou Xiaozhan did not answer any questions asked by the medical staff about why he was injured.

The ambulance quickly arrived at the hospital and Zhou Xiaozhan was sent to the emergency room. After examination by medical staff, Yan Wen only found a cut on the palm of his hand, so he was sent to the general ward.

Young Master Yan's condition before he was knocked unconscious was very abnormal.

Recalling what Zhou Xiaozhan said about drugging, Zhou Huaijin felt a little worried and asked the doctor to do a blood test on Yan Wen.

The blood test results would take one to two hours to come out, so Zhou Huaijin sat beside Yan Wen's bed and stared at him quietly.

I don't know how long it took, but suddenly a clear voice came from behind me, "Cousin-husband, why are you and my cousin here? What happened to my cousin?"

Zhou Huaijin turned around and saw a familiar face through the small glass strip on the ward door.

It's Chen Yun, Yan Wen's cousin.

Because of Yan Wen, Zhou Huaijin had a good impression of the Chen family. Although he silently complained about the title of cousin-in-law in his heart, he still immediately came to the door, opened the door and welcomed Chen Yun into the ward.

"Your cousin had an injury on his hand. I don't know what caused him to faint, so I sent him to the hospital and wanted the doctor to check his body." Zhou Huaijin replied.

Chen Yun walked to the bedside, looked at the large bloodstains on Yan Wen's cheek and clothes, and said in silence, "Cousin-husband, are you sure that the wound on your hand can spurt out so much blood? And it can also stain your face and clothes?"

Zhou Huaijin made up a lie: "That's chicken blood."

Chen Yun said "oh" and didn't know whether he believed it or not.

When he saw the layers of white bandages wrapped around Yan Wen's palms, he frowned in pain and said, "Then how did my cousin get hurt? Why didn't he tell my dad about his injury? If my dad and grandpa knew, they would be heartbroken!"

Given how much the Chen family cares about the young master, Zhou Huaijin knows that what Chen Yun said is not an exaggeration.

He thought for a moment, pursed his lips, and said, "He cut his hand while making chicken soup for me. I didn't tell you because I was afraid you would worry. His injury will be fine after applying some medicine."

Listening to Zhou Huaijin's explanation, Chen Yun had already figured out the cause of the incident in his mind.

It must be because Zhou Huaijin wanted to drink chicken soup. In order to show his virtuousness, the cousin wanted to make it for Zhou Huaijin himself, but he forgot that he

couldn't cook at all. In the process of killing the chicken , not only did he get covered in blood, but he also cut his hand.

Thinking of this, he raised his head, glanced at Zhou Huaijin, and his tone suddenly became lighter, " Cousin-law, my cousin has had a hard time these years. He finally has someone he can care about. I hope you can treat him well and don't let him down. "

Zhou Huaijin's eyebrows moved slightly, and he said: " Chen Yun, many things are not what you see ..."

Looking at Chen Yun's innocent face, which seemed to be completely unaware of love, some words were stuck in his throat, and he stopped talking and said, " By the way, why did you come to the hospital? "

Although Chen Yun was very curious about what Zhou Huaijin had left unsaid, since their relationship was just that, he suppressed his doubts and said, " My boyfriend fell and hurt his head. There's no one to take care of him. I was worried, so I came to the hospital to accompany him for a few days. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " So that's how it is. "

The two of them met because of Yan Wen, and they didn't have much in common. After they finished talking about the only topic, no one spoke, and the huge ward was eerily quiet for a moment.

Just then, the doctor knocked on the door and came in. Seeing two people standing in the ward, without much hesitation, he handed the test report to Zhou Huaijin, who had been accompanying Yan Wen throughout the whole process.

Just as he was about to tell the results of the analysis, Zhou Huaijin suddenly said, " Doctor, if you have anything to say, let's go outside and talk so as not to disturb the patient. "

Generally speaking, Alpha is much stronger than Omega . Given that there are two Omegas in the ward , the reason why Zhou Huaijin wanted to go outside to talk is most likely because he didn't want to scare the two Omegas .

The doctor was accustomed to this kind of situation and was the first to leave the ward.

Zhou Huaijin said, " Chen Yun, I'm going to be out for a while. Please take care of your cousin here. "

Chen Yun had no doubts and nodded obediently, " Cousin-husband, don't worry, I will take good care of my cousin without you saying anything. "

This child from the Chen family is quite sincere to Young Master Yan. Zhou Huaijin feels relieved to have him taking care of Yan Wen.

He walked out of the ward quickly, stood in front of the doctor, and asked directly: " Doctor, what do the test results say? "

The doctor raised his glasses and frowned, " We found a large amount of hallucinogenic drugs in Mr. Yan's blood. The composition of this hallucinogenic drug is unknown and it is basically not available in China. "

Zhou Huaijin asked again: " Excuse me, what are the symptoms after taking it? "

The doctor said, " This hallucinogenic drug is called Poppy , also known as opium. It was introduced from abroad. The hallucinations it brings are not very wonderful. On the contrary, it

can stimulate people's fear and desire, causing people who take it to suddenly go crazy and behave violently. "

Hallucination ...

Thinking of what Yan Wen said when he stabbed people with the teacup fragments, that he wanted to kill Yan Anguo, Zhou Huaijin's eyes gradually darkened. The young master must have seen the scene of Yan Anguo killing her mother in a fantasy.

Thinking of this, he felt a sharp pain in his heart and asked softly, " Does this medicine have any side effects? "

The doctor shook his head and said, " No, everything will be fine once Mr. Yan wakes up. "

After asking what he wanted to ask, Zhou Huaijin said goodbye to the doctor and returned to the ward. As soon as he stepped into the ward, he saw Chen Yun sitting next to the bed, wiping the blood on Yan Wen's cheek with a wet towel, looking at him with worry in his eyes.

In order not to worry the boy, he repeated what the doctor said, " Chen Yun, don't worry, the doctor said your cousin is fine and will wake up in a while. "

Chen Yun put his mind at ease and said, " That's good. I'll send a message to my dad and ask him to come and see my cousin. "

Zhou Huaijin felt that if the young master woke up and could see Officer Chen Bin, he would definitely be very happy, so he did not say anything to stop him.

As soon as he finished speaking, Chen Yun checked the time on his phone, stood up, handed the wet towel to Zhou Huaijin, and said, " Cousin-law, since you are here, please take care of my cousin first. My boyfriend has no one to take care of him, and I am a little worried about him. "

Zhou Huaijin took the towel and said, " Go ahead and don't worry. "

After ensuring that his cousin was not seriously injured, Chen Yun did not stay for too long and left the ward. For a moment, Yan Wen and Zhou Huaijin were the only two people left in the huge ward.

Zhou Huaijin sat down beside the bed and carefully wiped the blood off Yan Wen's cheek with a wet towel. Halfway through, he found something wrong.

As the blood faded, a small blue mark appeared on the young master's fair and smooth cheek.

The mark was in a small semi-arc shape and it was impossible to tell what had caused it.

Just as he was about to continue wiping away the blood around him and wanted to find out what was going on, a smiling voice suddenly came to his ears, " Huai Jin, what are you doing? "

Zhou Huaijin paused, looked down, and met a pair of deer eyes as clear as water.

Those eyes were sparkling.

It seems to be filled with countless bright and shining stars.

His heart skipped a beat when he was looked at, and he quickly calmed himself down and said, " Yan Wen, do you remember what happened? "

Yan Wen had been having a splitting headache since he woke up. Just when he was about to raise his hand to rub his forehead, he found that his palm was wrapped in a bandage at some point.

As if he had thought of something, he smiled slightly and said, " I just remember that I was waiting for you in the bedroom. After lunch, your brother came with something and said that you

couldn't come because of something. I thought he was your brother, so I chatted with him for a while, and then I lost consciousness. "

" Huai Jin, what happened? Why are we in the hospital? "

Chapter 71

Noticing Yan Wen's small movements , Zhou Huaijin turned over, raised his arms and placed them on both sides of his cheeks, put his thumbs on his temples , and gently massaged them , saying:

" Zhou Xiaozhan put drugs in your tea . The drugs can make people hallucinate, arouse people's fear and desire , and make people who take the drugs suddenly go crazy and behave violently. "

Looking at Zhou Huaijin's handsome face so close to him, Yan Wen felt uncomfortable for a moment.

Perhaps because he was giving someone a massage, the man's inky black eyes looked at him seriously . His thoughts about Zhou Huaijin were not pure . Being stared at by such a burning gaze, Yan Wen couldn't help but breathe a little lighter , and moved his eyes upwards, not daring to look him in the face.

" Before this , I didn't even know him. " He blinked and asked in confusion: " Why did he drug me? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Zhou Xiaozhan's purpose is still unknown. He was stabbed several times in the abdomen by you with the broken pieces of the teacup . He is now in the emergency room for treatment. "

Yan Wen frowned and said, " What did you say? "

Looking at the young master's incredulous expression, Zhou Huaijin repeated his words again.

" Huai Jin, you just said that he put drugs in the tea I drank , so he must know what the drug does . Didn't he think about the consequences? "

At this point , Yan Wen's expression gradually became more determined , " Let's not talk about the fact that we don't know each other . Even if he and I really have a blood feud, he shouldn't be so stupid as to drug me just to make me kill him. I think someone instructed him to do this. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I think so too. In addition, I have some suspicion that the person who drugged Yan Heng at Miss Cheng's birthday party and the person who drugged you should be the same person. "

Yan Wen's eyelids trembled, hiding the surprise in his eyes, and asked: " Why do you say that? "

" As far as I know, Yan Heng and Liu Hao are not only childhood friends, but also partners. If it were just for the Yan family, he would not hurt Liu Hao. " Zhou Huaijin thought about the wording seriously and said:

" But at the banquet, knowing that there were reporters filming the entire thing, he suddenly went crazy and killed everyone he saw , as if everyone he saw was his enemy. This was not right no matter how you looked at it. "

Yan Wen's expression changed slightly when he heard this. " You are right. I suddenly went crazy because I drank the drugged tea. Huai Jin, the glass of wine Yan Heng drank ... could it be drugged as well? "

After massaging for such a long time, Yan Wen's expression had gradually relaxed. Zhou Huaijin withdrew his hand, sat back beside the bed, and said, " Didn't Yan Heng go to the police station? Since you can detect that he was drugged, if the glass of wine was really drugged, you can definitely detect it. "

Yan Wen said, " Liu Hao was rescued all night, but he is still in danger. Yan Anguo and his wife went to the police station to see Yan Heng, but because of the Liu family's intervention, the police refused to let them go. So, I don't know if the police have detected it yet. "

He pursed his lips, dragged his bandaged hands around to look for his phone, and asked, " How about I ask my uncle? "

" The doctor has bandaged you with great difficulty. Don't move around. Be careful not to open the wound. " Zhou Huaijin pressed down Yan Wen's flailing hands and said gently, " Chen Yun has come to see you and has called your uncle. When he comes, you can ask him in person. Now be quiet for now. "

Alpha's tone and actions were very gentle. Looking at the slender hand on his wrist, Yan Wen's ears turned red, but he did not dodge. He just asked: " How did Chen Yun know that I was in the hospital? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " His boyfriend fell and hit his head, and there was no one to take care of him. He was worried, so he came to the hospital. He happened to see you lying on the hospital bed, so I chatted with him for a few words. "

As soon as Yan Wen heard the five words "chatted for a while", his eyes flashed.

Recalling the time when he and Zhou Huaijin were eating hot pot and were caught by Chen Yun while applying medicine in the car, as well as the brief conversation between him and Chen Yun after being caught, Yan Wen licked his lips unconsciously and asked: " Huaijin, did he say anything excessive? "

The young man's expression at this moment can be described as cautious, just like a kitten hiding behind a wall and slightly peeking out, his every move is full of cleverness and cuteness. Zhou Huaijin raised his lips, wanting to tease him for some reason, and asked, " Is it too much for him to call me cousin-husband as soon as we met? "

As soon as these words came out, Yan Wen's cheeks turned completely red.

Zhou Huaijin coughed lightly and continued, " He also said that you've had a hard time these years, and it's not easy to find someone you care about. He hopes that I can treat you well and not let you down. "

Yan Wen frowned, feeling very ashamed. How could this kid tell everything to others?

Thinking that Zhou Huaijin only regarded him as a friend, his heart sank, and he forced a smile and said, " Chen Yun is still a child and doesn't understand anything. Just listen to what he says and don't take it to heart. "

Zhou Huaijin stared at him for a long time, wanting to say something, but forced himself to hold back. After a long while, he picked up the wet towel and said, " Okay, the blood on your face hasn't been wiped clean yet, let me help you wipe it. "

Looking at the towel in Zhou Huaijin's hand, Yan Wen raised his hand and subconsciously touched his face.

After feeling the slightly rough texture on his cheek, he knew that the blood on his face had not been wiped off, so he breathed a sigh of relief. " My clothes are also covered in blood. I can take a shower and change clothes when I get home. There's no need to wipe it off now. "

Looking at Yan Wen's series of unnatural expressions and movements, Zhou Huaijin paused slightly.

When he was wiping the young master's cheek just now, he saw a semi-arc-shaped blue mark on the young master's right cheek. Now the reason why the young master didn't let him continue wiping the blood was probably that he was covering up something.

Thinking of the reason why he had to come to the Yan family to deliver something today, his eyes turned cold and he said, " Yan Wen, tell me honestly, has anyone bullied you? "

Yan Wen said: " No. "

Zhou Huaijin stood up without saying a word, walked to the bed, and looked down at Yan Wen. After seeing the panic in the young master's deer eyes, he raised his hand, firmly grasped Yan Wen's jaw, and continued to wipe along the blue mark.

Yan Wen covered his face with his bandaged hands and said, " Huai Jin, wait a moment ..."

Zhou Huaijin interrupted: " Be obedient and put your hands down. "

Yan Wen hesitated for a moment and slowly put down his hand.

Seeing this, Zhou Huaijin let go of Yan Wen's jaw and rubbed his head twice as a reward for his good behavior.

As the wet towel wiped, all the blood on Yan Wen's right cheek was wiped away, revealing a blue slap mark.

The young master's skin was extremely white, and the blue slap imprinted on it would only make people feel shocked. Zhou Huaijin felt a pain in his heart, raised his palm, and did not dare to touch his right cheek. He only rubbed his jaw and said: " Does it hurt? "

Yan Wen held his breath and said, " It doesn't hurt. "

Zhou Huaijin had a lot to say, but when the words came to his lips, he didn't know which one to say. After a long while, he finally said, " Who hit me? "

" Yan Anguo. " Yan Wen raised his bandaged hand and placed it on Zhou Huaijin's palm, saying softly, " Huaijin, I really don't feel any pain. "

Zhou Huaijin knew that Yan Anguo slapped Yan Wen because of Yan Heng's matter. It was obviously not a wise move to let the young master stay in the Yan family. At this moment, his previous thoughts suddenly came to his mind.

——If Yan Wen is not doing well, he must be taken out of the Yan family even if he has to be knocked unconscious.

" Yan Wen, leave the Yan family. " He lowered his head, staring at Yan Wen without blinking, and said, " If you have no place to live, you can live in my house or in the Chen family. At worst, it's better for you to buy a house and live alone than to live in the Yan family. "

Zhou Huaijin said exactly the same thing at Cheng Bitong's birthday party.

Yan Wen hesitated for a moment at that time, but this time he was not just hesitant. After seeing the genuine heartache in Alpha's eyes, he almost agreed.

But he couldn't agree. He had only done half of what he was supposed to do, and the other half would be completed soon. During this period, he couldn't leave the Yan family.

Yan Wen exhaled, no longer being as vague as last time, but said seriously: " I can't leave the Yan family yet, Huai Jin, Yan Anguo killed my mother, and tortured Cao Ning into a fool. Let alone being slapped by him, even if he beats me to death, as long as I can avenge my mother and Cao Ning, I will not hesitate. "

This turns out to be the reason why the young master can't leave the Yan family.

Ever since Yan Heng's crazy and hurtful behavior was broadcasted across the entire network, the Yan family's shares have plummeted sharply, with signs of bankruptcy.

" Yan Wen, you ... did you know that there was something wrong with Yan Heng's wine, so you found many excuses to make him drink it? " Zhou Huaijin thought for a moment and said:

" No matter who he hurts, it will be broadcast live online by reporters. As the incident of hurting people ferments, the shares of the Yan family will inevitably continue to plummet. You ... you actually want to bankrupt the Yan family? "

Listening to Zhou Huaijin's analysis, Yan Wen couldn't tell whether he was relieved or disappointed.

Since they met, the man always thought he was innocent and kind. Even though he said that he had a grudge against Yan Anyuo for killing his mother , the man still felt that everything he did was just to bankrupt the Yan family.

In fact, what he really wanted to do was many times more excessive than this.

In order not to destroy his image in Zhou Huaijin's heart, Yan Wen smiled and said, " Yes, I want to bankrupt the Yan family. "

Looking at the smile on Yan Wen's face, Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but sigh in his heart that the young master was really kind. If he were in his shoes, he would definitely not let the murderer go so easily. The murderer would have only two fates: either he would be killed by him, or he would be tortured by him and then killed.

He rubbed the young man's furry head and said firmly: " Young Master, believe me, your wish will come true. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-08-10

08:59:29–2022–08–11 09:00: 01——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Patricia 20 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 72

Feeling the touch of the top of his head , Yan Wen's heart skipped a beat and he turned his head towards Zhou Huaijin.

In Zhou Huaijin's opinion, the young master's actions were like a kitten that had not been weaned asking for a touch from its owner . A smile flashed in his eyes , and he deliberately withdrew his hand when someone approached him , saying leisurely, " Just stay here obediently. I'll get you some ice for your face. "

Yan Wen felt a little disappointed that Zhou Huaijin's palm didn't touch him . But when he heard that what he was going to do next was related to him, he became happy again and said, " Go quickly . I'll wait for you to come back. "

After leaving the ward , Zhou Huaijin went straight to the hospital front desk, explained his purpose to the nurse , and bought a small bag of ice and a brand new towel.

As soon as I walked to the door of the ward, I heard a conversation coming from inside. From the sound of it , it sounded like Yan Wen's uncle Chen Bin.

" The police received a report that the man in Ward 203 was suspected of murder . We rushed to the hospital without even having lunch . We thought there would be a big case today. "

Yan Wen explained: " Uncle , someone must have seen my face covered in blood, and that's why they misunderstood it as murder . "

Chen Bin said, " Xiao Wen, I was just about to ask you , did you have a fight with someone? Was the blood on your clothes yours or someone else's? Is the injury on your hand serious? Are there any other wounds on your body besides your hand? And the slap marks on your face? Who hit you? Tell me , your uncle will definitely seek justice for you! "

Yan Wen's voice sounded somewhat amusing , " Uncle , you asked me so many questions , which one should I answer first? "

Chen Bin said: " Just take your time to talk. I won't ask any more questions. "

The weather was too hot, and the ice cubes just taken out of the ice storage showed signs of melting. Not wanting to make another trip, Zhou Huaijin walked into the ward while Yan Wen was talking. After that, he attracted a lot of gossip glances.

The small strip of glass on the ward door was facing the bed, so the field of vision was limited. Chen Bin had just been sitting beside the bed and talking to Yan Wen. In addition, he only heard the voices of the uncle and nephew in the room, so he subconsciously thought that there were only Yan Wen and Chen Bin in the ward.

When he stepped into the room, Zhou Huaijin discovered that several police officers brought by Chen Bin were gathered in the corner waiting. That place was the blind spot of the small glass window, so it was normal that he could not see those police officers.

" Who is this person? Did he come to the wrong door? "

" I know him! His name is Zhou Huaijin, he's a star, and he's quite famous recently. "

" I know him, too. Do you remember that not long ago, a kidnapping occurred at a noodle shop on Shanquan Road, and he was the one who beat the robber down in no time. "

Hearing the sound of the door opening, Yan Wen, who was talking to Chen Bin, stopped talking and turned his head to look at Zhou Huaijin standing at the door, smiling with curved eyebrows, " Huaijin, you're back. "

Zhou Huaijin hummed, walked to the bed without looking away, opened the bag, poured the ice cubes into the towel, twisted it into a ball, and gently placed it on Yan Wen's right cheek.

After finishing these things, he looked up at Chen Bin beside him, raised his lips and said, " Uncle policeman, nice to see you again. "

Because of Chen Yun, Chen Bin knew that Zhou Huaijin was his nephew's boyfriend.

The Alpha in front of him looked gentle and harmless. For some reason, he could always recall the strategic planning shown by the other party in the noodle shop. The calmness and proficiency in dealing with danger was definitely not what an ordinary star should have. After learning that his nephew and Zhou Huaijin were in a relationship, he was extremely unhappy, but Xiao Wen's relationship had finally warmed up, and he did not dare to interfere too much in Xiao Wen's feelings.

Therefore, Chen Bin smiled and said: " Yes, we meet again, Xiao Jin, can you tell me what happened specifically? Why did my Xiao Wen go to the hospital? And what happened to his injuries? "

It was the first time Zhou Huaijin heard the name Xiao Jin. Fortunately, Chen Bin looked to be around 50 years old, much older than his actual age. He did not feel uncomfortable even when being called that.

" It's all my fault, " he said after a moment's silence.

" Yan Wen left something at my house, and I was going to deliver it to him myself, but before I left, I received a call saying that my brother fell off the wire during filming and hit his head on the ground, bleeding a lot. The hospital couldn't contact my brother's parents, so they called me. "

" I made an appointment with Yan Wen to meet today. I didn't want to break the appointment, so I asked Zhou Xiaozhan to go to Yan's house to help me deliver something. When I realized something was wrong and rushed to Yan's house, Yan Wen had already drunk the tea Zhou Xiaozhan had drugged and fell into hallucinations. He stabbed Zhou Xiaozhan with the broken pieces of the teacup and seriously injured him. He is still being rescued. "

Chen Bin frowned and asked, " Who is Zhou Xiaozhan? "

Zhou Huaijin told the truth: " My brother. "

Hearing this, Chen Bin's eyes flashed with great anger, and he suppressed his anger and said: " Why did your brother drug Xiao Wen? "

Yan Wen could see from his uncle's eyes that he was venting his anger on Zhou Huaijin, so he interrupted, " Uncle, Huaijin is not Zhou Xiaozhan, how could he know the purpose of Zhou Xiaozhan drugging me? "

Omega's words were full of protection for Zhou Huaijin. Chen Bin had to suppress his anger and said, " Xiao Wen, if that's the case, the wound on your hand should be caused by the broken pieces of tea set. Then what about the slap mark on your face? Who made it? "

Yan Wen's eyelashes trembled, and he said, " Yan Anguo. "

As soon as these words came out, Chen Bin's eyes widened, he clenched his fists, slammed them heavily on the bed, and said angrily: " What? That bastard Yan Anguo dared to hit you? I haven't settled the score with him about my sister yet! He actually dared to hit you! This is simply outrageous! "

Fearing that his uncle would get sick from anger, Yan Wen quickly stood up and rubbed Chen Bin's back with his bandaged hand, saying, " Uncle, don't be angry. It's not worth getting sick because of him. "

Zhou Huaijin agreed: " Yes, you must take care of your body first, so that you can protect Yan Wen. "

After hearing what the two said, Chen Bin calmed himself down as quickly as possible, carefully holding Yan Wen's arm, asking him to stop stroking his back, and said, " Watch your hands, don't move around. "

After Yan Wen obediently withdrew his hand, his cold tone suddenly softened, as if he was afraid of disturbing something, " Xiao Wen, you and Yan Anguo sever your father-son relationship and go back to the Chen family with your uncle. If you are willing, you can register under my name, and your uncle will definitely raise you as his own son. "

Yan Wen knew in his heart that both his uncle and Zhou Huaijin wanted him to leave the Yan family because they were truly concerned about him.

" Uncle, wait a little longer. I will leave the Yan family after I have dealt with my affairs. By then, you and grandpa are not allowed to find me annoying. "

Seeing this, Chen Bin couldn't force Yan Wen, so he could only say: " I promise no one will find you annoying! "

The uncle and nephew were having a great time here, while a few police officers in the corner were looking at Zhou Huaijin in what they thought was an inconspicuous way.

" What is the relationship between Zhou Huaijin and the boss's nephew? Why does it seem so weird? "

" He must be my nephew's boyfriend! He was very careful when applying ice to our nephew. Only a boyfriend would do this, right? "

" The boss seems quite dissatisfied with him. This young man has a long way to go to find a wife. "

Although they spoke in low voices, Chen Bin still heard all of their conversation. The veins on his forehead jumped, and he couldn't help but say, " If you really have nothing to do, go back to the police station. We don't need you here anymore. "

The police officers ran out of the ward as if escaping, not daring to stay in the hospital for a moment.

After they left, Yan Wen's face became serious and he asked, " Uncle, I want to ask you a question. If it's inconvenient to ask, just pretend I didn't ask. Don't force it. "

Chen Bin said: " You ask. "

Yan Wen said, " Yan Heng went crazy at the banquet last night and injured Liu Hao. He was then taken back to the police station. Uncle, have you checked Yan Heng's physical condition? "

" I have checked. Yan Heng's test results show that he was poisoned by a drug called Poppy . Coincidentally, it is also a drug that can cause people to hallucinate. "

Thinking of this, Chen Bin's face gradually became solemn. " Xiao Wen, I suspect that the person who drugged Yan Heng last time and the person who drugged you this time are most likely the same person. That person should be Yan Anguo's enemy. His main purpose is to target the Yan family. That person wants to send all the descendants of the Yan family to jail so that the Yan family will disappear from the scene. It's too dangerous to continue staying in the Yan family. Why don't you come back with me ..."

Poppy was also put into the wine Yan Heng drank , Yan Wen was sure that the person who drugged him twice was the same person, but that person was not Yan Anguo's enemy;

Listening to his uncle's analysis, which seemed reasonable yet irrational, he raised the corners of his lips and interrupted softly, " Uncle, I kind of want to eat the chicken soup made by grandpa. "

Chen Bin knew that Xiao Wen was determined to stay in the Yan family. He sighed and said, " I'll call your grandfather now and ask him to cook the soup first. I'll go back and get it after work and bring it to the hospital for you in the evening, okay? "

Yan Wen smiled and nodded, saying, " Okay. "

Because the police station had other things to do, after making sure that Yan Wen was not seriously injured, Chen Bin drove back to the police station. Before leaving, he told Zhou Huaijin to take good care of Yan Wen.

Zhou Huaijin naturally agreed to all of them. After seeing Chen Bin off, he fell into deep thought, which was rare for him.

In the original book, Yan Wen accidentally drank the wine that was supposed to be drunk by the heroine. If it is true as Officer Chen Bin said, Poppy was put in the bottle of wine that Yan Heng drank , that person was supposed to make the heroine go crazy and kill people .

Today, that person sent Zhou Xiaozhan to drug Yan Wen again, and also wanted to use a drone to take a video of the young master killing someone.

In this world, who is the person who has a grudge against both the heroine and Yan Wen?

After calling out several times but seeing no response, Yan Wen couldn't help but raise his hand and wave it in front of Zhou Huaijin's eyes, wondering: " Huaijin, what are you thinking about?

You're so absorbed in it. I've called out to you several times. "

Hearing Young Master Yan's coquettish tone, Zhou Huaijin came back to his senses, temporarily suppressed the doubts in his heart, and said without thinking: " I was thinking about you and Cheng Bitong. "

Chapter 73

When hearing the first half of the sentence , Yan Wen thought that Zhou Huaijin had finally figured it out and was ready to accept his feelings. But as soon as he heard the words "Cheng Bitong", he realized that he was overthinking.

What came over me immediately was not disappointment , but panic.

During the survival variety show , Cheng Bitong frequently took the initiative to talk to Zhou Huaijin. At the birthday party , she even called Zhou Huaijin out in public, and stayed there alone for an hour .

Although she has a boyfriend, she is a real woman and has many advantages over his male body. Yan Wen is really afraid that Zhou Huaijin will fall in love with her.

What " exactly are you thinking about Cheng ... me and Cheng Bitong? "

What Zhou Huaijin was thinking about was directly linked to the plot in the original book . Now no one knew that the bottle of wine was originally intended for the heroine to drink. If he rashly spoke out what he was thinking , he would expose his identity as a time traveler.

But he didn't want to deceive the young master, so he said: " I can't tell you this for now , I'll tell you if I have the chance in the future. "

Yan Wen did not ask any further questions and said, " Okay. "

After applying ice, the slap marks on Yan Wen's cheeks were much reduced . The ice melted when it encountered heat , and the melted ice water soaked the entire towel and flowed along his jawline to leave a water mark on his neck.

The young man's neck was white and slender, and it seemed like it would break if he exerted the slightest force . With the clear water mark on it , it looked extremely fragile and extremely bewitching.

Zhou Huaijin was dazzled by the whiteness , and subconsciously took down the ice cube wrapped in the towel , put it on the table beside him, and said unnaturally: " I'm going to the toilet. "

Yan Wen pointed to a small bag of paper on the table and said, " Remember to get some paper. There is no paper in the hospital toilet. "

Zhou Huaijin put the paper into his pocket and said, " Okay. "

Countless people get sick every day, which causes the hospital toilets to be a bit crowded. After seeing the long line at the door of the Alpha toilet, Zhou Huaijin's desire to go to the toilet faded a lot. When he was about to turn around and go back to the ward, his eyes were suddenly flashed by something on the right.

He turned his head and saw a large group of people gathered outside the glass door of the hospital. Each of them was holding a microphone and a camera, looking around as if looking for something. One of them became excited when he saw Zhou Huaijin.

" Look! It's Zhou Huaijin. Yan Wen must be in this hospital. "

" Let's stop him and don't let him run away! "

" Hurry up and stop Zhou Huaijin! If he runs away, we won't be able to find which ward Yan Wen is in! "

Seeing the crazy look of the reporters pushing open the hospital gate and rushing in, Zhou Huaijin was still frightened. Hearing that they kept talking about Yan Wen, he thought they had heard the gossip that Yan Wen was injured and hospitalized, and wanted to interview the young master.

Since entering the entertainment industry, he has seen a lot of stories about unscrupulous media on the Internet. Not wanting them to disturb the young master's recovery, he ran to the fifth floor.

Soon, he left the group of reporters far behind. After making sure that no one was following him, Zhou Huaijin quickly returned to the second floor. After locking the door, he was still worried, so he took off his coat and covered the small strip of glass on the ward door tightly. Then he walked to the bed and sat down.

Watching his series of actions, Yan Wen asked in confusion: " Huai Jin, why are you so mysterious after going out? What happened? "

" There's a group of reporters outside the hospital, and they seem to want to take pictures of you. I just led them to the fifth floor. " Zhou Huaijin said, " Yan Wen, we must leave immediately, otherwise we'll be blocked in the ward. "

Hearing the word reporter, Yan Wen's eyes turned cold and he said, " Okay, I'll do as you say. " 203 quietly .

Before leaving, Zhou Huaijin was still a little worried, so he took Yan Wen to the outside of the emergency room to ask. After learning that Zhou Xiaozhan had been transferred from the emergency room to the general ward, he no longer hesitated and took the young master out of the hospital.

After leaving the hospital, the two people's hurried steps gradually slowed down, as if they were taking a walk on the road.

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Are you going back to the Yan family now? "

Yan Wen shook his head and said, " No, I want to go to my uncle's house. "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Is your uncle's house far from here ? Do you need me to take you there? "

Yan Wen said: " Use it. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't know the exact location of the Chen family, so he raised his chin and said, " Young Master, lead the way. I'll take you home. "

The Chen family is indeed a home to Yan Wen.

When he heard the word "go home" from Zhou Huaijin's mouth, for a moment, he felt that the Alpha in front of him was the one who truly understood him, protected him, and spoiled him, and was the one worthy of entrusting his life to.

He really couldn't give up his feelings for Zhou Huaijin just like that.

" Huai Jin, if you ..." At this point, Yan Wen's lips opened and closed a few times, and he lowered his voice and said: " If you like women, I ... I can ... "

Hearing the implication of his words, Zhou Huaijin's heart suddenly ached. He stopped and clasped Yan Wen's shoulders with both hands, asking him to look directly at him. Then he looked at him carefully and said seriously: " Yan Wen, listen carefully. I'll tell you again, you are very good. You don't need to change yourself for others, even for me. "

Since you think I'm good, why can't you like me a little?

As soon as this thought came to his mind, Yan Wen felt his eyes getting hot. When he was about to say something to refute Zhou Huaijin's words, a passerby seemed to notice the two of them.

After seeing the faces of the two people clearly, the man pulled his girlfriend beside him and whispered: " Hey, isn't this Yan Wen and Zhou Huaijin? Is the news on the Internet true? Did Yan Wen really kill someone ? "

" The video is out, how can it be fake? " said the girlfriend, kicking a stone with her toes. What murder ?

Zhou Huaijin frowned, let go of Yan Wen's wrist, walked a few steps to the couple, and asked, " Excuse me, may I ask what video of Yan Wen killing someone you just mentioned? "

The couple didn't expect Zhou Huaijin to come over and talk to them. They were so scared that they took a few steps back. They looked at him and Yan Wen with fear in their eyes, as if they were afraid that they would suddenly kill someone .

Finally, the boy mustered up the courage to take out his phone, operated it a few times, and then turned the screen to Zhou Huaijin and said, " This is it. "

In the picture, Yan Wen, with a fierce look on his face, pressed a person whose face could not be seen under him, and stabbed the person's abdomen with a sharp weapon again and again. Blood spurted out instantly, staining Yan Wen's fair cheeks red.

The video is one minute long, and the shooting angle doesn't seem to be shot from outside the glass window. It more like it was shot outside the glass window that he smashed on the small balcony.

So, there was not just one drone outside Yan Wen's bedroom at the time, but two. Although one of them was smashed by him, the person behind the scenes still got the video.

In the video, Yan Wen's expression and movements when stabbing someone were extremely clear. Just looking at this video, it really looks like a murder scene.

After watching the video, Zhou Huaijin thanked the couple, pretended nothing had happened, walked back to the young master, and said, " Let's go, I'll take you home. "

Looking at the couple's backs, Yan Wen's eyes dimmed and he asked, " Huai Jin, what did they show you? "

Zhou Huaijin rubbed his head and smiled: " They didn't know the way, so I asked them to open the map on their mobile phones and showed them the way by looking at the map. "

" So that's how it is. " Yan Wen's eyes suddenly sparkled as if he had thought of something, and he said, " Huai Jin, let's go quickly. According to the time, grandpa should have cooked the soup. Since you've already sent me home, why don't you stay here and have a bowl of chicken soup, okay? "

Looking at the young master's shining deer eyes, Zhou Huaijin was about to say no, but for some reason he couldn't say it. " Okay. "

The two took a taxi, and the car arrived at the Chen family's community in less than twenty minutes.

The Chen family is not a wealthy family, but like many ordinary families, they bought a house with four bedrooms, two living rooms and two bathrooms in the community.

Yan Wen's grandfather slept in the master bedroom on the east side, Chen Bin and his wife slept in the room opposite the master bedroom, Chen Yun had a separate room, sleeping in the room adjacent to the master bedroom, and there was another bedroom on the west side, which they left alone for Yan Wen.

When they arrived at the gate of the community, the two paid and got off the car. Yan Wen led the way in front and they soon arrived at Chen's house.

Yan Wen took a few steps forward, knocked on the door twice, and said, " Grandpa, I'm back. "

As soon as he finished speaking, the door was opened from the inside, and an old man with a handsome face and a kind smile looked at Yan Wen with eyes full of surprise, " Wen Wen, you're back. "

Without waiting for Yan Wen to answer, he started to babble on, " Your uncle told me that you wanted to drink the chicken soup I made, and asked me to cook it quickly. He would bring it to you after work tonight. I thought you were not coming. "

Yan Wen smiled and took Grandpa Chen Ru's arm, his tone softened, " Grandpa, I brought my friend here this time, I want him to try the chicken soup you made. "

Hearing this, Chen Ru noticed that there was a handsome man standing behind Yan Wen. Chen Yun had already made the fact that Yan Wen had a boyfriend known to everyone at home. Now, when he saw his grandson, who had always been aloof, bringing home an Alpha with both good looks and temperament , he preconceived that his grandson had brought his boyfriend home to meet his parents.

He straightened his clothes, turned sideways, and welcomed the person in with a polite smile, saying, " This is the first time that our Wenwen has brought someone home. Come in, young man. "

Zhou Huaijin was a little at a loss. Should he call the old man grandpa? Or should he call him grandpa? Or ... just follow the young master and call him grandpa?

Just as he was hesitating, he suddenly remembered the time when he visited his good brother's house when he was young.

——Brother Jin, don't be nervous, just shout after me when the time comes.

Thinking of this, he pursed his lips and said, " Grandpa, I'm really sorry to bother you. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-08-12
09:00:02–2022–08–13 09:00: 50——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: 40510061 , a salted fish,
40109874, a bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 74

As soon as these words were spoken , Chen Ru's warm smile froze in place, and his breath was hanging in his chest, unable to come out or go down, and he was really feeling a little uncomfortable.

this Alpha in front of him was just an ordinary friend of his grandson , he would only feel happy to be called grandpa . However, Zhou Huaijin happened to be his grandson's boyfriend . If nothing unexpected happened, he would be the one who would take his grandson away from him in the future . When he was called grandpa by him, he always had a subtle feeling that he was being taken advantage of.

.t bother me'don ,t bother me'Don " I'm so happy that you and Wenwen can come to see me . " As he spoke , he pulled Zhou Huaijin's hand and said, You are Huaijin " , right? I heard Xiaoyun say that you are a good kid. "

The old man's attitude was too enthusiastic. Zhou Huaijin was a little uncomfortable for a moment . He didn't dare to break free from his hand, so he looked at the young master beside him for help.

When Yan Wen received Zhou Huaijin's gaze, he couldn't help laughing.

In his opinion , Zhou Huaijin has always been gentle and calm, as if everything is under control. He has never seen a man so helpless. His pair of black eyes staring at him eagerly , which is really cute and pitiful.

He shook Chen Ru's arm coquettishly , drawing his grandfather's attention back to himself , and said, " Grandpa , is the chicken soup ready ? I can smell the fragrance from a long distance away. "

Chen Ru let go of Zhou Huaijin's hand and said with a smile: " It's just ready. You and Huaijin sit down first. Grandpa will serve you two bowls. "

It's not even five o'clock yet. Chen Yun lives in school, and his uncle and aunt haven't come home yet. It's obviously not time for dinner yet.

Yan Wen quickly pulled his grandfather to sit on the sofa, turned on the TV and tuned to an opera channel. Then he said, " Grandpa, my uncle and aunt haven't come back yet. Let's wait for them to come back and eat together. Huai Jin and I will watch TV with you for a while. "

His grandson sat on his left, and his grandson's boyfriend sat on his right. Surrounded in the middle, Chen Ru had no objection to their company and watched the opera with great interest. The two of them were having a great time, but Zhou Huaijin had one thing on his mind. Thinking of the murder video, his dark eyes darkened, and he suddenly said, " Grandpa, do you have a computer at home? I want to use it. "

Chen Ru pointed to a room to the east and said, " I remember there seemed to be a computer in Xiaoyun's room. Wenwen, grandpa is old and his eyesight is not very good. Go and help Huaijin find it. "

Yan Wen stood up and said, " Okay. "

Although Chen Yun's room was small, it was exceptionally clean and tidy. The two walked into the room one after the other and saw the laptop on the desk at a glance.

Yan Wen held the notebook between his arms and handed it to Zhou Huaijin, asking curiously, " Huaijin, what are you using the computer for? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I want to check something. "

Yan Wen said "Oh" and asked curiously: " What are you looking for? "

Zhou Huaijin lowered his eyes.

As far as he knew, Yan Wen's reputation on the Internet was unique, with an equal number of fans and haters. There were as many people praising him as there were people scolding him. Because the fighting power of the Little Young Master's fans should not be underestimated, the negative comments from black fans will often be suppressed by several consecutive comments from fans as soon as they are posted. Therefore, at a glance, all the barrages and comment sections related to the Little Young Master are full of positive comments.

Now that the murder video has been released, public opinion online will certainly lean towards the bad side. Zhou Huaijin doesn't want Yan Wen to see those negative comments, so he

decides to conceal the news temporarily, thinking that he can keep it secret for as long as possible.

to resolve this matter in one fell swoop before the young master sees the murder video.

Thinking of this, he raised his eyelids, half-said and half-left, " I'm looking into something related to you, and I don't want to be disturbed. Does your grandfather have any spare room here? "

Although he was very curious about what Zhou Huaijin was talking about, Yan Wen did not ask much, and only said: " There is another bedroom on the far west side, why don't you go there to check? Okay? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay. "

The two came to the westernmost room. Yan Wen opened the door, told Zhou Huaijin Chen Yun's computer password, and then returned to the living room to continue watching TV with his grandfather.

Zhou Huaijin entered the bedroom, closed the door, turned on the computer, entered the password, and the computer automatically connected to the Internet.

After struggling and strife in the apocalypse for so many years, he has met all kinds of people.

Take his two teammates for example, although they are both men around 30 years old, their professions are different, one is a killer and the other is a hacker.

One of the hackers was named Wang Kai. Before the end of the world, he was interested in studying hacking technology. His main purpose was not to commit a crime, but just to study how to attack the system.

Zhou Huaijin and Wang Kai have been together for a long time, and he knows much more about hackers than ordinary people. He opened the browser and tried to enter several URLs, and finally entered a regular hacker order-taking platform.

Looking at the hacker named Cao Zei who ranked first on the order-taking platform interface, he chatted with the other party privately without much hesitation.

j62197v8 : Do you accept orders?

The other party responded very quickly, so quickly that Zhou Huaijin suspected that the other party was online to take orders 24 hours a day.

Cao Zei: Just tell me what the order is, and I'll take it if I'm interested.

j62197v8 : I want you to hack into someone's computer and steal a video.

After this message was sent, Cao Ze did not reply for a long time. Zhou Huaijin waited for a while and received this message.

Cao Zei: I'm sorry, I'm really not interested in such a simple order.

Zhou Huaijin thought for a moment and sent another message: This order sounds simple, but it is difficult to do.

Cao Zei: Tell me about it.

j62197v8 : I don't know who that person is. You need to find out who that person is based on the IP address that originally posted the video, then hack into his computer, steal the complete video and send it to me.

Cao Zei: It sounds interesting. Please send me the video.

Zhou Huaijin downloaded the murder video online and sent it to the other party. Half a minute later, Cao Zei's profile picture dimmed and he suddenly went offline.

...

What does this mean? Hackers can suddenly go offline in the middle of a chat? No more orders? No more money?

Zhou Huaijin was puzzled for a while, and when he was about to look for the second-ranked hacker, Cao Zei's avatar suddenly lit up again.

Cao Zei: I have accepted your order. The price is one hundred thousand and the goods will be delivered on time at five o'clock tomorrow afternoon.

j62197v8 : No problem.

Zhou Huaijin transferred 100,000 yuan from the original owner's personal account to the account given by Cao Zei. After doing all this, he had just exited the hacker order-taking platform when the phone in his pocket rang.

——The caller is Chu Ci.

After the call was connected, there was silence for a few seconds, and then Chu Ci's slightly hoarse voice came, " Brother Zhou, I heard from the doctor that it was you who paid my medical expenses. Thank you so much. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " You're welcome. How is your injury? "

Chu Ci said: " The rescue was timely. The doctor said that he can be discharged from the hospital after lying down for another week. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " That's good. "

He hesitated for a moment, but still felt the need to explain, " Chu Ci, after receiving the call that you were seriously injured and hospitalized, I originally wanted to go to the hospital to see you, but something happened here, so I couldn't go. "

Chu Ci was stunned for a moment, then even his voice was a little bit funny, he said: " Well, what's the big deal, my parents didn't even answer the doctor's call, Brother Zhou, if it weren't for you, I would have become a big fool who only knows how to say ah ah ah. "

At this point, he groaned, as if someone had pinched him, and begged for mercy: " I was wrong, I was wrong, I will never say the word fool again. Brother Zhou, don't worry about me, my boyfriend is taking care of me in the hospital. "

Zhou Huaijin raised his eyebrows and asked, " When did you have a boyfriend? "

Chu Ci smiled foolishly and said, " It just happened. Thanks to this accident, otherwise I would not know that the person I like actually likes me too. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " This is called blessing and misfortune. "

After a few brief greetings, he had just hung up the phone when there was a knock on the door from outside.

" Huai Jin, are you done with your work? Grandpa just called my uncle and aunt, and they said they have something else to do and won't be back tonight, so let's eat first. " Yan Wen shouted outside.

" I'm done. " Zhou Huaijin said as he opened the door.

Outside the door, Yan Wen changed into a short-sleeved shirt and shorts. There was a huge cartoon rabbit pattern printed in the middle of the short-sleeved shirt, which added a bit of childishness to it. His pair of straight and slender legs were exposed to the air, and under the warm light, they looked particularly eye-catching.

Zhou Huaijin only took a glance, then fixed his sight on the young master's handsome face and asked, " Why did you suddenly change your clothes? "

Yan Wen smiled with curved eyebrows and looked in a good mood. " I accidentally wet my clothes when I was drinking water, so I simply changed into a cooler one. This is what my uncle bought for me. Does it look good on me? "

The young master has a slender figure and is a natural clothes hanger. No matter what clothes he wears, he will look particularly handsome and beautiful, making people unable to take their eyes off him.

Zhou Huaijin told the truth: " It's very beautiful. "

Alpha 's compliment was simple and straightforward. Yan Wen lowered his eyelashes a little embarrassedly and said, " Huai Jin, you are also very beautiful. "

He was the one who wanted to be praised, but he was the one who was shy after being praised.

Zhou Huaijin shook his head helplessly, leaned over naturally and took his wrist, saying gently: "

Let's go quickly, if we keep praising each other like this, I'm afraid we won't be able to eat tomorrow. "

When Zhou Huaijin arrived in the living room, he found that the food had been served and placed on the table. Chen Ru sat on a stool, pointed to the bathroom, and said, " Huaijin, go wash your hands first and then come to eat. "

After washing his hands, Zhou Huaijin returned to the living room and sat next to Yan Wen.

Yan Wen's hands were bandaged like dumplings, so it was difficult for him to eat. The chicken soup placed in the middle of the table could be smelled even with the lid on. The young man licked his lips greedily, looked at Zhou Huaijin eagerly, and said softly: " Huaijin, I can't move my wounds on my hands. Can you feed me? "

Chapter 75

Feeling Yan Wen's natural movements and words , Zhou Huaijin was a little suspicious. The reason why the young master brought him back to the Chen family was just to find someone to serve him at meals.

Thinking of this , he smiled slightly and said, " Young Master Yan , it seems that you are blackmailing me to be your free babysitter. "

Yan Wen raised his lips and said, " You are not doing this for free . I at least invited you to eat the chicken soup that my grandfather specially made for me. This is at most a courtesy exchange. "

Is this how you can use courtesy and reciprocity? Zhou Huaijin was almost speechless at Yan Wen's eloquence.

He picked up his chopsticks, looked at the dishes on the table, and asked, " Which dish do you want to eat first? "

" I want to drink chicken soup first . The chicken soup made by grandpa is delicious and fragrant . Drinking a bowl before dinner is very appetizing! "

Chen Ru was so happy with these words that he stood up and filled the bowls in front of Yan Wen and Zhou Huaijin with chicken soup. He also scooped a spoonful of chicken from the bottom of the basin and put it into Zhou Huaijin's bowl , saying:

" Huai Jin, I'm old and can't chew meat . Wen Wen's hand was cut by the kitchen knife , so it's not convenient for her to eat meat. You should eat more meat and try to eat Wen Wen's share as well. "

Looking at the chicken that was almost piled up in the bowl , Zhou Huaijin couldn't refuse the old man's enthusiasm , so he said, " Thank you, Grandpa. "

He picked up the bowl of chicken soup without meat , scooped a spoonful with a spoon , and handed it to Yan Wen , " Drink it quickly, the soup will not taste good if it gets cold. "

The chicken soup was just served out of the pot and was still steaming hot. How could it cool down so quickly?

" Is this how you feed chicken soup to others? " Yan Wen blinked, and after seeing the puzzled expression on Zhou Huaijin's face, he said, " Shouldn't you blow it first before feeding it to me? "

This is so unhygienic.

Zhou Huaijin hesitated for a moment and did not follow his instructions. Instead, he continued to feed the soup. " Yan Wen, you should blow it yourself. There are many bacteria in human saliva, which is very unhygienic. "

Yan Wen sometimes really doubted whether God, when creating Zhou Huaijin, had added all of his emotional intelligence to the man's fighting ability, which was why he was so unromantic now.

He swallowed his anger and blew twice at the spoonful of chicken soup, his mouth drooping as he said sullenly, " Is this all right? "

Zhou Huaijin put the spoon to Yan Wen's lips and said, " Well, you can drink it now. "

The two of them fed each other for about ten minutes, and the bowl of chicken soup was finally empty. Chen Ru, who was sitting opposite, finished the chicken soup and stared at the two of them with a smile for a while. He became more and more satisfied with Zhou Huaijin the more he looked at him.

In his opinion, the boyfriend his grandson found is handsome, gentle, and most importantly, caring and loving. He feels relieved to leave his grandson to Zhou Huaijin.

Chen Ru didn't have a very good appetite, and he felt full after eating a few bites. He didn't want to stay in the living room to disturb the young couple to feed them, so he gave a few simple instructions and went back to his room to sleep.

After Chen Ru left, Zhou Huaijin put down the porcelain bowl, picked up the chopsticks, and asked: " Now that we have finished the chicken soup, it's time to eat vegetables. Which dish do you want to eat first? "

Yan Wen said: " Huai Jin, I want to eat that spicy and sour potato shreds. "

Potato shreds are smooth and easy to fall off, making them difficult to pick up with chopsticks. If you accidentally drop them on the table, they will leave a layer of grease stains.

Zhou Huaijin thought for a moment, picked up a piece of potato shreds with chopsticks, caught it with his hands, and fed it to Yan Wen. After the young master put the potato shreds into his mouth, a few drops of vegetable soup fell into his palm.

He took a tissue and wiped his palms clean, then asked, " What else do you want to eat? "

Yan Wen shook his head and said, " I'm full. "

He was full after eating only a small bowl of chicken soup and a bite of shredded potatoes? How come the young master's stomach is made like a cat's?

" If you eat so little at every meal, you will become malnourished in the long run. " Zhou Huaijin frowned, somewhat disapproving.

Yan Wen showed a slightly obedient smile and said, " I'm used to it. If I eat too much at once, I'll feel so full that I want to vomit. "

Seeing this, Zhou Huaijin no longer forced it.

Although the soup on his palm had been wiped with a tissue, it was still a little sticky. He stood up, went to the bathroom to wash his hands, then sat back on the stool and drank the bowl of chicken soup at just the right temperature.

At this moment, the young master's voice, which was relatively low compared to the past, came to my ears, " Huai Jin, I actually heard everything. "

Zhou Huaijin paused while drinking his soup. " What did you hear? "

Yan Wen said: " On the way back, I heard what the couple said. They said I killed someone.

Huai Jin, did someone secretly film me hurting someone? "

The young master has always been very smart, so it is normal for him to associate the murder video with the secret filming.

Zhou Huaijin put down the spoon and said, " When I climbed to your balcony, you were chatting happily with Zhou Xiaozhan. After drinking a cup of tea, you started to go crazy and hurt people. Then I found a drone with a camera parked outside the glass window. I broke into the window without thinking too much and smashed the camera on the drone. But I didn't expect that it would still be captured on video. "

" The video was clearly shot from a position facing the balcony. Even if there was only one drone around, I could hear the sound of its propeller spinning. The strange thing is that the balcony was very close to me, but I didn't hear any other drones ..."

" I suspect that the person who filmed the video muted the sound of the drone. " At this point, he curled his fingertips, with a look of self-blame on his face, " I'm sorry, it's all because of my lack of consideration that the video was circulated online. "

Yan Wen was puzzled and said, " Zhou Xiaozhan gave you the drugs, and someone else secretly filmed the video. These have nothing to do with you. Why are you apologizing? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I actually noticed something was wrong with Zhou Xiaozhan a long time ago, but in order to test his true intentions, I followed his plan and asked him to send you the key and USB drive, which led to a series of disasters. "

" No, none of this has anything to do with you. " Yan Wen's eyelashes trembled, and a trace of inexplicable emotion flashed across his deer eyes. " Huai Jin, there was only one drone that day, and it was the one you destroyed. "

" But since it has been destroyed, where did the video on the Internet come from? "

Suddenly, Zhou Huaijin had a flash of inspiration and guessed: " Could that person have installed a camera in your room just in case? "

Yan Wen said: " Yes, it is installed on the wall near the balcony. I found it on the day I came back from the survival variety show. "

Thinking of the latest news about Liu Hao on the Internet, and the fact that Yan's shares have already begun to control their downward trend, Zhou Huaijin suddenly said, " Young Master, you don't want to add fuel to the fire, do you? "

Seeing that Alpha had seen through his plan in such a short time, Yan Wen was in a good mood and raised his chin, motioning him to continue.

Zhou Huaijin said, " I heard that after the doctors' strenuous rescue efforts, Liu Hao is out of danger, but because Yan Heng stabbed him in the back several times, his lumbar nerves were injured. He may be paralyzed in bed for the rest of his life. "

" The reason why the Yan family's shares plummeted a few days ago was due to the influence of Yan Heng's open use of a knife to kill someone at a banquet. Now, Liu Hao's life is not in danger. At most, Yan Heng will be convicted of intentional injury and will be released after serving a few years in prison. "

At this point, he changed the subject and said, " But if the Liu family is willing to negotiate, Yan Heng will compensate Liu Hao a certain amount of money and the matter will be over. "

Yan Wen stared at Zhou Huaijin without blinking and asked, " And then? "

" Since the Liu family is not pursuing the matter, netizens will naturally not dwell on the fact that Yan Heng injured someone. When the heat of this matter dies down, the shares of the Yan family will slowly rise, which goes against your original plan. "

Zhou Huaijin said, " But if the video of you killing someone is exposed online at this time , the popularity of the two incidents will be combined, and netizens will only think that Yan Anguo is bad from the root, which is why he taught two murderous sons. The Yan family was originally on the verge of bankruptcy due to the plummeting of Yanheng shares. Now with your video, the Yan family will never be able to recover. "

Yan Wen sighed, " You guessed exactly right. "

He looked at Zhou Huaijin with complicated eyes , the corners of his lips slightly curved, and said: " Huaijin, shouldn't I be glad that I didn't go against you? Otherwise, I'm afraid I wouldn't even know how I lost. "

Zhou Huaijin couldn't help rubbing his head and said softly, " Young Master Yan, you have to believe that I will never stand against you. "

Yan Wen asked: " Why? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Because you supported me through my darkest days without your knowledge. "

Yan Wen blinked in confusion, not quite understanding what Zhou Huaijin meant.

What does it mean that I have supported him through the darkest days?

" you"

He was about to ask a question when Zhou Huaijin quickly put his finger on his lips. " It doesn't matter if you don't understand, Yan Wen. You will understand it later. "

Yan Wen nodded slightly to show that he understood.

From the time the meal started until now, Zhou Huaijin had only drunk a few sips of chicken soup and had not eaten a single bite of the food. After finishing his conversation with the young master, he just felt hungry and focused most of his attention on the food.

Just like that, he sat at the dining table and ate his meal, while Yan Wen sat beside him and watched him. The atmosphere was quiet and warm. When they finished eating, it was already eight o'clock in the evening.

As night falls, it becomes pitch dark outside the window, without a single ray of light.

Zhou Huaijin stood up and carried all the dishes to the kitchen. Yan Wen followed closely behind him, staring at him with his deer eyes, as if he could never get enough of looking at him.

" Huai Jin, it's getting so dark now. It's not convenient for you to go back alone. Why don't you sleep here for a night? "

Zhou Huaijin paused while washing the dishes and said, " No need. It's not raining and there's no thunder. It's just getting dark. I can just take a taxi back. "

As soon as he finished speaking, a muffled thunder sounded in the sky.

Immediately afterwards, raindrops fell to the ground one by one like beads that had broken off the string, making a rustling sound.

Zhou Huaijin: ...

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-08-15

09:00:04-2022-08-16 09:00: 02——

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 40109874 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 76

Was the original owner's mouth blessed? What he said really came true . If he wished for the rain to stop, he didn't know whether it would come true.

Casting his eyes out the wide-open window, Zhou Huaijin could clearly feel the raindrops growing larger at a speed visible to the naked eye . After a while , puddles of water were formed on the ground.

The fine rain was blown by the wind , soaking his face. He pursed his lips , speechless for a moment.

Yan Wen looked at him with a smile, her eyes sparkling, and said in a soft voice: " Can you stay now? "

Zhou Huaijin did not answer but asked: " Young Master, tell me , if I stay , which room should I live in? "

Yan Wen said without hesitation, " You can live in the westernmost room . It was reserved for me by my grandfather's family, and I've only slept in it. "

Zhou Huaijin rubbed his fingertips and asked, " Where do you sleep? "

Yan Wen originally wanted to take this opportunity to sleep in the same bed with Zhou Huaijin to promote their relationship. But he changed his mind and was afraid that the other party would think he was too open , so he suppressed this idea and said, " I can sleep in Xiaoyun's room. " Chen Yun is taking care of her boyfriend in the hospital and has to stay by his bedside at night, so this arrangement is acceptable.

Zhou Huaijin closed the window and said, " This is the only arrangement for now . Sorry to bother you. "

Yan Wen didn't seem to like hearing him say the word "disturb" . He frowned and said, " Huai Jin , you shouldn't be so distant with me. When I was injured and had nowhere to go, you took me in. If I were to say disturbing you, I would have disturbed you countless times. "

Seeing the unhappiness on his face, Zhou Huaijin readily changed his words and said, " I won't be so distant with you anymore. "

After hearing the man's assurance, Yan Wen's mood suddenly brightened.

" You said it, next time you're being distant with me, be careful ..." He paused for a moment, as if he couldn't bear to say anything threatening to Zhou Huaijin. He frowned and thought for a while before he managed to say something that wasn't really a threat, " Be careful or I'll never talk to you again! "

As soon as he said this, he felt a little regretful. He felt that this was not a threat to Zhou Huaijin, but more like a threat to himself.

Before he could change his words, Zhou Huaijin put away the smile on his lips and said very seriously: " Yan Wen, I promise that I will never be so distant with you again. "

Yan Wen's heart moved, and he belatedly sensed some sweetness. Does Alpha's answer mean that he is actually afraid that he will ignore him?

" Come on, I'll take you to my room. "

The two of them came to the westernmost room one after the other. After opening the door, Zhou Huaijin found that the layout of this room was very childish and full of childlike fun.

When he came to this room in the afternoon, he was only thinking about contacting the hacker as soon as possible to get the video, so he didn't observe his surroundings much. Now that he calmed down, he finally paid attention to the decoration of the room.

The four-piece bed sets are commonly used by children, and there are wall stickers with cartoon characters on the walls, but the most eye-catching thing is the dark blue air conditioner hanging on the wall.

There are four pink pigs holding hands printed on the air conditioner's outdoor unit, and even the buttons on the air conditioner remote control are pink pigs. It is so cute.

He looked around and said with a smile, " Is this ... really your room? "

Yan Wen didn't know what he was thinking of. He lowered his eyelashes and said, " This is my room. "

" Huai Jin, I'm actually an illegitimate child. My uncle and grandpa had already decorated this room before my mother gave birth to me. They originally wanted to leave it for me to live in, but because of some misunderstandings, I have always been alienated and even disgusted with them. The better they treat me now, the more I ... the more I feel that I am not worthy of them. "

Zhou Huaijin touched his head and said warmly: It was not your original intention " to alienate them. Didn't you also say that? You did this because of some misunderstanding. "

Yan Wen pursed his lips, and there was a hint of water in his clear deer eyes, " You don't know, before participating in the survival variety show, I even said bad words to them, which made my grandpa go to the hospital. "

At this moment, the young man seemed to have his cold and indifferent surface peeled off, revealing his most sensitive and fragile self.

Zhou Huaijin didn't know how to comfort him, so he simply took a few steps forward, hugged Yan Wen into his arms, and placed his palms lightly on the back of the young man's head, stroking him again and again as he had done before to comfort Huairou.

" Young Master, I can see that your grandpa and his family really treat you well. You must believe that even if you speak ill of them, it will not shake their love for you. "

At this point, he chuckled, " Besides, aren't you doing your best to be nice to them now? It's not too late for you to make it up to them from now on. "

Yan Wen whispered: " Really? "

" When have I ever lied to you? " Zhou Huaijin took a step back, pushed the man away from his arms, looked at Yan Wen's slightly red and swollen eyes, and smiled: " Look at your red eyes, if you don't know, you would think I bullied you. "

Yan Wen sheepishly rubbed his eyelids a few times with his arm, as if trying to wipe off the red that lingered there.

Zhou Huaijin grabbed his arm and said, " Don't rub it with your arm, or it will get redder. "

Alpha's fingertips were warm, and when they touched the skin of his arm, he could clearly feel a burst of heat. Yan Wen lowered his head uncomfortably, left the room, and said, " It's already late, you should go to bed. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay, you should go to bed early too. "

After watching Yan Wen walk into Chen Yun's room, he closed the door and lay down on the bed in a relaxed manner.

As soon as his back touched the soft bed, a light peach scent filled his nose. Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but turn over, buried his whole face in the soft quilt, and sniffed twice.

——This is the smell that has always lingered on the young master.

He felt something in his heart, turned over and sat up, turned on his mobile phone, and involuntarily clicked on Yan Wen's blog.

The blog interface shows that there are 59.663 million fans and one follow.

Zhou Huaijin was a little curious about who was so special that Yan Wen would pay attention to him alone. He clicked on the young master's follow list without thinking, but what he saw was his own blog.

He stared at the screen in a daze for a while, with only one thought in his mind: So, Yan Wen was only paying attention to him.

This realization made Zhou Huaijin feel very happy. After taking a screenshot, he unfollowed Yan Wen and scrolled down a few times until he came to the young master's most popular blog.

The blog post was captioned: Summer is here, it's a good time to cool off. Below the caption were two pictures. In the pictures, Yan Wen was wearing a simple black short-sleeved shirt,

sitting under a tree, and making a gesture to cover his forehead towards the camera, looking silly and adorable.

Zhou Huaijin turned to the comment section. Although he had anticipated the chaos in the comment section, he still couldn't suppress his anger after turning to the first highly praised comment.

[Yan Wen, get out of the entertainment industry, and resolutely boycott bad artists!]

[It's fine if you have plastic surgery and act like a big shot, but now you dare to kill people . I just want to ask, is there anything else that you, the second young master of the Yan family, dare not do?]

[Yan Anguo is not a good person either. He raised two murderous sons. From now on, I will not buy anything from their family!]

[Someone on the Internet dug up that Yan Wen's uncle is called Chen Bin, and he is a policeman. Yan Wen has murdered someone, but he still hasn't arrested him. This is definitely a cover-up!]

[Fuck! Is what the above person said true? Yan Wen's uncle is a policeman, but he doesn't want to serve the people. He actually protects his murderer nephew. Report it!]

Looking around, the comments section was full of negative comments. Zhou Huaijin scrolled down and found that Yan Wen's murder video involved a wide range of people and had serious consequences.

Because Liu Hao was rescued in time, the shares of the Yan family had been slowly recovering. Now that the video of Yan Wen's murder has appeared online, the shares have fallen again before they have recovered to normal levels. The decline is at least twice as severe as the last time. Although it has not yet reached the point of bankruptcy, it is obvious that the Yan family is powerless to recover.

Because of the murder video, Yan Wen was blacklisted by the entire network. Two-thirds of his fans turned black due to public opinion and joined the black fans and passers-by to insult Yan Wen.

As a policeman and Yan Wen's uncle, Chen Bin was inevitably implicated. Netizens felt that the reason why Yan Wen had killed someone and was not arrested and imprisoned was entirely because Chen Bin was shielding him.

After thinking this through, Zhou Huaijin was a little worried that Yan Wen's plan would not only drag him into the quagmire, but would also cause Chen Bin and even the Chen family to be criticized.

Zhou Huaijin saw clearly how much the young man cared about the Chen family during these days. He knew that Yan Wen would never be willing to let the Chen family suffer because of his plan, so he subconsciously wanted to find a way to fill the loopholes in the young master's plan. Zhou Huaijin frowned and thought for a moment, and the thoughts in his mind gradually became clear.

Zhou Xiaozhan is safe and sound now. The wound on his abdomen will heal slowly after a few days of rest. Tomorrow he will go to the hospital to see Zhou Xiaozhan and try to get the person behind the scenes from the original owner's brother.

After the Yan family is completely destroyed, he will post the complete video stolen by Cao Ze on the Internet, and then let Zhou Xiaozhan post a video to clarify everything. Before that, if he

can find evidence that the person behind the scenes drugged Yan Wen and post it on the Internet, he can completely clear Yan Wen's reputation.

As for the Chen family, didn't Yan Wen say before that before participating in the survival variety show, he had spoken harshly to the Chen family, causing Chen Ru to be sent to the hospital.

Zhou Huaijin thought that he could use this to create the illusion that the Chen family and Yan Wen had a bad relationship, and remove the Chen family from the cusp of the storm.

thinking it over, Zhou Huaijin stood up, opened the door, and walked straight towards the room where Yan Wen was.

As soon as he reached the door, he heard the sound of a door opening from the side room.

Chen Ru opened the door in a daze and was about to go to the bathroom when he turned around and saw his grandson's boyfriend standing at the door of Xiaoyun's bedroom.

He hesitated and said, " Huai Jin, you ... you haven't left yet? "

Chapter 77

Zhou Huaijin paused in knocking on the door , turned around and said, " It's raining outside, so I thought I'd stay here for a night and go home tomorrow when the rain stops. "

After hearing this explanation , Chen Ru's expression changed slightly.

In his opinion , Zhou Huaijin and his grandson were both in their mid-twenties, full of vigor and vitality and without any self-control . They slept one on one in the same room, and no one knew what would happen.

Thinking of this, his originally confused mind suddenly cleared up, staring at Zhou Huaijin's eyes and asked: " Were you sleeping in Wenwen's room just now? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Yes , he gave his room to me and went to sleep in Chen Yun's room. "

Upon learning that the young couple did not sleep in the same room , Chen Ru's expression gradually relaxed. He became more and more satisfied with Zhou Huaijin, who knew his limits and how to advance and retreat.

But on second thought , he thought it was strange that his grandson's boyfriend was not sleeping in the middle of the night and was standing at the door of Xiaoyun's room. According to Zhou Huaijin's words, Wenwen was sleeping in Xiaoyun's room , so the purpose of his grandson's boyfriend doing this was obvious.

——This kid definitely wants to sneak into his grandson's room in the middle of the night and sleep with him!

He took a step forward , grabbed Zhou Huaijin's hand and clapped it twice, then said enthusiastically: " Huaijin, are you tossing and turning and can't sleep, so you want to go out for a walk? "

Zhou Huaijin originally wanted to say that he came to see Yan Wen , but it was late at night , and it was still against etiquette for an Alpha to look for an unmarried Omega, even though he wanted to discuss something with him .

In front of Elder Yan Wen , he nodded and said, " Ah ... yes, the sound of raindrops outside is so loud that it makes me unable to sleep. "

Chen Ru said: " It just so happens that I can't sleep either, Huai Jin, how about this, you just sleep with me tonight, just as if you were accompanying an old man like me to talk. "

The reason why Zhou Huaijin chose to find Yan Wen in the middle of the night was, on the one hand, to tell him his plan to fill the loopholes through himself, and on the other hand, to take him away from the Chen family overnight.

After all, there are many people around during the day . If someone with ulterior motives takes a photo of the young master leaving the Chen family, it will do more harm than good to the implementation of the plan.

At this moment, when Chen Ru suddenly invited her to sleep with him, she immediately refused and said, " Grandpa, I'm not used to sleeping with others, but if you really want to chat with someone, we can chat in the living room. I'll go to bed when you're done chatting. "

As long as Zhou Huaijin can't sneak into his grandson's room, anything is fine.

Chen Ru said: " Then I'll trouble you to accompany this old man like me. "

As he spoke, he pulled Zhou Huaijin to the living room. They sat down on the sofa and chatted about random things.

I don't know how long we chatted, but the rain outside gradually stopped.

Looking at the dark circles under Chen Ru's eyes, Zhou Huaijin picked up the water cup on the table and took a sip. After moistening his throat, he said, " Grandpa, staying up late is not good for your health. Shall I take you back to your room to sleep? "

Listening to his slightly hoarse voice due to constant talking, Chen Ru also felt that he had gone too far, so he stood up and said, " Okay, you should go to bed early too. Tomorrow Grandpa will make lily and white fungus porridge for you and Wenwen. "

Zhou Huaijin smiled and said, " Thank you, Grandpa. "

After he helped Chen Ru back to the room, Zhou Huaijin opened his mobile phone to check the time and found that it was already three o'clock in the morning. Fearing that Yan Wen had already fallen asleep, he tentatively sent a message to the young master via WeChat.

Zhou Huaijin: Young master, are you asleep?

After sending the message, he stood in the corridor and waited for five minutes, but there was no reply.

Zhou Huaijin felt that what he wanted to discuss with Yan Wen was urgent, so he no longer hesitated, walked to Chen Yun's door, turned the doorknob, and walked in quietly.

The curtains in the room were drawn tightly, not letting in a single ray of light. Relying on his memory from the day, Zhou Huaijin walked to Yan Wen's bed in the dark, leaned over, and gently patted the young man's arm.

Not wanting to attract Chen Ru again, he lowered his voice and said, " Yan Wen, wake up, I have something very important to tell you. "

Yan Wen's long and thick eyelashes trembled, and he slowly opened his eyes, and what came into view was a dark shadow beside the bed.

He was just woken up from his sleep, and he was still dazed. In dreams, you usually can't see people's faces. Seeing the person opposite him completely hidden in the darkness, and hearing Zhou Huaijin's magnetic and pleasant voice in his ears, he thought he was dreaming, and stared at the black shadow with his deer eyes without blinking.

" Huai Jin, you came into my dream again. " He muttered to himself, and suddenly stretched out his right arm, hooked the black shadow's neck, and said in a tone of anger: " You are always like this, never willing to talk about love with me, even in dreams, you only talk to me about business ..."

" This is my dream. I should be able to do whatever I want. Don't move. I want to kiss you. " Having said this, he exerted a little force, hooked the neck of the black shadow, turned over and pressed the person under him, leaning over to kiss Zhou Huaijin's lips.

Yan Wen had an injury on his hand, and Zhou Huaijin was afraid of breaking the young man's wound. He did not dare to struggle violently, but just turned his head to avoid the kiss, his tone a little flustered, " Yan Wen, wake up, this is not a dream! "

After hearing this, Yan Wen's body stiffened for a moment, and he immediately stood up from Zhou Huaijin, not daring to do anything presumptuous again.

" Huai Jin, you ... why did you come into my room without knocking? " He was about to stand up to turn on the light, but a pair of large, hot hands held him tightly around his waist, preventing him from moving.

Feeling the force on his waist, Yan Wen's cheeks turned slightly red and his heart beat so hard that it seemed like it was going to jump out of his chest.

" Don't turn on the light yet. " Zhou Huaijin licked his dry lips and said, " I was here once just now. When I walked to the door, I ran into your grandpa. He said he couldn't sleep, so he dragged me to the living room and has been chatting until now. If you turn on the light now, be careful not to disturb him again. "

Yan Wen fumbled for his phone, checked the time, frowned and said, " Huai Jin, what did grandpa talk to you about? "

Zhou Huaijin said: I talked about " my family background, work experience, love history, and my views on Omegas . We talked a lot, and it was very diverse . "

Yan Wen twitched the corners of his lips and thought to himself: Grandpa must be checking the household registration. He even wants to gossip about the love history of the young generation. He couldn't see Zhou Huaijin's face in the dark, so naturally he had no idea how the man felt after being asked these personal questions. He tentatively placed his bandaged hand on Zhou Huaijin's chest and said:

" I'm sorry, my grandpa is probably too old, and he can't control himself when he meets a younger person he can chat with. I hope you don't mind. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " These things are not secrets, why should I mind them? "

Because of their posture, the two were very close. Yan Wen was pressing on Zhou Huaijin at the moment and could clearly feel the ups and downs of the other's body with every breath.

He stood up uncomfortably, sat down next to the man, and asked, " You just said you had something important to tell me, what was it? "

Zhou Huaijin's face turned serious, and he said, " Yan Wen, I just thought about it carefully, and I think you need to leave the Chen family with me overnight. "

Yan Wen blinked and asked, " Why? "

Zhou Huaijin explained: " Have you ever thought that if your murder video is exposed on the Internet, not only will the Yan family be unable to recover, but your uncle's family will also be implicated. "

Since Yan Wen was able to come up with this plan, he had anticipated all the situations that would arise when implementing the plan, including the fact that the Chen family would be implicated because of his uncle's identity as a policeman.

He had already thought of a countermeasure, and now that Zhou Huaijin took the initiative to bring it up, he wanted to hear what the other party was planning, " Huaijin, what should I do now? "

Zhou Huaijin said, " During dinner, you told me that before you participated in the survival variety show, you had sent your grandfather to the hospital. I think we can use this to create the illusion that you have a bad relationship with the Chen family. "

He thought for a moment and added, " You just came back from the variety show a few days ago. The only police officers under your uncle know that you have a good relationship with the Chen family. Just tell them not to talk nonsense. "

Listening to Zhou Huaijin's countermeasures, a complex look flashed across Yan Wen's eyes . to Alpha 's strategy, his original plan seemed a bit troublesome in comparison.

Because of his uncle's identity as a policeman, Yan Wen could guess that once his murder video was released, countless netizens would certainly turn the incident into a conspiracy, thus implicating his uncle.

He originally planned to inflict some external injuries on himself, and then rely on his uncle's connections to be taken to the police station in a police car in public. As long as he stayed in the police station for a few days, the rumors that his uncle used his power to shield him would be self-defeating.

s go'Let " without further ado . " Yan Wen accepted Zhou Huaijin's suggestion and said. Zhou Huaijin said: " What about your grandpa ... He just told me that he would make lily and white fungus porridge for us tomorrow morning. "

Yan Wen picked up the phone and shook it, saying, " I'm afraid Grandpa has already gone to bed, so I'd better talk to him on the phone tomorrow. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " That's fine too. "

The two of them packed up briefly, opened the door quietly, and left Chen's house.

The streets were a little quiet at three o'clock in the morning, with only the chirping of birds and cicadas in the ears. The moon, like a mirror, hung in the sky, casting its bright light like flowing water on the ground, illuminating the way ahead.

Yan Wen touched Zhou Huaijin's arm and asked, " Huaijin, where are we going now? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Let's find a place to sleep. "

Yan Wen remembered that this place was far from Zhou Huaijin's rental house . Even by car it would take an hour. At this late hour, there was a 90% chance that he wouldn't be able to get a taxi.

But apart from rented houses, where else can people sleep? They can't just sleep on the street, right?

" You're not going to take me to sleep on the street, are you? " Yan Wen asked after hesitating for a moment.

Seeing his serious expression, Zhou Huaijin couldn't help laughing and said, " Young Master, look at me carefully again. Do I look like someone who would take you to sleep on the street? "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-08-17 09:00:05–2022–08–18 09:00: 03——

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: I didn't expect to return with such a scattered flower ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: I didn't expect to return, and the flowers were scattered like this 10 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 78

Although the man's face gives people a feeling of being bathed in spring breeze when he smiles , after spending a long time with him, Yan Wen can see through the surface and see the alienation hidden deep in Zhou Huaijin's eyes.

He knew in his heart that Zhou Huaijin was a cold yet gentle person.

After staring at Alpha 's smiling eyes for a while , Yan Wen said, " Not like that. "

" That's right. " Zhou Huaijin took his wrist and led him across the street , walking in one direction. " Come on, I'll take you to find a place to sleep. "

Following that direction, the two of them went further and further away.

When they reached a small path , there were no street lights around . Yan Wen could only see the black outlines of the surrounding objects. The only thing he could feel was the temperature of the hand clenched tightly around his wrist.

He leaned closer to Zhou Huaijin inconspicuously and felt safe with someone for the first time. Noticing Yan Wen's little movement, Zhou Huaijin turned his head and whispered, " Sorry, I forgot you are afraid of the dark. "

As soon as he finished speaking, he let go of Yan Wen's wrist and put his arm on the young man's shoulder . From a distance , it seemed as if he was holding the whole person in his arms, very intimate.

This posture was so intimate that Yan Wen could even smell the light mint scent on the other person.

His cheeks were burning hot , and he couldn't help but snuggle into Zhou Huaijin's arms again , smelling an even stronger mint scent . " No ... it's okay ... I'm not afraid of the dark when you're with me . "

Hearing the young master's pretended strong answer, Zhou Huaijin hugged him tighter.

The two maintained this posture and walked to the end of the path. What came into view was a five-story house. Hanging on the door of the first floor was a huge blue sign with four red words on it.

——Love hut.

This hotel is located in a remote area and is not easy to find. The reason why Zhou Huaijin knew about this place was because of Chu Ci.

During the filming of "Chang'an", Chu Ci was an absolute chatterbox and would share with him any news he knew, and "Love House" was one of the news.

In this world, Alpha 's pheromones are very powerful. Just a little bit of them can make Omega weak and helpless, allowing others to do whatever they want. In order to protect the personal safety of Omega , all hotels here are closed at 8 o'clock in the evening.

There is only one hotel except for this one, which is the Love Shack.

This hotel is located in a remote area and has a very reasonable price. The most attractive thing about it is that it is open 24 hours a day. Even if you arrive at the hotel at two or three in the morning, you can check in immediately.

There is only one hotel of this kind, and if you want to stay there are conditions. The only condition for staying in the Love House is that it only accepts real couples. As for how the hotel distinguishes real and fake couples, this is still unknown.

Now that they have nowhere to live, Zhou Huaijin wants to take the young master to the Love House to try his luck, just in case he succeeds.

Looking at the gorgeous hotel with lights on, Yan Wen opened his mouth, seeming to want to say something but stopped. After being pulled to the door of the hotel, he had to open his mouth to remind: " Huai Jin, the hotel is not open during this time. "

Zhou Huaijin said in a gentle voice: " This place is different from other hotels. The lights are still on, which means people can live here. "

What he said made sense. After hesitating for a moment, Yan Wen followed Zhou Huaijin into the love hut.

The layout of the room was no different from that of other hotels, and there was an old man with gray hair sitting at the cashier.

Seeing someone coming into the store, the old man stood up tremblingly, squinted his eyes and looked at the person, and saw that one of them was an Alpha and the other was an Omega .

He smiled kindly on his wrinkled face and said, " Are you two here to stay? Do you have your ID with you? "

Zhou Huaijin took out his ID card, put it on the counter, and said, " This is my ID card. "

After getting the answer, the old man did not take out the ID card, but leaned over, fumbled under the counter for a while, took out two connected bracelets and handed them to Zhou Huaijin, saying: " Our hotel has a rule that you two must wear it before you can register your check-in information. "

Since this hotel is open 24 hours a day, it is normal for the rules to be a bit strange.

Zhou Huaijin didn't say much and put the blue bracelet on his wrist first. Only then did he have time to look at Yan Wen who was lying motionless beside him.

The palms of Yan Wen's hands were cut by the broken pieces of the teacup and were bleeding. They were now wrapped in layer upon layer of bandages, making it inconvenient for him to move.

He simply held the young master's wrist, carefully rubbed the bracelet over the bandage, and put it on the fair and slender wrist.

The old man took out a small blue box from under the counter. After pressing the red button, Zhou Huaijin could clearly feel that the skin under the bracelet seemed to be stung by something. The strange feeling flowed along his arm all the way to his heart.

After a while, the colors of the two bracelet connecting lines merged together and gradually turned purple.

Seeing this, the old man smiled more sincerely. After registering his identity information, he handed the ID back to Zhou Huaijin and said, "How many days do you two gentlemen want to stay?"

Zhou Huaijin said: "One day."

The old man pointed to the payment code on the table and said, "Sir, the cost of our hotel is one hundred yuan a day. After you pay, you can check in with your boyfriend."

Is it so easy to fool people?

Zhou Huaijin originally thought that the hotel would take a series of measures to identify real couples and fake ones, but he didn't expect that just asking them to wear a bracelet would be considered proof of success.

He breathed a sigh of relief, scanned the code to pay, received a room card from the old man, and took Yan Wen upstairs to Room 303.

After entering the room, Zhou Huaijin first checked every corner of the room. After finding no cameras, he began to look at the furnishings in the room.

There was only a double bed in the room, with a large bouquet of heart-shaped roses on the bed. There were adult products in the box on the bedside table, and the dim lighting made the atmosphere extremely ambiguous.

He took a few steps forward, gathered the heart-shaped rose in his arms, and casually placed it on the bedside table beside him. He said, "Yan Wen, I have to go to the crew to film tomorrow. During this time, you stay here alone. I will pick you up after I finish filming."

Yan Wen sat on the bed, tilted his head and asked, "Where are you taking me?"

Zhou Huaijin said, "I want to go to the hospital tomorrow to ask Zhou Xiaozhan about the purpose of drugging you. I am a little worried about leaving you alone in the hotel, so I want to send you to my rental house after the filming, and then I will go to the hospital to see Zhou Xiaozhan."

Yan Wen was at the center of controversy right now, and if he showed up at the hospital with Zhou Huaijin, it would easily cause a commotion. The man's arrangement was reasonable, and he had no objection.

The only thing he cared about now was, "Huai Jin, what did grandpa just put on us? Just after he pressed the button, I felt a little uncomfortable here."

As Yan Wen spoke, he pointed to the location of the heart.

Zhou Huaijin paused and said, "I'm not sure either."

Yan Wen said "oh" and stopped asking questions. He just looked down at his phone and said, "It's almost four o'clock now. If you don't go to bed now, you won't have a chance to sleep."

Zhou Huaijin walked to the other side of the bed, opened the quilt on the bed, sat on it, and said, " Okay, go to sleep. "

The double bed in the hotel was very big, and there was enough space between two people lying on the bed.

Zhou Huaijin closed his eyes and wanted to fall asleep quickly, but he suddenly smelled a pleasant peach scent in his nose. He didn't know if it was his illusion, but he always felt that the peach scent was more than twice as strong as before, and it made his head a little dizzy.

" Young Master, did you spray perfume? "

Not understanding why he asked this question, Yan Wen frowned and said, " I never wear perfume. "

This conversation reminded Zhou Huaijin of the time when he participated in a survival variety show. He also asked Yan Wen if he wore perfume, and got a negative answer. Could this peach scent really be the young master's body odor?

But if it was body odor, why could he only smell it when he was very close to the young master in the past? Now the distance between him and the young master was enough for two people to separate, but the body odor was even stronger than when they were close together.

Yan Wen moved his nose, but he didn't smell anything, so he couldn't help but ask, " What do you smell? "

Zhou Huaijin said truthfully: " Peach fragrance, a very strong peach fragrance. "

After saying this, Yan Wen subconsciously touched the uneven back of his neck.

Generally speaking, Omega 's pheromones will only be leaked during the flood season. He had just returned from "Survival 1+1 " and had received an injection of an inhibitor. The inhibitor is effective for one month. With the injection, the flood season would not come before the drug's effect wore off.

Therefore, Zhou Huaijin must have been lying in the same bed with him, close to him, to be able to smell his pheromones.

Thinking of this, he moved closer to the bed and said, " What you smelled should be the smell of my clothes. All my laundry detergents are scented with peach blossoms. "

No wonder.

No wonder he could smell a faint peach scent whenever he got too close to Yan Wen; it turned out to be the scent of the young master's clothes.

Zhou Huaijin said: " This smell is quite pleasant. "

Being praised by the Alpha you like for your good smelling pheromones is no less than being praised by your sweetheart for your good looks. Yan Wen's heart beat fast when he heard it. He licked his dry lips and said, " Thank you. "

The weather was too hot, and the bed was soft and thick. They lay flat on the bed, feeling their bodies getting slightly hot. Zhou Huaijin tossed and turned, unable to sleep. He fumbled around in the bedside table, got the air conditioner remote control, and turned it on.

Adjusting the temperature to the most suitable 26 degrees, he closed his eyes again, trying to fall asleep as quickly as possible.

But as soon as he closed his eyes, the peach fragrance seemed to penetrate every pore into his nostrils. Because his eyes were closed and he could not see, his sense of smell became more

sensitive. When he was about to stand up and go to the bathroom to wash his face to avoid the pungent smell, he suddenly found that the back of his neck was slightly hot.

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-08-18

09:00:03-2022-08-20 09:00: 02——

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: He. 5 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 79

Zhou Huaijin raised his hand and touched the back of his neck. It felt smooth and warm, and there was nothing unusual about it . He thought it was just an illusion caused by lying in bed for too long.

, stood up and went straight to the toilet.

After washing his face in the sink , the heat on the back of his neck became more intense. He frowned slightly and scooped up a handful of water to pour on his neck to cool it down.

After staying in there for a full five minutes, Zhou Huaijin finally walked out of the bathroom. Just as he sat back on the bed, a hoarse voice suddenly sounded beside him: " Huaijin, I feel something is wrong. "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " What's wrong? "

Yan Wen sat up from the bed . Perhaps because he had been stuck in the quilt for too long , his fair and handsome face still had a blush on it , which made him look particularly charming under the dim light .

" In this weather, 26 degrees is the most suitable temperature , but I adjusted the air conditioner temperature from 26 degrees to 24 degrees, and I still feel very hot. This is not right . Could it be the problem with the bracelet? "

Zhou Huaijin paused , and belatedly thought of some overlooked details.

When he put on the blue bracelet, he felt a stabbing pain that went all the way from his wrist to his heart . Then , he felt his body getting hot , and even turning on the air conditioner did not help.

Could it be true, as the young master said , that they were drugged by that old man?

As soon as this thought came to his mind, Zhou Huaijin grabbed Yan Wen's wrist, placed three fingers on his pulse, and after feeling it carefully for a while, he came to the conclusion that his heart fire was too strong.

He withdrew his hand puzzled and said, " There is nothing wrong with the bracelet. Yan Wen, the reason why you feel hot and dry is probably because your blood is not in balance. You need to calm down and reduce your mood swings during this period of time. "

When participating in the survival variety show, Zhou Huaijin had shown his familiarity with pharmacology. Now he diagnosed that Yan Wen had a blood disorder, and Yan Wen believed it without a doubt and said, " Since there is no problem, let's go to bed early. You still have a day of filming tomorrow. "

Seeing that he believed everything he said, Zhou Huaijin chuckled and said, " Young Master, do you trust me so much? Aren't you afraid that I will sell you out to make money? "

" You won't. " Yan Wen raised his head, stared straight into Zhou Huaijin's eyes, and said seriously: " In this world, besides my uncle's family, you are the only one who treats me well, Huaijin, I know you won't hurt me. "

Zhou Huaijin's eyes darkened when he heard this, and he couldn't help but move closer to Yan Wen and said, " If anyone treats you well, will you ..."

Having said this, he paused for a moment, the words stuck in his throat, unable to utter a single word.

Yan Wen's ears twitched, " What? "

Zhou Huaijin clenched his fists, feeling a little uncomfortable, and asked, " You will always obey him and believe him without a doubt? "

" Why do you think so? I never obey someone just because he is nice to me. " Yan Wen looked at Zhou Huaijin in surprise and said, " Everyone should have their own ideas and persistence. If you obey others just because they are nice to you, what is the difference between you and a puppet? "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Then why do you obey me in everything? "

After being choked by this question for a moment, Yan Wen blinked and said unnaturally: " Can you be the same as others? I obey you in everything because ... because I like you. Of course, it's not just because I like you. I mainly feel that everything you do is in line with my heart. I obey you and I am actually obeying myself. "

When Zhou Huaijin heard the word "like", he felt his throat tighten for a moment, and he was inexplicably unable to speak. He stared at Yan Wen's pair of clear deer eyes. His usually gentle gaze seemed to become different at that moment.

Yan Wen felt a little embarrassed by his burning gaze and wanted to lower his head to avoid it, but his actions did not go according to his heart. His clear and sharp eyes did not avoid or dodge, but stared at Zhou Huaijin steadily.

This eye contact made the air very ambiguous. Zhou Huaijin seemed to be bewitched by something. He slowly leaned over and kissed Yan Wen's soft and warm lips.

Feeling the touch on his lips, Yan Wen dared not move at all, and was stiff from head to toe.

Neither of them was experienced in the world of romance, and even their first kiss was given to each other when they were filming "Chang'an". When it came to the real moment, they just rubbed their lips against each other.

After kissing for a while, Zhou Huaijin put his hands on Yan Wen's shoulders and pressed him firmly under him.

The two of them were intertwined, the heat around them rising steadily, and the peach and mint scents in the room poured out together, tightly intertwined.

Smelling the rich mint scent, Yan Wen felt a heat rising from his lower abdomen, and his neck was extremely hot at this moment.

This heat is very similar to the heat during the flood season.

Because of the inhibitors, he knew that his menstrual period had not come. The reason why he felt the back of his neck was probably because of the influence of Alpha 's pheromones.

His emotions have been aroused, and in order to calm both him and Zhou Huaijin down as soon as possible, the only option now is to temporarily mark them.

Thinking of this, he turned over, tilted his head, and showed his scarred neck to Zhou Huaijin.

He said in a slightly hurried tone, " Huaijin, I feel a little uncomfortable. Can you bite the back of my neck? "

Looking at the uneven skin in front of him, Zhou Huaijin's heart ached and he leaned down involuntarily and kissed the scar on it.

Yan Wen suddenly raised his neck, his slender and clear fingertips grasped the bed sheet tightly, and said in a trembling voice: " It's not a kiss, it's a bite. "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Really bite? "

Yan Wen hummed and said, " It really bites. "

Zhou Huaijin no longer restrained his strength and bit Yan Wen on the back of the neck with such force that a deep and clear tooth mark was left on the scar.

Yan Wen endured the pain and waited for a while, then found that his body was still hot. His long and thick eyelashes trembled twice, and he said, " Huai Jin, bite it quickly, I'm really uncomfortable. "

Zhou Huaijin opened his mouth and said softly, " I have already bitten it. "

Yan Wen lay on the bed, his breath smelling of Zhou Huaijin's scent. He touched the back of his neck with trembling fingers, but did not feel any wound. Recalling the man's bold statement about wanting to see his neck in public, a sudden idea flashed through his mind.

" You ... do you know why I let you bite the back of my neck? "

Zhou Huaijin raised his hand and rubbed the light tooth mark. His usually clear eyes gradually became deep, as if he had figured out something. He said slowly, " Isn't it normal for lovers to bite each other like this? "

As Yan Wen expected, the man really didn't know the true meaning of biting the back of the neck.

He bit his lower lip and denied, " Biting other places may be normal, but biting the back of the neck is not ... "

At this point, he seemed to notice something suddenly, turned his head abruptly, opened and closed his lips a few times, and stammered: " You ... what did you just say? You said couple? Huai Jin, did I hear you right? You, you said we are a couple? "

" Young Master, I have never liked anyone before, and I don't know what it feels like to like someone. Before I met you, I always thought I liked girls, but during the time I've been with you, I don't reject your feelings. I don't know if this counts as love. "

Zhou Huaijin's ears turned red and he said, " If you're willing, maybe we can give it a try. "

Yan Wen's head was buzzing with joy because of this sudden attack. He said in disbelief: "

You ... are you telling the truth? Are you really willing to try it with me? "

Zhou Huaijin touched his head and nodded softly.

Although his long-cherished wish came true, Yan Wen still felt that it was a little unreal. He urgently needed to do something to prove that everything that happened tonight was not a dream.

He held Zhou Huaijin's hand and said, " Since what you said is true, let's continue what we didn't finish just now. Bite my neck now and inject pheromones into my Yuequan body. "

As soon as these words were spoken, Zhou Huaijin involuntarily recalled the knowledge he had learned from several guests during the survival variety show – the AO interval mark is based on the back of the neck of O.

The young master had been asking him to bite the back of his neck since the beginning. Could it be that he wanted him to mark him?

How is this possible?

As far as he knew, once O was marked by A , the mark could never be removed during his lifetime.

He has not yet realized his feelings for Yan Wen. If he just blindly completes the mark with the young master in this small hotel, and then finds out in the end that his feelings for Yan Wen are not love, it will not only be disrespectful to the young master, but also to himself.

Although he was somewhat tempted by Tao Xiang, Zhou Huaijin still tried his best to restrain himself, " No, this won't work. We can only do this after we have confirmed our relationship. "

The man was reluctant to take action. Yan Wen didn't know whether he was too conservative or for some other reason, so he tried to test him: " Huai Jin, I must have been drugged. I feel dizzy and uncomfortable now. You can just mark me temporarily. Temporary marks are time-limited. You don't have to wait until we are in a relationship before you can do it. "

After traveling to this world, Zhou Huaijin never thought that he would fall in love with the people here.

He suddenly traveled through time while fighting the Zombie King. He didn't know whether the time there was still or moving after he traveled through, and he had no idea whether his original body was dead or alive. He didn't know if he would have the chance to travel back again.

If you suddenly travel back in time after falling in love with someone, wouldn't that be cruel to the lovers who are left alone in this world?

Therefore, Zhou Huaijin never thought about understanding the physiological common sense of love . But today, he realized that if you really keep a person in your heart, reason will be vulnerable to emotions.

" It may hurt a little, just bear with it. "

As soon as he finished speaking, Zhou Huaijin leaned over, opened his mouth and bit the back of Yan Wen's neck. His teeth clenched hard and pierced into the young man's skin. A bloody smell instantly filled his entire mouth.

Chapter 80

He waited in this position for a while , then he loosened his teeth, patted the trembling back of the person under him soothingly, and said in a low voice: " Is it okay? "

As the teeth pierced the skin , the heat in the body increased instead of decreasing.

Although Yan Wen had never been marked by an Alpha , he knew that once the marking was completed , his body would never feel this way. He pursed his lips and said, " Pheromone ... your pheromone has not been injected yet. "

Zhou Huaijin paused , and stood there for a long time without moving. He really didn't expect that one day when he was doing this kind of thing, he would need his boyfriend's guidance. He didn't know how to complete the temporary marking between AO and AO , nor did he know how to inject pheromones . He didn't want to expose his immaturity in front of the young master , so he suppressed his restlessness and got out of bed, saying: " You wait here obediently , I'll go to the toilet. "

By the time Yan Wen reacted, the light in the bathroom had come on again . Listening to the sound of water splashing inside, he buried his hot face in the quilt and curled the corners of his lips silently.

Based on the man's awkward behavior just now , he was basically certain that Zhou Huaijin had never kissed anyone other than him, and knew nothing about the physiological issues between people . The reason why he went to the bathroom in the middle of marking was probably because he didn't want to be laughed at by him.

Thinking of this , he quickly took out his mobile phone , picked out two essential books on sex education online , and added them to the shopping cart.

As soon as he stepped into the bathroom, Zhou Huaijin washed his face first, and then searched for entries related to temporary marking on his mobile phone. He read them one by one from top to bottom.

After understanding the principles and steps of temporary marking, he left the bathroom and saw Yan Wen lying on the bed, playing with his mobile phone comfortably.

The fair half of the Omega 's face was bathed in warm light, and she looked both well-behaved and beautiful.

Seeing this young master, Zhou Huaijin's heart trembled, and he asked softly: " What are you looking at? So serious. "

Yan Wen typed on the screen while saying, " My grandpa went to the bathroom in the middle of the night and didn't see me in Xiaoyun's room. He thought you coaxed me to sleep in the west room. He went to knock on the door of the west room and found no one inside. Only then did he realize that we had left Chen's house in the middle of the night. "

After replying to the message, he turned over, smiling, " Grandpa is asking me where you took me now. "

After staring at his dazzling smile for a long time, Zhou Huaijin's protruding Adam's apple moved and asked, " How did you respond to him? "

Yan Wen said, " Of course I have to tell the truth. Fake news about my bad relationship with the Chen family will soon spread on the Internet. If I don't tell the truth to Grandpa, he won't be able to help but run to the media to clarify, and our plan will fail. "

Zhou Huaijin walked to the bed and sat down, saying, " Awen, you did the right thing. "

Yan Wen blinked helplessly, his cheeks slightly red.

Since they met, Zhou Huaijin always called him Yan Wen and Young Master mostly. He only called him Wen Wen once at Cheng Bitong's birthday party, and that was to prove their relationship as a couple.

But whether it was Yan Wen, Young Master, or Wen Wen, they had all been called that by many people, except A Wen.

No one has ever called him Awen since he was a child. Zhou Huaijin is the first and only one.

" You ... why are you suddenly ..."

Zhou Huaijin seemed to know what he wanted to say, and said in a gentle voice: " We have kissed and hugged each other. If I still call you Yanwen by your full name like before, it would be too unfamiliar. "

Yan Wen was silent for a while, then suddenly raised his hand and hugged Zhou Huaijin's thin waist. His tone suddenly became lower, " Huaijin, I told you before that my Yuequan body was seriously damaged by a sharp weapon. There is a high probability that you will not be able to have children. "

For Zhou Huaijin, it doesn't actually matter whether he has children or not.

Before coming to this world, zombies were rampant and supplies were scarce. It was a luxury for human beings to live. What's more, in order to survive, they would even abandon their wives and children. He was used to the indifference and selfishness of the world, and he had no interest in feelings. It's a dispensable attitude.

After coming to this world, he had no relatives or friends. He had always been isolated from the world. It is no exaggeration to say that it was Yan Wen who allowed him to integrate into this world bit by bit.

In his heart, the young master has always been different.

Zhou Huaijin touched the top of Yan Wen's head and said, " I don't have any property to inherit, and I don't have any skills to pass on. For me, it doesn't matter whether I have children or not. "

Yan Wen raised his head from his arms and said, " Really? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I will never say a single word of falsehood to you. "

" I'm just afraid that you'll regret it ..." Yan Wen clutched the clothes on Zhou Huaijin's waist, " Huaijin, Omegas can't give birth to children, and Alphas will be criticized. I don't want you to tell me that you regret being with me after we're together. "

At this point, a hint of darkness flashed across his deer eyes, and he said quietly: " If it really comes to that, I'm afraid I'll do something that even I would find terrifying. "

Zhou Huaijin kissed his soft cheek and said, " I know what I want, Awen, and I won't regret it. "

Feeling the warm touch on his face, Yan Wen felt a sweet feeling in his heart. He took the initiative to put his arms around Zhou Huaijin's neck and kissed him.

Zhou Huaijin took the opportunity to put his arms around his slender waist and continued what he had not finished.

After studying hard in the bathroom, the temporary marking went smoothly. He first injected pheromones into Yan Wen's body, and after completing the marking, he took a piece of paper from the bedside table and carefully wiped the blood off the young master's neck.

" You've been busy for so long, go to sleep now, or I won't have a chance to sleep anymore. "

Yan Wen's hands and feet were weak, and he couldn't muster any strength in his body.

Because he had just been marked by the Alpha , he was clinging to him tightly, and even his tone was soft. " I want you to hold me while I sleep. "

Zhou Huaijin opened his arms and hugged the man in his arms, saying, " Go to sleep. "

It was the height of summer and even with the air conditioner on it was hard to cool off, let alone the two of them sleeping in each other's arms. After a while, their backs were covered in sweat. Zhou Huaijin originally wanted to quietly release the person while the young master was asleep so that they could both sleep more comfortably.

But listening to the steady breathing of the person in his arms, for some reason, he just quietly lowered the air conditioner temperature by a few degrees, and then he slowly fell asleep while holding the person in his arms.

The next day soon arrived.

Zhou Huaijin was awakened by his biological clock. He fumbled for his cell phone to check the time and found that it was only six in the morning. Last night, he and Yan Wen had been busy until after four in the morning, and he had only slept for less than two hours.

He scratched his messy hair, put on his clothes and went to the bathroom to wash his face and brush his teeth. After finishing washing, he returned to the bed, looked at Yan Wen's sleeping face, and couldn't help but kissed her forehead. Then he left the hotel and went to the crew.

Due to the absence of another leading actor, the entire crew focused on shooting Zhou Huaijin's scenes. After finishing a day's shooting, Zhou Huaijin was already exhausted. When he returned to the hotel and sent Yan Wen back to the rental house, it was already dark.

Seeing that Zhou Huaijin was going to the hospital without even having time to eat, just to find out the real culprit behind the murder, Yan Wen quickly grabbed his hand, hesitant to say: "Huaijin, I ... I have something to tell you ..."

Zhou Huaijin shook his hand and asked, "What's the matter?"

Yan Wen lowered his head, twisted his thumb and index finger imperceptibly, and his eyelids trembled slightly. "You don't have to look for Zhou Xiaozhan. I know who is hiding behind me and hurting me."

Zhou Huaijin raised his eyebrows curiously and asked, "Who is it?"

Yan Wen said: "Lin Pinchuan."

This is not right. The person who drugged the heroine's wine at the banquet and the person who instructed Zhou Xiaozhan to drug Yan Wen are most likely the same person. Assuming that the murderer behind the scenes is Lin Pinchuan, nothing that happened makes sense.

If it weren't for what happened at the birthday party, Zhou Huaijin would have believed the young master's statement that Lin Pinchuan was the one who ordered Zhou Xiaozhan. But the key point now is that Lin Pinchuan has no grudges against the heroine, and there is no reason for him to put drugs in the wine that Cheng Bitong was going to drink.

Although he knew that Yan Wen was wrong, Zhou Huaijin still touched his head and asked, "How do you know that the murderer is Lin Pinchuan? Do you have any evidence?"

Yan Wen hummed and said, "I have a screenshot of Lin Pinchuan buying and selling Poppy on the Internet. The transaction took place half a month before the birthday party."

Zhou Huaijin's brows were filled with contemplation, and he said, "Ah Wen, no matter how much we know, it's just speculation after all. I still have to go to the hospital and ask Zhou Xiaozhan who ordered him to do this."

Yan Wen said: "Come back soon."

After leaving the rental house, Zhou Huaijin took a taxi to the hospital. After finding out Zhou Xiaozhan's room number at the front desk, he went straight to room 503 .

When he arrived outside the ward, through the small glass strip on the door, he saw a slender man sitting next to Zhou Xiaozhan's bed. The man was curled up, sleeping on the bed, with half of his face buried in the quilt, so he couldn't see his face clearly.

Zhou Xiaozhan has no relatives or friends in this city except the original owner. Who would stay by his bedside to watch over him after he is hospitalized?

With this question in mind, Zhou Huaijin knocked on the door. The sleeping man was awakened by the sound of the knock. He rubbed his eyes, stood up and opened the door.

Looking at the familiar face in front of him, Zhou Huaijin frowned and said, " You are ... Cao Ning? Why are you in the hospital? Did Yan Wen ask you to come? "

Cao Ning still remembered that it was this Alpha in front of him that made Wen Wen sad for a long time. He snorted heavily and said, " I don't want to talk to you! "

Zhou Huaijin was completely confused by Cao Ning's hostile attitude. Because of Yan Wen, he became more patient with Cao Ning and asked, " Why don't you want to talk to me? "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-08-21

09:00:00–2022–08–22 09:00: 03——

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Jinglou and Xiaowen ;

1 bottle of Ohuming ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 81

Cao Ning pouted and said angrily: " You made Wenwen cry, you are a bad person! "

Zhou Huaijin's heart moved, and he suddenly thought of Yan Wen's distraught expression on the night he clarified their relationship . In other words , the young master cried on the night Cao Ning drove the person back ?

" Cao Ning, can you tell me how long he cried? "

Cao Ning pursed his lips and said, " Wenwen has been sad for a long time, and I couldn't appease him even with my favorite cake! "

Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips, feeling a little uncomfortable , and said softly: " It's my fault. "

" It's good that you know! " Seeing him admit his mistake in a gentle voice , Cao Ning's tense expression gradually relaxed and he said, " What are you doing here? Did Wen Wen ask you to come? "

When asked about the purpose of coming to the hospital , Zhou Huaijin finally had time to focus his attention on Zhou Xiaozhan lying on the hospital bed.

The two men made a lot of noise when they were talking, and Zhou Xiaozhan was awakened by the noise . He stared at Zhou Huaijin with his dark eyes , and when he saw him looking at him, he quickly looked away , looking a little flustered.

took in the original owner's brother's expression and calmly withdrew his gaze, saying, " I came to see him. "

Cao Ning turned around and looked at Zhou Xiaozhan lying on the hospital bed , then looked at Zhou Huaijin in front of him . His originally dull eyes immediately became alert.

He stretched out his hands to block Alpha 's sight , frowned , and muttered: " You can't look at him! You are warm! "

" You're right , I'm Wenwen's son. " Zhou Huaijin patted Cao Ning's shoulder in a funny and angry way, pointed at Zhou Xiaozhan lying on the bed, and explained: " He is my brother, Wenwen knows that I'm here to see him. "

Cao Ning slowly put down his hand and said, " Then go and see him. "

Zhou Huaijin walked past Cao Ning and sat down beside the bed slowly, then asked softly, " How is your injury? "

The wound on his abdomen was still aching. Hearing Zhou Huaijin's gentle question, Zhou Xiaozhan's eyes became hot and he almost cried. " It's okay. I just got a few stitches. The doctor said it will heal slowly. "

Since he was injured, he has only seen doctors and nurses he doesn't recognize, and he is very panicked.

After arriving at the ward, even though there was a silly Omega guarding the bed, the fear in his heart did not subside at all because he didn't know the person.

After all, he was still a child. When he saw his biological brother, all his emotions came out at once. He sniffed and said, " I'm sorry, brother. I didn't mean to hurt my brother-in-law. I will tell you everything I know now. "

Zhou Huaijin originally thought that it would take a lot of effort to get Zhou Xiaozhan to speak, but he didn't expect it to be so easy. He pretended to be listening attentively and said, " Go ahead. "

Zhou Xiaozhan held the corner of the snow-white quilt and said, It was an " Alpha named Lin Pinchuan who asked me to drug my brother. "

It turned out to be Lin Shinchuan.

" When did you meet Lin Pinchuan? " Zhou Huaijin frowned and said, " I remember you came here by car from home, ate at a restaurant but couldn't pay for it, so the restaurant owner detained you. It was you who called me to pick you up. Did you meet Lin Pinchuan after you came here? "

Zhou Xiaozhan said aggrievedly: " No, I met Lin Pinchuan half a month ago. "

" Half a month ago, I ran away from home and met Lin Pinchuan on the way. At that time, my mother wanted to get the betrothal gift as soon as possible to treat my father's illness. She didn't even think about holding a wedding. She just tied me up and sent me to Lao Li's house. " At this point, the tears he had been holding back for a long time finally burst out, " Brother, you also know the situation of Old Li's family. His daughter was born with cerebral palsy. Even the poorest families are unwilling to marry an Omega to them! "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " How did you get to know Lin Pinchuan? "

Zhou Xiaozhan said: " I heard that you became famous after participating in a variety show and made a lot of money, so I took a bus to the big city to find you. I wanted you to help me pay back the betrothal gift and pay for my father's medical treatment. I didn't expect that as soon as I got off the bus, it started to rain heavily and a car hit me and knocked me unconscious. "

" I woke up in the hospital. As soon as I opened my eyes, I saw an elegant-looking Alpha sitting beside my bed, asking me about my health. He said his name was Lin Pinchuan and that it was his driver who hit me. "

After hearing this, Zhou Huaijin had roughly guessed the cause and effect of the matter. It was nothing more than that after Lin Pinchuan's driver knocked Zhou Xiaozhan unconscious, on the way to the hospital, he learned about the relationship between Zhou Xiaozhan and the original owner through some documents on the original owner's brother, and wanted to use Zhou Xiaozhan to deal with Yan Wen, who had an ambiguous relationship with him. He still remembered that Yan Wen had been staying in his rental house during that period. It was probably because of this that Lin Pinchuan wanted to use Zhou Xiaozhan to get close to him so that he could take the opportunity to drug Yan Wen and film a video of the young master going crazy and killing people .

But why did Lin Shinchuan drug the heroine?

Zhou Huaijin frowned and asked, " What then? "

Zhou Xiaozhan said, " I stayed in the hospital for a few days to recover from my leg injury. During this time, Lin Pinchuan tried to get some information from me. After he knew the purpose of my coming here, he told me that he could not only help me return the betrothal gift to the Li family, but also pay for my father's treatment. He only needed me to do him a small favor. "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Did he ask you to pretend to get close to me first, and then find a chance to drug Yan Wen? "

" Yes, Lin Pinchuan said that the second young master of the Yan family is your boyfriend, and you two have already developed to the point of living together. He asked me to sneak into your house and find an opportunity to drug Brother Fu. " Zhou Xiaozhan scratched his fingers hard and choked up, " I didn't want to harm Brother Fu. Lin Pinchuan said that he just wanted to take a small revenge on Brother Fu and it wouldn't have any impact on you. I don't know why it turned out like this! "

Zhou Huaijin's face turned cold, and he said, " Lin Pinchuan went to so much trouble to get you close to Yan Wen, and promised to give you a huge sum of money after the success. Do you really believe that he just wants to take a small revenge on Yan Wen? "

Zhou Xiaozhan wiped the tears from his cheeks, his tone full of accusation, " Then what else can I do? "

" You clearly have five million in your hand, but you are not even willing to use it to treat Dad. Brother, if you had said yes when I asked you if you could give some money to Dad to treat his illness, instead of vaguely saying you would wait for two days, I would not have really given Brother-in-law drugs! "

Zhou Huaijin said: " That five million is Yan Wen's money, not mine. "

Zhou Xiaozhan frowned in confusion and said, " You and Gefu are a couple, and the money was given to you by Gefu, so why is it not yours? "

" Yan Wen and I were just friends at the time, so I had no reason to accept his money. Even if he and I were in a relationship, I should be the one giving him money to spend. " Zhou Huaijin felt a little tired from the series of questions from the original owner's brother. He rubbed his forehead and said, " Zhou Xiaozhan, have you ever seen an Alpha who was supported by his own Omega ? "

To be honest, Zhou Xiaozhan, who has always lived in the countryside, has never seen an Alpha who eats gigolo meals. After hearing what Zhou Huaijin said, he was a little speechless. He was silent for a moment, then said, " Brother, I'm sorry. It was my fault. "

Zhou Huaijin did not respond, but stood up and said, " You should take good care of your injuries here. I have something else to do, so I will leave first. "

Hearing his extremely indifferent tone, Zhou Xiaozhan felt flustered.

Recalling Zhou Huaijin's gentle and warm attitude during this period, she opened her mouth and wanted to say something, but her throat seemed to be choked. She could only watch the man's tall and slender back walking further and further away .

As soon as Zhou Huaijin walked out of the ward, he heard hurried footsteps behind him. He paused and turned back, and saw Cao Ning with an anxious expression.

" Zhou ... Zhou, don't leave yet! "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " What's wrong? Do you want to talk to me about something? "

Cao Ning nodded vigorously, fumbled in his chest pocket for a while, took out a piece of white cardboard, handed it to Zhou Huaijin, and said: " Give it to Wenwen. "

Zhou Huaijin took the neatly folded white paper and said, " Okay, I will hand it to him personally. "

After hearing this promise, Cao Ning turned around and was about to go back to the ward. He took two steps, as if he had thought of something, and turned his head and raised his fist. He pretended to be a ferocious man and threatened: " If you make Wenwen cry again, I will beat you! "

The young master once said that the reason why Cao Ning became what he is now is entirely because of him.

Zhou Huaijin put the white paper into his pocket and said in a gentle tone, " I promise you, I will never make him cry again. "

Cao Ning then gave up, put away his fist, and walked happily into the ward, as if he had accomplished something great.

Zhou Huaijin walked out of the hospital. Large patches of darkness spread across the sky. The bright moon was covered by dark clouds, and there were only a few scattered stars in the sky. Looking around, the whole city is brightly lit, with lights on in every household. Now, is there a light left for him in some house?

With this thought in mind, he took a taxi back to his rental house.

Zhou Huaijin stood at the door. Through the crack in the door, he could clearly see the warm light inside. His heart felt warm and he took out the key and opened the door.

As soon as I stepped into the room, I saw Yan Wen leaning on the sofa, drowsy. Xiao Rou was curled up in the sofa, lazily resting her chin on the back of the young man's hand.

This scene is really warm and cute.

Zhou Huaijin took out his cell phone, turned off the sound, and took a picture of the scene with his camera.

Yan Wen's eyelashes moved, as if he had sensed something, he slowly opened his eyes and said, " Huai Jin, you're back. "

Zhou Huaijin sat down next to him, hugged Xiaorou into his arms, and said, " Well, your guess is right. The person hiding behind Zhou Xiaozhan and trying to harm you is indeed Lin Pinchuan. "

There was no surprise on Yan Wen's face. Seeing that the first thing Zhou Huaijin did after returning was to hug Xiaorou in his arms, he pursed his lips unhappily.

He leaned over and took the puppy out of Alpha's arms, then got in himself, rubbing his cheek against the firm and warm chest, and said, " The first thing you should do when you come back is to hug me, not her. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-08-22

09:00:03–2022–08–23 09:05: 44——

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 8 bottles of awake; 6 bottles of unknown ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 82

" I'll pay attention next time. "

As Zhou Huaijin spoke , he leaned back on the sofa with his arm around Yan Wen, patting his back from time to time. He felt that the young master was becoming more and more spoiled.

Yan Wen then put away his unhappy expression and said in a neutral tone: " I made him inhumane , so it's normal for him to want to retaliate against me. "

In order to destroy your reputation " , Lin Pinchuan only captured your facial expressions and movements when you stabbed someone. Although part of Zhou Xiaozhan's body was out of the frame in the video , his face was not captured at all. Now netizens only know that you killed someone, but they don't know who you killed . "

Zhou Huaijin frowned and continued, " Even if we let Zhou Xiaozhan wear the same clothes as in the video to explain to the netizens that you didn't kill anyone , the netizens will just think that you just found someone to whitewash yourself. "

Yan Wen sneered and said, " I know he wants me to have no way of defending myself. "

" Don't be afraid , I will protect you. I found a hacker on the Internet yesterday and asked him to find the IP address of the person who hurt you based on the murder video that was originally released , and steal the complete video from that person's computer and give it to me. " Zhou Huaijin held Yan Wen's slightly cold palm in a soothing manner and said:

" After the Yan family is completely destroyed because of the murder video on the Internet , I will post the full video online . As long as netizens can see that the person you are holding down in the video is Zhou Xiaozhan , we can find an opportunity to let Zhou Xiaozhan appear on camera. By then, the rumors about your murder will be self-defeating. "

Yan Wen's eyes flickered slightly , and he turned his wrist , inserting his knuckles tightly into Zhou Huaijin's fingers , and said: " Huaijin , I'm really happy to meet you in this life . "

Isn't Zhou Huaijin the same?

But he had never said such sweet words to anyone before, and he failed several times when he opened his mouth, so he stopped forcing himself and changed the subject: " By the way, A-Wen, if we can successfully overcome this crisis, I'm afraid Lin Pinchuan will not let it go. "

Yan Wen raised the corners of his lips slightly and said, " He can't make any big waves. "

The two have known each other for a long time, and Zhou Huaijin knows that the young master never says anything he is not sure of. Since he said so, Lin Pinchuan must have encountered some difficulties.

" Young Master, did you ... did you do something? "

Yan Wen raised his head from Zhou Huaijin's chest, kissed him on the chin, and said, " You will know later. "

The young man's mysterious attitude made Zhou Huaijin more curious, but since the young master said so, he couldn't ask any more questions, so he said, " I can stop asking now, but I want you to promise me one thing. "

Yan Wen asked: " What's the matter? "

Zhou Huaijin spoke every word with great seriousness: " I want you to promise me that before doing anything, you must first consider your own safety, and you must not hurt yourself when you want to retaliate. "

After waiting for a long time without hearing a response, he held Yan Wen's hand tightly and asked, " Ah Wen, can you do it? "

Yan Wen's slender and thick eyes trembled, and he said: " I promise you ..."

The two of them hugged each other and enjoyed the hard-earned quiet moment. Xiaorou, who had been held aside and ignored for a long time, cried out in dissatisfaction, trotted a few steps, jumped onto Yan Wen's back, and rested her head on his shoulder affectionately.

Watching Xiaorou's series of actions, Zhou Huaijin touched its head. He held the man and the dog in his arms, feeling warm in his heart.

Suddenly, as if he had thought of something, he took out the neatly folded white paper from his pocket and handed it to Yan Wen, saying, " By the way, I met Cao Ning in Zhou Xiaozhan's ward, and he asked me to give this to you. "

Yan Wen paused, took the note, unfolded it and read the contents. His originally gentle expression suddenly turned gloomy.

" What's wrong? Did something happen? " Noticing the young master's ugly expression, Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips and asked.

Yan Wen clenched the white paper in his hand and did not answer.

In fact, he had always been worried about one thing, and now the note in his hand proved that his guess was not groundless.

After returning from the survival variety show, he hired a detective to investigate Zhou Huaijin's preferences and wrote them all down on a piece of paper.

Zhou Huaijin's expression was very strange when he saw the piece of paper. Not only did he ask whether the detective was a man or a woman, and whether he was an Alpha or an

Omega , he was also so eager to meet the detective. The more he got along with Zhou Huaijin, the more he doubted Zhou Huaijin's original reaction.

A few days ago, he asked Cao Ning to find someone to investigate Li Hang, and sure enough, they found out that there was someone behind Li Hang.

The note contained the name of the person behind Li Hang – Cheng Birou, the second daughter of the Cheng family. Thinking of Xiaorou, whom Zhou Huaijin had been talking about, what else did Yan Wen not understand?

Xiaorou might be Cheng Birou.

As early as when she participated in the survival variety show, Cheng Bitong had repeatedly approached Zhou Huaijin. He used to think that Cheng Bitong was not satisfied after having Ye Hanfeng and wanted to have two relationships at the same time. Now it seems that she is doing this entirely for her sister.

The reason why she repeatedly invited Zhou Huaijin to the Cheng family was to match Cheng Birou and Zhou Huaijin!

Thinking of this, Yan Wen hugged Zhou Huaijin's neck, looked into his eyes without blinking, and asked: " Huaijin, tell me honestly, do you really just treat Huairou as a sister? "

Although he didn't understand why the young master would mention Huairou at this time, Zhou Huaijin still said seriously: " Yes. "

Hearing this categorical yes, Yan Wen still felt a little uneasy. He couldn't help but shrink into the man's arms and whispered: " When you try to date me, can you just try to like me and not like others? "

Listening to the young master's sensitive and humble inquiries, Zhou Huaijin felt pain in his heart.

If it weren't for Yan Wen, he probably would never be able to integrate into this world in his life, let alone fall in love with the people in the world of novels.

He placed a light, soft, loving kiss on the young man's forehead and said, " I promise you. "

I don't know if it's because I didn't sleep well last night, but after chatting for a while, a layer of water vapor gathered in Yan Wen's clear eyes, and as he blinked, little crystals hung on his eyelashes.

After Zhou Huaijin coaxed the boy to sleep, he carried the young master back to the bedroom in this position and carefully placed him on the bed.

After settling Yan Wen down, he tiptoed back to the living room, turned on the computer, typed in the URL of the hacker's order-taking platform, and sure enough, he saw the video sent by Cao Zei in the message column.

He clicked on the video and found that it was half an hour long and captured the entire cause and effect of the incident.

From Zhou Xiaozhan entering Yan Wen's room, to Zhou Xiaozhan secretly putting drugs in Yan Wen's cup while Yan Wen wasn't paying attention, to Yan Wen going crazy and hurting people, to him breaking the glass to save people, everything is presented in the video without missing a single detail.

Zhou Huaijin was very satisfied with the video sent by Cao Zei and downloaded it to his computer.

Afterwards, he told Cao Zei that he had received the video and closed the browser. These days, the level of Zhou Huaijin's game account has reached the standard for taking orders. Apart from his free time during filming, he has taken quite a few orders. He has a full 500,000 yuan in his bank card, which is enough for Zhou's father's medical treatment. Although Zhou's father's illness was not urgent, it could not be delayed too long. He thought for a moment, called Zhou's mother, asked for her bank card number, and planned to go to the bank to transfer money tomorrow.

After arranging everything, he returned to the bedroom, took a shower, and lay down next to Yan Wen. At the same time, the sleeping young master seemed to sense something, turned over, and rolled himself into the Alpha's arms.

Zhou Huaijin sniffed the light and pleasant peach scent on Yan Wen and fell asleep unknowingly.

Because the crew of "Chang'an" had to catch up on filming, Zhou Huaijin left early and came back late for two consecutive weeks. It was difficult to finish shooting Shen Linxuan's single scene, leaving only the double scenes between Chu Ling and Shen Linxuan.

On the one hand, Yan Wen, who plays Chu Ling, is now deeply involved in public opinion. On the other hand, Yan Wen has not said anything about coming back to film. The director has no choice but to temporarily put the web drama on hold and give Zhou Huaijin a holiday.

For several days, the two of them lived in the rental house. Yan Wen was really bored in the rental house, so he pestered Zhou Huaijin for a romantic date.

Seeing that the young master was bored, Zhou Huaijin agreed. Because he had never dated anyone else, and thinking that Chu Ci had just dated a boyfriend, he hesitated for a moment and sent Chu Ci a WeChat message.

Zhou Huaijin: Chu Ci, I want to ask you, how do you and your boyfriend usually date?

As soon as this sentence was sent out, Chu Ci called me the next second.

" Brother Zhou, are you going on a date with Yan Wen? Let me tell you, dating involves a lot of tricks. If you don't do it right, the other person will get angry. " Chu Ci's voice sounded a little distorted over the phone, but his tone was extremely excited.

Zhou Huaijin asked curiously: " What is the secret? "

Chu Ci said: " Let me ask you a question first, is your Yan Wen afraid of ghosts? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " He is not only afraid of ghosts, but also very afraid of the dark. "

Chu Ci said: " That's great, Brother Zhou, I suggest you take your Yan Wen to the haunted house. Not only are there ghosts in the haunted house, but it's also very dark. "

Zhou Huaijin frowned and said, " Are you kidding? What if I take the young master there and scare him? "

" I want to scare him! Once he gets scared, the first thing he will do is to crawl into your arms. " Chu Ci's voice sounded a little angry, " Brother Zhou, do you know how to fall in love? A haunted house is the best place for couples to date. It can enhance the relationship between you and Yan Wen. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't want Yan Wen to feel the slightest bit of fear, so he asked, " Besides the haunted house, where else can we have a date? "

Chu Ci sighed, and his tone became weak, " Movie theaters, amusement parks, museums ... these places are all fine. "

Zhou Huaijin said, " Then I will take Yan Wen to have breakfast tomorrow morning, and then go to the amusement park. We will go to the restaurant for lunch, go to the movies in the afternoon, and then take him to the museum after the movie. Do you think this arrangement is okay? "

Listening to his arrangements, Chu Ci let out a breath, as if accepting his fate, and said, " Brother Zhou, as long as you like it. "

After arranging the itinerary for tomorrow, Zhou Huaijin chatted with Chu Ci for a while and then hung up the phone.

Soon it was the next day. Due to the public opinion about Yan Wen on the Internet, the two had a simple breakfast in the rental house, put on hats and masks, and packaged themselves perfectly before leaving the rental house.

In the car, Zhou Huaijin was sitting in the driver's seat searching for the shortest route to the amusement park. Yan Wen, who was sitting in the passenger seat, came over curiously and asked, " Huaijin, where are we going for a date? "

Zhou Huaijin said without even looking up: " The playground. "

This was a little different from the date Yan Wen had imagined.

Last night, he searched for dating spots for couples on his phone and found that the haunted house had the highest number of votes.

The comments said that the haunted house is very dark, and occasional physical contact will easily stimulate the hormones between couples. The Omega who is afraid of ghosts will also stimulate the Alpha 's deep desire to protect. Going to a haunted house for a date is very effective in promoting the relationship between couples.

" The amusement park is full of children. If two adults like us go there, we'll be too conspicuous and we'll end up on the hot search list if we're not careful. "

He reached out his hand, gently tugged at Zhou Huaijin's sleeve, and said, " Why don't we go to the haunted house? I heard that there are no lights in the haunted house, and it's dark. Even if we don't wear masks and hats, no one will recognize us. "

Zhou Huaijin turned his head and looked at the red spot on the tip of the young master's ear, smiling a little, " Awen, you are afraid of both the dark and ghosts, are you sure you want to go to the haunted house? "

Yan Wen said: " You are still here, I believe you will protect me. "

After Chu Ci's detailed explanation yesterday, Zhou Huaijin knew Yan Wen's thoughts clearly. Seeing the young master's face full of anticipation and excitement, he couldn't bear to refuse, so he held the other's slender white hand and said: " Well, I will protect you. "

After deciding where to go, the two drove to the most interesting haunted house nearby.

Arriving at the haunted house, the two bought tickets and signed a life and death agreement, but the staff was reluctant to open the door. Seeing that the young master was sweating from the heat on his forehead, Zhou Huaijin stepped forward and asked, " Hello, I want to ask, when can we start? "

Although it was a hot day, the couple in front of me were covered tightly, with only their eyes exposed.

Although the staff member was puzzled, he did not show it on his face and only replied, " According to the rules of the haunted house, at least four people can enter. You two have to wait until there are enough people. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay. "

Generally speaking, two people can go to a haunted house. For example, this haunted house requires four people to go together. There are generally two reasons. One is to avoid wasting resources, and the other is that the haunted house is too scary. For the safety of the players, it will be less scary if four people go together.

Thinking about the life and death agreement he had just signed, he felt that the latter possibility was more likely.

After waiting for about ten minutes, Zhou Huaijin saw two tall boys walking towards him from afar . He recognized them as Chu Ci and Chen Yun at a glance.

What happened? How did these two people who had nothing in common know each other?

Thinking of Chu Ci saying that a haunted house is the best place for a date, an idea gradually emerged in his mind.

Chapter 83

Could the boyfriend Chu Ci mentioned be Chen Yun? Thinking of this , he reached out and hooked Yan Wen's fingertips, lowering his voice and saying, " Ah Wen, your cousin seems to have been taken away by someone. "

Yan Wen let out a confused "ah" and looked in the direction Zhou Huaijin was looking . He saw Chen Yun and Chu Ci holding hands and walking towards them with sweet looks on their faces.

" The one next to Xiaoyun is ... Chu Ci? " he asked hesitantly .

Zhou Huaijin said: " Yes, it's him. "

" Isn't Chu Ci filming a movie? How did he know Xiao Yun? Now they are holding hands. "

Yan Wen frowned . The more he thought about it, the more he felt something was wrong. He said, " No, I have to go up and ask ..."

Zhou Huaijin quickly grabbed him and whispered, " Do n't worry , they must have just started dating. If you rashly go up and ask, you might easily scare Xiaoyun. "

He thought for a moment and suggested: " I think they are here to play in the haunted house too. How about this , we follow them and use the haunted house trip to see if Chu Ci is sincere to Xiao Yun. "

Yan Wen said: " Just do as you say. "

Although he was fully armed, Xiao Yun was not someone else after all . He was a little worried that he would be recognized at a glance , so he asked: " Will they recognize us? "

Zhou Huaijin patted his hands and said, " As long as you don't make any noise, they won't recognize you. "

Yan Wen was relieved and said, " Well , if Chu Ci dares to be dishonest to Xiao Yun during this period , I will tell Grandpa and Uncle! "

Seeing Yan Wen's serious expression as if he was about to complain to the adults , Zhou Huaijin felt unusually soft in his heart , and he hooked his fingertips around the other's and intertwined their fingers.

After feeling the heat on the young master's fingertips, he suddenly had some jokes and said, " Awen, you love to complain so much. Shouldn't I be glad that you didn't tell your grandfather about me? Otherwise, given that we slept in the same bed together so many times, I would have been kicked out by your grandfather as soon as I walked in the door that time. "

Yan Wen's face hidden under the mask suddenly turned red, his eyes hesitated for a moment, and he whispered: " I won't report you. "

During the conversation, Chu Ci took Chen Yun to the haunted house, bought two tickets and signed a life and death agreement. The staff told him that at least four people were required to enter the haunted house.

Chu Ci and Chen Yun looked at each other and at the same time looked at the two weird guys wearing hats and masks not far away in the hot weather. As no new people had come to the haunted house to play and the weather was getting hotter, the two could only make do with it. The staff member took out a wooden sign and said, " Before you go in, do you want to buy an exorcism order? "

Chen Yun said: " Is there any use for buying the exorcism order? "

The staff member said: " Holding this can reduce the harm that the evil spirits can do to you. "

Chen Yun hesitated for a moment, looked at Chu Ci and said, " Just in case, how about we buy two? "

Chu Ci patted his chest and said, " It's just a haunted house. What's so good about it? Xiaoyun, instead of believing in the exorcism order, you might as well believe in me. No matter what happens, I will stand in front of you to protect you! "

After hearing this, Yan Wen curled his lips and lowered his voice, " Sweet talk. "

Zhou Huaijin smiled helplessly, put his arm around Yan Wen's shoulders and coaxed, " Chu Ci should be taking this opportunity to protect Xiao Yun. As a young couple, a little scare will help warm up their relationship. "

At this time, the staff waved the exorcism order in his hand towards the two people and said loudly: " Do you two need it? "

" Yes. " Zhou Huaijin said as he scanned the code to pay, " Just give us one. "

" Sir, if you feel scared, just hold the exorcism order on your head, and the evil spirit will not hurt you anymore. " The staff member threw an exorcism order into Zhou Huaijin's hand and said, " But the exorcism order can only protect one person. It will protect whoever holds it. "

Zhou Huaijin took the exorcism order and said, " Thank you. "

" You're welcome. I wish you four a safe and smooth trip to the haunted house. "

The staff waved his hand, handed Chu Ci a flashlight, opened the door of the haunted house, and let the four people in.

The group walked through a pitch-black corridor and saw a huge hospital. In order to create a haunted house atmosphere, the entire hospital was covered with a huge blackout cloth.

Although it was daytime, the hospital was pitch black and you couldn't see your hand in front of you.

Looking through the light of the flashlight, bright red blood and broken limbs can be seen everywhere.

Long before entering the tunnel, Zhou Huaijin had already held Yan Wen's hand tightly. After feeling the young master's somewhat stiff body, he stuffed the exorcism order into Yan Wen's other sweaty palm and said, " Ah Wen, if you are afraid, just hold it to the top of your head. " Holding the exorcism order, Yan Wen gradually felt relieved and said, " Why don't you buy one for yourself? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I don't need an exorcism order. These are all fake. There is nothing to be afraid of. "

The two of them were talking in a low voice here. Chu Ci was holding a flashlight and naturally walked in front with Chen Yun to clear the way. In the dim light, Zhou Huaijin could even see that Chu Ci's calves were trembling slightly.

As soon as he walked into the gate, a strange music suddenly sounded. Chu Ci was so scared that he quickly raised his flashlight and shone it around, and saw a white figure not far away .

" Chu Ci, is that ... is that a ghost? " Chen Yun said with a trembling voice, his scalp almost exploding with fear.

Chu Ci trembled as he shone the light at the place where he saw the white figure. He found that it was empty. There was nothing there. He breathed a sigh of relief and said, " There is nothing there. We must have seen it wrong. "

Although he said this, he unconsciously moved closer to Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen and said, " Brother, it is fate that we can bring our boyfriends to the haunted house on the same day. "

I have to say that Chuci's way of chatting up people is still the best.

Zhou Huaijin suppressed his smile, deliberately lowered his voice, and said, " We are indeed destined to be together. "

" Your voice sounds familiar. " Chu Ci paused, looked Zhou Huaijin up and down with a flashlight, and said, " I have a brother. When I first met him, he also covered himself tightly. Your voice is quite similar to his, but his voice is not as rough as yours. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " That's quite a coincidence. "

Chu Ci suddenly thought of something, his eyes turned, and he said, " Since we are so destined to meet, why don't you take the flashlight? "

Generally speaking, the person holding a flashlight in a haunted house is the one clearing the way in front. Chu Ci must have felt scared, so he wanted to give up the burden of clearing the way in front.

Zhou Huaijin turned his head, glanced at Yan Wen, and said, " Okay. "

He took the flashlight, walked through the door and into the hospital.

There is a long corridor in the hospital. The lights in the corridor flicker, and the cold air released from the holes in the ceiling makes people feel cold on their necks for no reason.

" Ahhh— "

Just as he reached the middle of the corridor, Chu Ci suddenly let out a shrill scream, and then he swung his legs wildly as if he was frightened by something, " There's a ghost! There's a ghost! Xiaoyun, is there something pulling my feet? "

Zhou Huaijin looked in the direction of the sound and quickly shone the flashlight at Chu Ci's feet. He saw a white hand sticking out from the floor of the corridor, tightly grasping Chu Ci's ankle. " It's just a hand. Just pull it down. "

Chen Yun was frightened by Chu Ci's scream. When he heard Zhou Huaijin's words, he quickly agreed: " Yes, yes, yes, just pull it down. "

The two's consolation worked. Chu Ci stopped screaming and looked down. After seeing the fake hand on his ankle, he coughed awkwardly, bent down and tore off the fake hand, saying, " Hahaha, I just liven up the atmosphere. "

The other three people were well aware of Chu Ci's cowardice and did not want to embarrass him in public, so they wanted to keep moving forward.

At this moment, a resentful female voice came from the ward next to him.

" I died so miserably ... my child ... my child ..."

Zhou Huaijin tightly grasped Yan Wen's wrist and gently pushed open the door of the ward. Before he stepped in, he saw a bloody floor in the room. A figure was looming behind the white curtain, and he could vaguely tell from the outline that it was a woman lying on the bed.

" Why don't we go out? I'm a little scared ..." Chen Yun shrank back behind Chu Ci in fear. In order to save the face he had just lost, Chu Ci took the flashlight from Zhou Huaijin, took a few steps forward, came to the white curtain, and said bravely: " What is there to be afraid of? It's just a rubber prosthesis. "

As he spoke, he pulled aside the curtain.

The next second, he crawled back to the door and hid behind Zhou Huaijin.

As the curtain was drawn open, the scene on the bed gradually revealed itself to everyone. On the bed was a woman wearing a white dress, with blood stains all over her pale legs, which dyed the dress a strange red, looking shocking.

But the most terrifying thing was not the blood on her body, but her face.

Her face was covered with knife marks, her skin and flesh were turned inside out, and there was a huge cut at the corner of her mouth, covered in blood. In such a gloomy environment, just one look at her was enough to make people feel cold all over.

" Give me back my child ..." She slowly stood up from the bed and floated straight towards the door.

This scene is really too scary.

Zhou Huaijin hugged Yan Wen's waist, carried the shivering person out of the door, then quickly closed the door, isolating the female ghost in the ward.

When the four of them were about to walk away, there was a sound of a ball hitting the ground suddenly coming from the end of the corridor. Chu Ci shone the flashlight over there and saw a child with black eyes hitting the ball there, making an eerie whimpering sound from his mouth.

" Woo woo woo, have you seen my mother? "

Watching this scene, Chu Ci wrapped his arms around Chen Yun, curled up and hid behind Zhou Huaijin, his face full of regret, " I should have bought two exorcism orders earlier. Why is this haunted house so scary? "

" I'm a little scared too ..." Yan Wen snuggled in Zhou Huaijin's arms and echoed in a low voice.

Zhou Huaijin had been extremely calm since entering the haunted house, and this moment was no exception. He pulled Yan Wen into his arms and said, " Don't be afraid. There are no ghosts in this world. These ghosts are all played by people. Even if there are real ghosts, I will protect you. "

Hearing this, Chu Ci leaned out from behind him, unwilling to be lonely, and smiled flatteringly, " Brother, my boyfriend and I are also a little scared, do you mind protecting two more people? " Zhou Huaijin said: " I don't mind. "

In this way, he dragged his family along and soon arrived at a nursery. In the room, there were several baby specimens in glass jars, and a dozen simulated babies were lying on neatly arranged cribs, making wailing sounds, which directly rendered the horror atmosphere to the climax.

Chen Yun patted his chest with lingering fear and said, " Fortunately there are no real NPCs here , otherwise I would definitely be scared out of my wits just based on this atmosphere. " Chu Ci pointed at Zhou Huaijin, and had extra confidence in him, saying: s okay'It " even if there are real NPCs . With this brother here, no one can hurt us. "

As he was speaking, a man in a white coat wearing a ghost mask and holding a prop knife suddenly walked out from the corner of the nursery, trotted towards Zhou Huaijin at the door, looking like a murderer .

At the same time, another female ghost in white with long hair draped over her face and holding a prop axe poked her head out from behind the door, raised the axe and chopped at Chu Ci behind Zhou Huaijin.

There were actually two ghosts hiding in this nursery! They cooperated tacitly and hacked people in batches.

Seeing that the axe was about to hit his head, Chu Ci's head was filled with blood. Without time to think, he grabbed Chen Yun and ran away. After a while, he was chased into a room full of spider webs.

Without the flashlight, the nursery, which had a little light just now, fell into darkness again. Unable to see the road ahead, and thinking of the man in a white coat holding a prop knife approaching him, Yan Wen panicked and subconsciously grabbed Zhou Huaijin's wrist and ran to the end of the corridor.

" Huai Jin, I finally understand why that staff member asked us to sign a life and death agreement before we came in. " Because he ran too fast, he said with an unsteady breath: " This haunted house is so scary, it's like a horror movie scene, it can almost scare people to have a heart attack. "

In the darkness, Zhou Huaijin couldn't see the young master's expression, but he could feel his fear through his cold fingertips.

" Don't you have an exorcism warrant? If you're really scared, just hold it above your head and no one can hurt you. "

" I forgot I had the exorcism order ..." Yan Wen pulled Zhou Huaijin's hand and said, " We've already lost Xiaoyun and the others anyway, why don't we just wander around the haunted house by ourselves and ignore them. "

Yan Wen had a very low opinion of Chu Ci.

Ever since he entered the haunted house, he has been jumpy all the time and seems to be even more timid than Xiaoyun. Who knows if he will abandon Xiaoyun and run away by himself when he encounters danger.

It's better for the two couples to separate now.

Without Zhou Huaijin leading the way, Chu Ci would certainly panic and be at a loss. If Xiaoyun could see his cowardly face clearly in the haunted house, he would not suffer greater emotional pain in the future.

After figuring everything out, Yan Wen curled his lips and clenched his hands even tighter.

His intended boyfriend is still the best. He is gentle and considerate, calm in the face of danger, and most importantly, he will always stand in front of him to prevent him from getting hurt.

There is no better Alpha in the world than Zhou Huaijin .

Chapter 84

Looking back at the man in the white coat that had been chasing him , Zhou Huaijin said, "

Okay, before that, we have to get rid of the man in the white coat behind us. "

The two of them walked through a long corridor and saw a cabinet as tall as a person at the corner not far away . Zhou Huaijin took Yan Wen a few steps over , opened the cabinet, and before the man in the white coat approached the corner, he hugged the young master and got into the cabinet together.

When the man in the white coat came to the cabinet , Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen were no longer in front of him. He took the blood-stained prop knife, wandered around for a few steps, and returned to the nursery along the same route.

" Huai Jin, I can no longer hear the footsteps of the man in the white coat . Has he left? "

Yan Wen turned his head and asked quietly.

Zhou Huaijin didn't sense the presence of the third person outside the closet. He hummed and said, " He's gone. "

Squeezed in this extremely small space, every breath and heartbeat of the other person can be clearly heard.

Although Yan Wen was afraid of the dark , as soon as he thought that the person next to him was Zhou Huaijin, all his panic and fear would turn into throbbing joy.

Feeling the breath of the person beside him, his heart was warmed up , an impulse surged in his heart , he licked his lips and said: " Huai Jin, can I kiss you? "

Zhou Huaijin did not speak, but responded with practical actions.

He took off his mask , groped and held Yan Wen's cheek , removed Yan Wen's mask along the Omega 's facial contour , then leaned forward slightly and kissed the other's soft lips in the dark.

The young master's lips were thin on the top and thick on the bottom , and they were very kissable. He held Yan Wen's lower lip with the tip of his teeth and rubbed it for a while, and soon his lips were swollen and red .

The feeling of their breaths entwined in the darkness was too wonderful, and both of them were immersed in this kiss, unable to extricate themselves for a long time.

When Zhou Huaijin was about to take the next step, he heard a creak and the cabinet door opened. The white coat returned, and a face wearing a ghost mask suddenly appeared in front of the cabinet door.

" Ah, so you were hiding here. Hehehe, I found you in the end. " The man in the white coat slowly opened the cabinet door and said with a gloomy face. The next second, what came into view was the ambiguous scene of a young couple kissing each other.

As the saying goes, don't look at what is indecent. He panicked and slammed the door shut with lightning speed. His originally soft voice suddenly became very hard, " I'm sorry, I'm sorry, please continue! "

of NPC in the haunted house for many years and has seen a lot of strange things, but he has never seen a couple kissing here.

After all, the excitement and horror of this haunted house are well known. Generally speaking, couples who come here will basically just scream and run away, and have no intention of romance at all.

Being caught being intimate with his lover, Yan Wen felt a little embarrassed. He pushed Zhou Huaijin away with a red face and hesitantly said, " It's getting late. Let's go find Xiaoyun and the others. "

Zhou Huaijin seemed to be exceptionally calm and composed. After wiping the water stains from the corners of his lips with a tissue, he was the first to walk out of the closet, stretched out a hand to Yan Wen, and said, " Let's go. "

The two men simply tidied their clothes, put on their masks, and walked towards the back door of the hospital.

As soon as I opened the door, a bright white light appeared in front of my eyes. After my eyes adjusted to the strong light, two smiling staff members came into view.

" Gentlemen, you are the one thousand and one couple who walked out of the haunted house together. This is a pair of red ropes that have been blessed by the gods. It is said that couples who wear them will be in love and live together forever. " As they spoke, they handed out two red ropes.

Yan Wen was moved when he heard this and took the two red ropes from the staff.

Under normal circumstances, he would not even look at such an ordinary red rope. However, after hearing the words "heart to heart, grow old together", he suddenly felt a strong urge in his heart.

He wanted to accept the two red ropes, he wanted to accept the blessings of the gods, he wanted to be in harmony with Zhou Huaijin and grow old together.

Yan Wen unfolded one of the red ropes and said, " Huai Jin, these two red ropes are quite beautiful. Can I put them on you? "

Zhou Huaijin actually didn't believe it, but seeing how excited the young master was, he couldn't bear to refuse, so he stretched out his left hand and let Yan Wen put the red rope on his wrist.

" My wrist is thicker than yours. It will definitely look better on you, Awen. "

Yan Wen took his hand back and handed him another red string, saying, " Since you said it looks good on me, I'll have you put it on my hand. "

Zhou Huaijin smiled and said, " I couldn't ask for more. "

After the two of them put the red rope on each other, Zhou Huaijin originally wanted to wait for Chu Ci and Chen Yun to come out before going out to eat together, but when he looked at the time, he found that it was already 11 o'clock in the morning.

Looking at the scorching sun above his head, he took a few steps forward and asked the staff, only to find out that the couple who entered the haunted house with them came out fifteen minutes earlier than them. Because they could not withstand the threat of the evil spirit, they asked the staff to escort them out early.

You can't stand this? I don't know who vowed to protect Xiaoyun when Xiaoyun asked to buy two exorcism orders. Zhou Huaijin shook his head with a smile, and without thinking too much, he drove Yan Wen to the restaurant that had been booked last night.

It was dinner time and the restaurant was packed. Zhou Huaijin took everyone and walked straight to the reserved private room. After ordering the dishes from the menu, he waited for the waiter to serve the food.

On the one hand, there were not many outsiders in the box, and on the other hand, because they would use their mouths to eat later, the two had to take off their masks.

Yan Wen rested his chin on his hand, stared at Zhou Huaijin without blinking, and asked: " Huaijin, where are we going after dinner? "

Zhou Huaijin had long been accustomed to such passionate gazes during the time they had been together, and said in a gentle voice: " Take you to the movies. Chu Ci told me that there is a very famous underground cinema here, and almost every couple will go there once during the period of passionate love. "

" There should be a lot of movie theaters here, why is this the only one that's famous? "

Yan Wen frowned and said, " Besides being able to watch movies, is there anything else special about it? "

Zhou Huaijin: " I don't know about that. "

He pursed his lips, as if thinking of something, and said, " However, after chatting with Chu Ci last night, I searched for this cinema and found that it has a high rating. People who have been there said that the experience is great. "

Yan Wen's attention was focused on the first half of the man's sentence, " You ... you went to ask Chu Ci for advice in order to date me? "

Only then did Zhou Huaijin realize that he had let the cat out of the bag.

Looking at the young master's eyes full of expectation, he felt his ears getting hot for some reason. After a moment of silence, he said, " Well, I've never dated anyone before. I'm afraid of offending you, so I want to ask about the dating procedures first. "

Yan Wen took the initiative to hold Zhou Huaijin's hand and said softly: " As long as I can stay with you, even if I do nothing, I will be very satisfied. "

Zhou Huaijin knew very well how far the young master could go when he fell in love with someone, so he naturally knew that what Yan Wen said was true.

It was precisely because he knew that he did not dare to underestimate the feelings Yan Wen had for him. " But I just want to give you the best, and I don't want you to suffer the slightest injustice from me. "

While the two were talking to each other, a waiter came into the box carrying plates of food and placed the dishes on the table carefully.

" I wish you two a pleasant meal. "

The moment the waiter closed the door of the box, Lin Pinchuan, who had failed in business negotiations with someone, saw a very familiar face in the box through the crack of the door. Looking at the dazzling smile on Yan Wen's face, his originally gloomy expression suddenly turned gloomy. Thinking of all the recent misfortunes and comparing them with Yan Wen's current happiness and freedom, he felt more and more aggrieved, and a fierce light suddenly flashed in his sinister eyes.

He turned back to his own box, picked up the steak knife on the table, and walked angrily towards the box where Yan Wen was.

When he reached the door of the box, he hid the knife in his suit pocket, kicked the door open roughly, and smiled maliciously, " Yan Wen, since we parted at the hotel, we haven't seen each other for many years, right? "

Yan Wen was somewhat surprised at Lin Pinchuan suddenly appearing at the door, but he was more disgusted and said coldly: " I have no desire to meet a scumbag like you who has a corrupt moral character. "

" After all, we are acquainted. Why don't you invite me in and have a seat? " Lin Pinchuan's expression twisted for a moment. Although he was talking to Yan Wen, his eyes were fixed on Zhou Huaijin who was sitting next to the Omega . He emphasized the four words "acquaintance".

There was an evil light flashing in his eyes, as if he would say something unspeakable in front of Zhou Huaijin if Yan Wen dared to disagree.

As for Lin Pinchuan, Zhou Huaijin just felt uncomfortable being with him at first. After knowing what he did to Yan Wen, he hated him so much that he wanted to kill him to avenge his young master.

It's a pity that this world is not his world where zombies are rampant and lawlessness reigns. If he kills Lin Pinchuan, he will get into a lot of trouble.

Perhaps, I can also kill someone with a borrowed knife ...

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin concealed the dark color in his eyes, fearing that Yan Wen would be reminded of the unpleasant things in the past because of Lin Pinchuan, so he said: " You are not welcome here, Lin Pinchuan, if you know what's good for you, just leave the box by yourself. "

Lin Pinchuan did not retreat but walked forward, walked to the dining table and sat down, saying with a fake smile: " You don't want my money, nor my power. I used to think you had high standards, but now it seems that your standards are not that good. You can actually fall in love with an actor. "

At this point, he paused for a moment, and suddenly pointed at Zhou Huaijin, his tone full of anger and unwillingness, " Yan Wen, tell me, how am I inferior to him? I have status, position,

and more money than you can spend in several lifetimes. Why would you rather be with an actor like him who is inferior to me in every way than be my lover? "

Chapter 85

Yan Wen said: " You are not worthy of being compared with Huai Jin. "

Hearing this , Lin Pinchuan's face ferocious for a moment, then he seemed to have thought of something, and calmed down again , saying: " I am the one who is crazy , actually comparing myself with him . An actor like him who relies on his looks to make a living is not even worthy of carrying my shoes. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't feel much about this .

He believed that making a living by relying on one's looks was a skill, and that it was neither stealing nor robbery, and was reasonable and legal , so Lin Pinchuan was talking nonsense .

Yan Wen's eyes turned cold instantly, and he said sarcastically: " My Huai Jin can still make a living by relying on his face . Mr. Lin, what can you rely on to make a living now? "

Looking at that beautiful face that seemed to be mocking but not mocking , Lin Pinchuan no longer had any of his usual charming thoughts. His fists clenched and creaked. " Yan Wen , it turned out to be you who did this! I was wondering why the Yan family and the Liu family would unite and use their last strength to counterattack my company. It turns out that you were the one who interfered! "

" Of course it was me. " Yan Wen said, " Lin Pinchuan, I can forgive you for using Qi Yuanbai to drug me in the past , but you should never, ever use Zhou Xiaozhan to harm me , and even involve my grandfather and his family. "

He raised his lips and said, You " have brought this upon yourself. "

Listening to their conversation , and thinking about what Yan Wen said yesterday, that there were screenshots of Lin Pinchuan buying and selling Poppy on the Internet , and the transaction time was exactly half a month before the birthday party, Zhou Huaijin roughly understood what the young master had done behind his back.

Lin Pinchuan was completely enraged by Yan Wen's words. There was no longer any rationality in his chaotic mind. He took out the knife hidden in his suit pocket and stabbed it straight into the heart of the Omega opposite him .

" Bitch! I 'll kill you! "

Long before Lin Pinchuan took out the knife, Zhou Huaijin keenly sensed the murderous intent in him, and subconsciously grabbed Yan Wen's arm and pulled him into his arms.

At the same time, he raised his leg and swept it across, kicking Lin Pinchuan's wrist. With a crisp sound, the knife fell to the ground. He pushed the young master behind him, pinned Lin Pinchuan to the ground with a few moves, and called the police.

This restaurant is luxurious and there are cameras installed in the corners of the private rooms. Even if the police come, Lin Pinchuan 's intention to kill is an established fact and he cannot make excuses.

" Awen, sit there and eat something first. You must be starving after walking for a whole morning. " Zhou Huaijin found a rope in the corner and tied Lin Pinchuan's hands and feet, saying.

Yan Wen took a few steps forward, took his hand and said, " You are still talking about me, aren't you the same? Don't worry about Lin Pinchuan for now, the most important thing is to fill your stomach first. "

The two of them huddled together and spoke sweetly to each other. Lin Pinchuan saw it all and felt hatred in his heart.

His hands and feet were tied tightly with ropes, so he couldn't escape. He had a fierce look on his face and interrupted their conversation with a sneer, " Zhou Huaijin, your taste is really unique. Do you like to pick up other people's leftover Omegas and treat them as rare treasures? "

Yan Wen's heart tightened when he heard this, and he subconsciously looked at the man beside him, fearing that the other party would believe Lin Pinchuan's words and misunderstand him.

Zhou Huaijin turned a deaf ear to this, and gently touched the young master's soft cheek, saying: " Let's eat together. After dinner, I will take you to the movies. "

Yan Wen said: " Okay. "

When has someone as proud as Lin Shinchuan ever suffered such humiliation?

Seeing the two ignoring him like this, he was so angry that his eyes turned red. He simply stopped holding back and shouted: " Zhou Huaijin, Yan Wen is not only pretty, but also tastes very good. After that night in the hotel, I have known the taste of other Omegas for a long time. "

Seeing Zhou Huaijin turn around, Lin Pinchuan forced out a few malicious laughs from his throat, " Looking at you, you probably haven't slept with him yet, right? "

Since I can't kill Yan Wen, it's okay to create some trouble and misunderstanding for him. Doesn't he like Zhou Huaijin?

No Alpha would remain indifferent after learning that the Omega he likes is not clean. As long as Zhou Huaijin loves him, this thorn will always lie between the two of them, and will grow bigger with time.

Zhou Huaijin picked up the napkin on the table, pinched Lin Pinchuan's chin, and roughly used the napkin to cover the chattering, vulgar mouth.

After doing all this, he turned around, took Yan Wen's arm and sat down on the seat, and said gently: " Hurry up and eat, we still have to go to the movies later. "

Yan Wen held Zhou Huaijin's hand, looked him straight in the eyes, and said seriously: " Huaijin, my body is clean. No one has touched me except you ..."

Zhou Huaijin kissed his smooth forehead soothingly, " I know. "

The two of them fed each other with a spoonful of rice, interspersed with Lin Pinchuan's unclear insults. The meal was quite enjoyable.

The police arrived quickly, and after seeing the scene in the box, they almost thought they had come to the wrong place.

After all, when they received the report, the other end said that an Alpha was stabbing people with a knife; the box in front of them was spotless, without any signs of a fight. There was only an Alpha in a suit and with a gentle appearance, with his hands and feet tied up and his mouth stuffed with cloth, looking extremely miserable.

In contrast, there were two people who could sit at the dining table and eat calmly in this situation. For a moment, the police were a little confused about who was calling the police and who was holding a knife.

Finally, after Zhou Huaijin's explanation, the police watched the surveillance video in the box and took Lin Pinchuan, who was tied up on the ground, back to the police station.

Seeing the young master's lips slightly red from eating spicy food, Zhou Huaijin poured him a glass of water and said, "Awen, can you tell me now what you did? "

Yan Wen took the cup of water, took a sip, and put the cup on the table.

His thick black eyelashes trembled, and he looked at Zhou Huaijin with an indescribable look, and whispered: " Do you really want to know what I did behind your back? "

Zhou Huaijin has never been a curious person.

Generally speaking, he would never ask a question a second time that others didn't want to answer. This was the first time he had taken the initiative to ask.

Seeing the young master's particularly serious expression, he nodded involuntarily and said, " I want to know. "

Yan Wen said: " I sent the screenshots of Lin Pinchuan buying and selling Poppy , as well as other evidence that Lin Pinchuan drugged her, to Yan Anguo and Liu Zhiqiang's email addresses anonymously. "

" Yan Anguo and Liu Zhiqiang only gave birth to one Alpha to carry on the family line . I believe that they will take revenge on Lin Pinchuan for hurting their precious son, even if it means losing everything they have. "

At this point, he handed the phone to Zhou Huaijin and said, " This is the document Cao Ning sent me four days ago. It details the losses of Lin Pinchuan Company. "

Zhou Huaijin took the phone and flipped through it from top to bottom. He found that due to the self-destructive revenge of the Yan and Liu families, Lin Pinchuan's company was already in debt of several hundred million. No wonder Yan Wen said that he could no longer cause any trouble.

After dinner, Zhou Huaijin drove Yan Wen to the underground cinema that Chu Ci mentioned.

? The location of this cinema was very secluded. He took the young master around for a long time before finding the right place. The cinema looked quite old from the outside and was covered by a thick curtain, so the scene inside could not be seen.

He lifted the layers of curtains and found that it was packed with people, all of them were Alphas

Those who were originally gathered at the front desk to buy movie tickets suddenly saw an Alpha bringing an Omega in to watch a movie, and they all looked at them strangely.

Yan Wen felt a little uncomfortable being stared at, and couldn't help but pull Zhou Huaijin's clothes and asked in a low voice: " Huaijin, have they figured out our identities? "

After testing Chu Ci and Chen Yun, Zhou Huaijin was convinced that his and the young master's disguises were perfect and could not be seen by others.

But now being stared at by these people with the same strange eyes, for a moment, I was a little unsure, " Your cousin didn't recognize you, so they shouldn't recognize you either. "

Yan Wen felt relieved and said, " You are right. Let's go and queue up first. "

The two of them stood at the end of the line, and just as they stood still, the flat-headed man in front of them suddenly turned around, winked at Zhou Huaijin, and said in a greasy tone: " You are so lucky , you can even coax an Omega to accompany you to a place like this. "

What kind of place is this? Isn't this a place for watching movies?

Looking at the smile on the flat-headed man's lips, Zhou Huaijin had a bad feeling in his heart. "

Isn't this place for watching movies? Why can't Omegas come? "

The man with the flat head thought Zhou Huaijin was showing off to him, and he kept agreeing, " Yes, yes, this place is for watching movies. Of course, Omegas can come too. "

The more Zhou Huaijin listened, the more he felt something was wrong. When he was about to ask more, it happened to be the turn of the man with the flat head to buy a ticket, so he had to give up.

After the man with the flat head left, he carefully looked at the movie catalog on the front desk and asked, " Which one do you want to watch? "

Yan Wen pointed at one of the movies casually and said, " Let's go with this one. "

Looking in the direction he pointed, what caught my eye was the cover with two handsome men with their foreheads touching. The name of the movie was written on the top of the cover – "Addictive Pills", and a line of small blue words was printed at the bottom: It was not until I met you that I knew the meaning of my existence.

This should be a love movie, Zhou Huaijin guessed.

" Then let's look at this. "

" Your boyfriend has good taste. " The boss said as he put the movie disc on the table and said with a smile: " This movie is the most exciting and the most popular. Almost hundreds of people come to watch it every week. "

Hot.

Can a romance film be described with the word "explosive"?

The more Zhou Huaijin thought about it, the more he felt something was wrong, but now that he had brought Yan Wen with him, and the film was selected by the young master himself, he had no choice but to bite the bullet, pick up the disc, and lead him to the room designated by the boss.

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-08-27

09:00:04–2022–08–31 21:00: 01——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Mu Xi Qing Feng 28 bottles; Bu Jian 20 bottles; Pedro 10 bottles; Miao Miao Mi 2 bottles; Qi You 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 86

The room was empty . There was a huge curtain hanging on the wall. Facing the curtain was a double bed. With the dim light , an ambiguous atmosphere gradually grew.

Looking at the double bed that was big enough for a person to roll on four times , and thinking of the strange looks from the flat-headed man and the boss , Zhou Huaijin felt that this underground cinema might be a little different from the cinema he had imagined.

" Awen , how about ... I take you to watch a movie somewhere else? " he asked after hesitating for a moment.

Yan Wen looked around and was very satisfied with the decoration and atmosphere of the room. When he heard that Zhou Huaijin wanted to take him to another cinema , he asked in confusion: " Why? Can't we just watch it here? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Of course I can , but I'm just afraid ..."

Being stared at by the young master's clear eyes, he couldn't say the following words for some reason . He glanced at the disc in his hand, and after seeing the name of the movie and the small blue words below , he calmed down and said, " Forget it, let's just watch this movie. "

Not the best he thought.

If it was really what he thought , it was nothing. He and Yan Wen were just trying to cultivate their love , and watching a movie would be beneficial to promoting their relationship.

Yan Wen hummed, sat on the bed first , and waited obediently for the movie to start.

Zhou Huaijin put the disc into the DVD and pressed a few buttons according to the steps . The screen suddenly lit up and the movie began.

The movie begins with an emotional monologue:

Eighteen years old is a hopeful age, a shining age, and the age when one's blood boils and one's heart surges. But my eighteen years old were barren and desolate. My life revolved around Ye Yuchen from beginning to end.

As soon as Zhou Huaijin heard this sour monologue, he knew that he might have been wrong.

"Addicted to Drugs" is indeed a youth pain film that is sour to the bone.

He had just breathed a sigh of relief when the image that appeared on the screen slapped him in the face the next second.

In a dim room, a man was lying on the bed, his wrists and ankles tied with red silk. Another man in a suit stood beside the bed, looking down at the struggling man on the bed.

The visual impact of this scene was too strong. Yan Wen blinked, tilted his head uncomfortably, and said hesitantly : " Huai Jin, are we ... are we in the wrong place? "

" Yes, I originally thought that this underground cinema was a place to watch serious movies, but I didn't expect ..." Seeing Yan Wen's shy appearance of panicking and wanting to bury his head in the ground, Zhou Huaijin's Adam's apple moved slightly, and he sat down next to the young master and said, " But since we're already here, why not just finish watching this movie, okay? "

" good. "

Hearing the low humming sound coming from behind the curtain, Yan Wen's face turned red.

Seeing this, Zhou Huaijin said, " Ah Wen, you haven't seen this kind of movie before, have you? "

Yan Wen said truthfully: " No, have you seen it? "

Zhou Huaijin hummed and said, " I watched it with my friends when I was in school, but we only watched movies about men and women. This is the first time I've watched a gay movie like this. "

After hearing this, Yan Wen frowned slightly.

In the world he lives in, there are only three genders: Alpha , Beta , and Omega . People don't really care whether someone is male or female.

However, Zhou Huaijin had always cared about men and women. When he clarified the relationship with him, he said that he only liked girls, not any gender in ABO . Now he even admitted that he had only watched movies about men and women. A guess gradually took shape in Yan Wen's mind.

Zhou Huaijin is most likely not from this world. The world he lives in probably only has two genders, male and female, and most boys like girls.

Thinking of this, Yan Wen's long eyelashes trembled a few times, and said: " Do you still like girls now? "

Zhou Huaijin did not answer the question immediately. He just stared at Yan Wen for a while.

When Yan Wen couldn't help but look up at him, he said calmly, " What do you think? "

Yan Wen said: " I, I don't know. "

Zhou Huaijin raised his lips slightly and said, " Young Master, you really don't know? If I like girls, why would I try to date you? "

Yan Wen said: " You also said that it was just a trial, Huai Jin, can you tell me, what do you think of me ... ? Do you treat me as a boyfriend, or just an ordinary friend? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Of course it's my boyfriend. "

Hearing this answer, Yan Wen's fingertips trembled with excitement.

He had always been used to Zhou Huaijin's rejection. Now that his long-cherished wish had come true, he thought he was in a dream. He couldn't help but twist his arm. After feeling the pain, he said, " Really? "

Zhou Huaijin saw Yan Wen's little movements and smiled. He rubbed the young master's soft hair and said, If I did " n't have any feelings for you, and I kissed you, hugged you, and took you to a hotel in the middle of the night, wouldn't I be a scumbag who deceived the feelings of an Omega ? "

He gently held the young man's soft cheek and said, " Take a closer look at me. Do I look like an irresponsible Alpha ? "

The distance between the two was less than an inch, and Yan Wen could clearly feel Zhou Huaijin's hot breath spraying on his face. Perhaps affected by the images playing on the screen, his heart was restless.

He leaned over, pressed the man tightly under him, and said, " Not like that. "

Zhou Huaijin stroked Yan Wen's cheek, kissed him on the lips, and said, " Okay, let's continue watching the movie. "

In this anxious and heated atmosphere, Yan Wen, as an Omega , was somewhat tempted, but Zhou Huaijin remained calm and was particularly indifferent to the matter of AO .

If he couldn't feel the changes in the man's body from the touch of their bodies, he would have suspected that Zhou Huaijin was dying.

Perhaps because he had opened up about his worries, he became much bolder. He put his hands on Zhou Huaijin's shoulders and insisted, " Huaijin, tell me honestly, is it you who is not good enough, or am I not attractive enough to you? "

Zhou Huaijin clenched the bed sheet tightly under his body with patience.

He is a normal man. It would be strange if his body did not react at all after being teased by his sweetheart like this.

But the young master was still whispering provocative words in his ear. He suppressed the heat in his heart, hugged Yan Wen's thin waist, and said in a low voice: " Don't make trouble. The theater owner may have installed cameras somewhere in the room. Are you sure you want to be intimate with me here? "

Yan Wen subconsciously stood up and looked around. Although he didn't see any cameras, he knew that what Zhou Huaijin said made sense.

He rolled over from the Alpha , lying flat on the bed, and said, " Let's go home and make out. "

The two of them calmed down and continued watching the movie.

Although the movie "Addictive Pills" is a passion film, the conception and design of the plot are very clever, and is in no way inferior to the movies shot by serious directors.

This film tells a story about redemption, but not perfection.

Omega Sinan has been dependent on his mother since he was a child. He is often beaten and bullied by children in the same elementary school, who call him a bastard without a father. Sinan's personality gradually changes from sunny and bright to gloomy and introverted amidst the school bullying.

The complete opposite of Sinan is Ye Yuchen.

Alpha with excellent character and academic performance . He accidentally saw Si Nan being bullied by his classmates, so he used his status as class monitor to save Si Nan, and then protected Si Nan under his wings for a long time.

Suddenly one day, Sinan was taken away from the city by his wealthy father, and the two lost contact.

When Ye Yuchen was eighteen years old, Si Nan finally found Ye Yuchen's home address with the help of his father. He spent money to transfer to Ye Yuchen's class and happened to become his deskmate.

Because of the hero filter in his childhood and their daily interactions, Si Nan gradually fell deeply in love with Ye Yuchen. However, the day before he was about to confess his love, he found out that Ye Yuchen liked another Omega .

Si Nan couldn't accept the reality, so he imprisoned Ye Yuchen and forced him to have sex with him, which ultimately resulted in a lose-lose situation.

This movie uses flashbacks to present the story to the audience, and it has a very strong impact.

An hour and a half had passed since the movie ended. When Zhou Huaijin was about to stand up, he found that the person in his arms was unusually silent. He lowered his head and asked, "What's wrong? Don't you like watching this movie? "

Yan Wen shook his head, buried his head in Zhou Huaijin's chest, and said in a muffled voice: "It's not that I don't like him. I'm just thinking, if I were Si Nan, how would I treat Ye Yuchen. "

"Huai Jin, I'm really scared. If you still like girls after we try it out, I'm afraid I'll be as extreme as Si Nan. "

He clutched Zhou Huaijin's shirt and said quietly, "Before, when you rejected me so bluntly, I was still able to control my feelings for you. But now, the more I get along with you, the deeper I fall. I'm afraid that we will end up in a dead end, just like Si Nan and Ye Yuchen ..."

Zhou Huaijin said: "Don't talk nonsense. "

"I'm not talking nonsense. " Yan Wen said, "If one day I imprison you and force you like Si Nan imprisoned Ye Yuchen, will you kill me? "

Zhou Huaijin didn't quite understand Yan Wen's train of thought.

The most fundamental conflict between Si Nan and Ye Yuchen is that Ye Yuchen has deep feelings for other Omegas , so Ye Yuchen developed hatred for Si Nan under his imprisonment and coercion, and eventually killed Si Nan and then committed suicide .

So far, he and the young master have only each other. Even if Yan Wen really wants to imprison him, he will only think that Yan Wen wants to cultivate their relationship. How could he have the intention to kill the young master ?

Although he didn't understand, he still answered truthfully: "No. Ah Wen, you are not Si Nan, and I am not Ye Yuchen. Their ending can never be our ending. "

Yan Wen's eyes darkened for a moment, as if he was really considering the possibility of imprisoning Zhou Huaijin in a corner.

Chapter 87

At this moment , the lights in the room suddenly came on. Afraid that Zhou Huaijin would see what he was thinking, Yan Wen blinked , hiding all the darkness in his eyes deep in his eyes.

"The movie is over , let's go out. " Zhou Huaijin had no idea what Yan Wen was thinking . He gently put his hat on him and said.

The two men straightened their messy clothes , put on their disguises, and walked out of the room one after the other. As expected, they were also greeted with strange looks and whispers from most Alphas .

Zhou Huaijin turned a deaf ear to this and pulled Yan Wen a few steps out of the underground cinema and headed straight for the parking lot.

Just as he stood still beside the car, he heard a ding-dong sound , and Yan Wen's cell phone rang. He took the phone out of his pocket , took a look at it, and suddenly said: "Huai Jin, it's getting late , please drive me back to the Yan family. "

This date only needed a dinner and a bouquet of roses to be completed . Hearing the young master say this, Zhou Huaijin paused and asked, " What happened? Why do you suddenly want to go back to the Yan family? "

A hint of coldness flashed across Yan Wen's eyes , and he said, " Today is Yan Anguo's birthday . He just sent me a message asking me to be there tonight. "

In order to avenge Yan Heng , the Yan family gathered their last strength to counterattack the Lin family . They even sold their mansion at a low price. They were afraid that they would never be able to recover. Under such circumstances, how could Yan Anguo be in the mood to celebrate his birthday?

The more Zhou Huaijin thought about it, the more he felt something was wrong, and couldn't help asking, " Do I have to go? "

Yan Wen drooped his eyelids slightly, avoiding his burning gaze, and said, " I have to go. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay, I'll take you there. Where does Yan Anguo live now? "

Yan Wen handed him the phone and said, " This is the location he just sent me. It's a bit remote. "

The two got in the car and followed the navigation, turning around and around. After half an hour, they were blocked by a narrow alley and could not move forward any further. Fortunately, the new address of the Yan family was only a hundred meters away from the alley, so they could walk there.

Yan Wen opened the door and got out of the car. Seeing Zhou Huaijin trying to unbuckle his seat belt, he hurriedly stopped him and said, " Huaijin, don't unbuckle your seat belt. I can get there by myself. "

With a click, Zhou Huaijin unbuckled his seat belt, pulled out the car key and locked the car door, then said, " As your boyfriend, I think I should be qualified to accompany you to Yan Anguo's birthday party. "

Yan Wen was stunned for a moment, and said: " You want to go with me? "

" I'm worried if you go alone. " Zhou Huaijin walked to Yan Wen's side, naturally took his slightly cold palm into his palm, and said: " Ah Wen, Yan Anguo sold the Yan family's ancestral house to someone else at a low price, but he still held a birthday party as if nothing had happened. I always feel that he has no good intentions. "

Yan Wen's eyebrows were soft, and his fingertips hooked his palm a few times, saying: " If you ask me, you should put your heart back in your stomach. Since we met, when have you ever seen me suffer a loss? Isn't it always me who cheats others? "

Feeling the itch in his palm, Zhou Huaijin interlocked his fingers with him and said softly, " Be obedient, I'll go with you. "

Yan Wen had never been able to refuse Zhou Huaijin, and this time was no exception. Before he could finish his long speech, he was the first to give in and said, " Okay, but you have to promise me that if you are bullied by the Yan family, you must tell me the first time. "

Zhou Huaijin hummed and said, " I promise you. "

The two walked through the alley and saw rows of two-story houses. Garbage and dust were everywhere in the corridors. Compared with the Yan family's previous living environment, it was like heaven and earth.

The map automatically ended navigation as they were too close to the destination. Not knowing which house the Yan family lived in, Zhou Huaijin turned his attention to the child squatting on the ground playing with stones.

He walked forward, squatted down beside the child, and asked, " Little friend, I heard that a new family has moved here. Do you know where they live? "

The child pointed to a house not far away and said, " They live there. "

Seeing that Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wensheng were really good-looking, she was very fond of them and warned them: " Big brother, you'd better not go to their house. "

Zhou Huaijin asked curiously: " Why? "

The child lowered his voice and said mysteriously, " There is a very fierce aunt in their family. My mother said that if I don't obey, the aunt will catch me and eat me. "

The aunt she was referring to should be Yan Anguo's legal wife, Cui Yuli.

As far as Zhou Huaijin knew, Cui Yuli was a hot-tempered, domineering and jealous person.

Most of the bullying and pain that Yan Wen suffered in his childhood came from Cui Yuli.

He took out a bag of candy from his pocket, put it in the child's hand, and said, " Thank you for telling me this, little friend. "

Following the direction the child pointed, the two walked to the house and knocked on the door. After a while, the door was opened from the inside.

The person who opened the door was Yan Heng.

No one knows what Yan Heng has been through now, he has become cautious and humble, no longer the arrogant and domineering image he used to be.

Even when he saw Yan Wen, whom he hated the most in the past, he did not show any disgust.

He only frowned when he saw Zhou Huaijin beside Yan Wen and said, " Today is our family dinner occasion. Why did you bring him here? "

Yan Wen raised her hand, which was clasped with Zhou Huaijin's, and said, " Isn't it normal for me to bring my boyfriend home for dinner? "

Yan Heng snorted coldly and said, " Come in, Dad has been waiting for you for a long time. "

As soon as he stepped through the door, Zhou Huaijin had a clearer understanding of the Yan family's current predicament.

Because of the uneven terrain, the cracks in the yard floor were filled with weeds and fallen leaves, to the point where the wind would almost stir up a cloud of dust.

Cui Yuli was cooking in the kitchen wearing an apron. Through the wide-open window, she saw Yan Wen bringing an unfamiliar Alpha home. The contempt in her eyes almost solidified.

She sneered, " It's true that what kind of mother you are, what kind of son you raise. The mother set an example for her son by having a child before marriage, so the son dared to bring home a wild Alpha without saying anything, and he wasn't afraid of making a fool of himself. "

Listening to her dirty words, Yan Wen frowned slightly, looked at her coldly and didn't want to pay any more attention to her.

Zhou Huaijin stood still and retorted, " I'm not some unscrupulous wild Alpha . I'm Yan Wen's boyfriend. Even if he and I live together, it's legal and reasonable. It shouldn't be the turn of outsiders to make irresponsible remarks. "

Not wanting the young master to stay here and suffer, he pulled Yan Wen and turned to leave, saying, " If you really don't welcome us, we can leave now. "

Cui Yuli's expression changed slightly. I don't know what she thought of. She forced a smile and said, " I was just talking casually. Why did you two kids take it so seriously? "

Looking at the extremely uncomfortable look on the woman's face, Zhou Huaijin felt more and more that the Yan family had ulterior motives in letting the young master come back.

At this moment, Yan Anguo, who had been drinking tea in the room, walked to the door and interrupted the farce. " Yan Heng, Yan Wen, what are you two doing gathering at the door? Come in quickly! "

Yan Wen took Zhou Huaijin into the main hall and saw a unfamiliar face sitting on the main seat. The man was dressed luxuriously and had an ordinary appearance, but the temperament around him was beyond the reach of ordinary people. He seemed to be born to be immersed in the circle of wealth and had an air of nobility that made him out of tune with the surrounding environment.

Even Yan Anguo, who always looked down on others, lowered his attitude in front of him unconsciously and said in a flattering tone: " Mr. Chen, this is my youngest son, Yan Wen. "

The man called Mr. Chen raised his head, his eyes hesitated between Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen for a moment, and finally fixed his gaze on Yan Wen, an Omega . After looking him up and down, his expression was very satisfied.

" Your child is good, I am very satisfied. "

The sadness that had lingered on Yan Anguo's face for many days suddenly disappeared. " It is his blessing to be favored by you. "

Mr. Chen's eyes moved from Yan Wen's face to their interlocked hands, and he pretended to be ignorant and asked: " Mr. Yan, who is the person next to your youngest son? You didn't seem to tell me that your youngest son has a boyfriend. "

Yan Anguo's face froze, and he quickly explained: " I just found out that he has a boyfriend, but please rest assured, I will definitely handle everything as soon as possible. "

Mr. Chen stood up, took the initiative to shake hands with Yan Anguo, and said: " In this case, I wish us a happy cooperation. "

Yan Anguo said: " It's a pleasure to cooperate with you. "

The more he listened, the more he felt that Yan Anguo wanted to sell his son. Zhou Huaijin frowned and turned his head to look at Yan Wen beside him.

The young master had a blank expression on his face at the moment, as if he didn't know that the two people were discussing him. Only when he felt his gaze, he subconsciously gave him an exceptionally gentle smile.

After briefly seeing Yan Wen, Mr. Chen did not stay for dinner and left the Yan family with satisfaction.

For a moment, only Yan Anguo, his two sons and Zhou Huaijin were left in the main room.

As early as when he called Yan Wen into the house, Yan Anguo noticed the strange Alpha standing next to him , but because of the presence of the distinguished guest, he held back from questioning him.

There was no one in the room at this time. He frowned and said, " Yan Wen, don't you want to introduce the Alpha next to you to your father ? "

Yan Wen said calmly: " His name is Zhou Huaijin, and he is my boyfriend. "

These two sentences only explained the name and relationship, which could not be considered an introduction at all.

Seeing his father about to get angry and worried that he might get sick from anger, Yan Heng quickly added: " Dad, I've investigated Zhou Huaijin. His parents are farmers and now live in a very remote countryside. He was lucky enough to be admitted to a film school and became a star after graduation. He met Yan Wen on a variety show, and after a few interactions, the two hooked up with each other. "

Yan Anguo took a sip of tea and said, " Looking at his temperament, I thought he was a perfect match for our Yan Wen, but it turns out he's just an actor. "

Chapter 88

Yan Wen clenched his fists . When he heard the word "actor", a mixture of great heartache and anger engulfed his entire chest.

He suddenly felt that bringing Zhou Huaijin to the Yan family was not a wise decision at all. He himself grew up in the mockery and deception of the Yan family. Bringing Zhou Huaijin here when the situation is uncertain will only make his future boyfriend suffer with him.

" Yan Anguo , please be more respectful in your tone. The actors you are talking about are now considered to be literary and artistic workers , also known as actors and stars, and are very respected. "

At this point, he looked at Yan Anguo with contempt, and said word by word: " Believe it or not, my Huai Jin just shot an advertisement . Even if you work for a lifetime, you can't earn this much now. "

Yan Anguo's chest rose and fell twice , and he said with his eyes wide open: " You unfilial son! You ... what did you call me?! "

Yan Wen said: " Respect is always mutual. You can openly trade my appearance with others in front of me, and you can also slander and ridicule my boyfriend. Is there anything wrong with me calling you Yan Anguo? "

Before Yan Anguo could react, Cui Yuli, who had just come out of the kitchen, heard these words and her face darkened with anger. She gritted her teeth and said, " This is outrageous! "

She walked a few steps to the main room, put the dish heavily on the table , and said loudly: "

Ah Heng , go to the inner room and take out our Yan family's family rules. Your cheap brother is getting more and more independent as he grows up. He must have forgotten who is the head of the family . He actually dared to call your father by his name! "

Yan Heng immediately went to the inner room and took out a stick as thick as his wrist and handed it to Cui Yuli.

This stick is made of rattan strips twisted together , and looks extremely terrifying.

As Cui Yuli picked up the cane , Zhou Huaijin could clearly see the barbs on it. According to Cui Yuli, this was the Yan family's family rule. So, had the young master been beaten with this cane many times when he was a child, or even before he left the Yan family?

Just thinking about it made him feel so heartbroken that he almost suffocated. How could he allow Yan Wen to be bullied right under his nose?

Just as he was about to block the young master, a sneer came from his side, " Cui Yuli, I am no longer the young and naive child I was before. Do you really think I will come to the Yan family unprepared? "

As soon as he finished speaking, the door of the Yan family was pushed open from the outside. Cao Ning led two burly Alphas towards Yan Wen step by step. When they got closer, he saw that the thorny vine was held in Cui Yuli's hand, and his face changed immediately.

He pulled Yan Wen behind him, glared at Cui Yuli, and said angrily: " I am here, you are not allowed to bully Wen Wen! "

Alphas standing behind Cao Ning were tall and strong with strong muscles. One punch from them looked like they could beat a person half to death.

Comparing the two existing Alphas at home , one was old and frail, and the other was weak, Cui Yuli did not dare to confront them head-on, so she put the cane back on the table and said, " For your father's sake, I will let you off the hook this time. "

Yan Wen looked at her coldly without wasting any words.

He pulled Cao Ning back to his side, and seeing the sweat oozing from his forehead, he took out a tissue and wiped the sweat off carefully. His tone became particularly gentle, " You haven't eaten all afternoon. Are you hungry now? "

Cao Ning nodded obediently, touched his stomach, and said, " I'm hungry. Wenwen, I want to eat some bear biscuits. "

In many ways, Cao Ning was the light and salvation of the young master's childhood. After spending these days together, Zhou Huaijin had a good impression of Cao Ning and treated him like a younger brother. When he heard him say that he wanted to eat bear biscuits, he suggested: " Awen, on the way here, I saw a small store nearby. How about I go buy bear biscuits for Cao Ning? "

Yan Wen twisted his fingertips inconspicuously and said, " Then go quickly and come back soon. "

Zhou Huaijin looked at him deeply, pinched his soft cheek before leaving, and reminded him: " Take good care of yourself and wait for me to come back. "

Yan Wen hummed, half revealing and half promising, " Don't worry, I'll be fine. "

The grocery store is outside the alley, and the round trip plus the time for shopping takes about twenty minutes.

As Zhou Huaijin stepped out of the Yan family, the originally clear blue sky suddenly turned dark, and the sky was filled with thick gray and yellow turbid clouds. Thunder sounded from afar , and even made his heart uneasy.

Looking at the weather, I'm afraid a rainstorm is coming soon.

He left Yan's house, walked through the alley and went straight to the grocery store.

During this time period, most children are having dinner, and the convenience store is deserted.

The boss was sitting lazily on a recliner, his legs crossed and his hands behind his head. When he saw a customer coming into the store, he greeted them out of habit, " Snacks are on the left shelf, and daily necessities are on the right shelf. "

Zhou Huaijin said gently: " Okay. "

He walked to the left shelf and was about to look for the bear biscuits when another person came into the store. The person's steps were very cheerful, and he jumped and skipped as he walked. Just by listening to the footsteps, he knew that the person was a child.

" Aunt Meng, I'm here to buy a little giant model. "

The boss suddenly sat up from his recliner, sounding very surprised, " Xiaotian, didn't your mother take away your pocket money? Where did you get this money? "

Xiao Tian said: " A very handsome big brother gave it to me. I helped him do something and this is his reward to me. "

As the child spoke, he walked towards the shelf on the left. When he squatted next to the shelf, he saw Zhou Huaijin across from him through the square frame.

He waved excitedly at Zhou Huaijin and said, " Big brother, it's you. Where's the handsome brother next to you? Is he here too? "

Zhou Huaijin looked up and found that the child named Xiaotian was the boy squatting on the ground playing with stones when they came.

Thinking about what Xiaotian had just told his boss about the compensation given by a very handsome older brother, and then thinking about how Xiaotian called Yan Wen a handsome brother, the similarity in the names made him think more. Was the handsome brother Xiaotian referring to a specific person, or two completely unrelated people?

He pursed his lips and said softly, " My handsome brother is eating at home. His brother wanted to eat some bear biscuits, so I came over to buy some for him. "

Xiaotian held the little giant model and said with emotion: " You are so nice to your handsome brother. "

Zhou Huaijin chuckled and said, " Little friend, I see you are very familiar with this place. Do you know where the bear biscuits are? "

Xiaotian walked to the corner of the shelf with ease, and rummaged around the bottom shelf for a while, finding a pack of colorful bear biscuits. He handed it to Zhou Huaijin, " Big brother, here are some bear biscuits for you. "

Zhou Huaijin took the biscuit and said, " Thank you. "

Xiaotian waved his hand and said, " You're welcome. You and your handsome brother are both good-looking. I like you two. "

Hearing him mention the handsome brother again, Zhou Huaijin squatted down, looked at Xiaotian at eye level, and asked tentatively: " Little friend, I just heard you say that there is a very handsome big brother who asked you to help do something. Can you tell me who this handsome big brother you are talking about is? Do I know him? "

Hearing this question, Xiaotian suddenly panicked and stammered, " I ... I can't tell you. I promised my pretty brother that I can't tell you no matter who asks me. "

Taking in Xiaotian's panicked expression, Zhou Huaijin was basically certain that the handsome brother the child was referring to was Yan Wen, but he didn't know what the young master had asked Xiaotian to do.

He suppressed this doubt in his heart, stood up, and said, " Since you have already agreed, then abide by the agreement between you and your handsome brother. "

After finishing the conversation with Xiaotian, Zhou Huaijin paid the boss with the Little Bear Biscuits and walked back as fast as he came. When he arrived at Yan's house, he looked down at his mobile phone. It took him exactly twenty minutes.

This should be the perfect time, he thought to himself.

Zhou Huaijin pushed open the door, walked through the yard, and when he entered the main room, he found a group of people sitting around a table waiting for dinner.

Besides him, there were two more people missing.

——Yan Wen and Yan Anguo.

Although he had expected this, he still felt nervous. He quickly handed the bear biscuits to Cao Ning and asked, " Cao Ning, where is Awen? Where is he now? "

Cao Ning pointed in a direction and said, " Wen Wen is in the backyard. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't hesitate too much, turned around and walked towards the backyard. As soon as he stepped into the yard, he saw a scene that frightened him:

Yan Wen and Yan Anguo stood opposite each other. It was unknown what the young master said, but Yan Anguo's expression instantly became terrifying and ferocious. He then snatched the sharp dagger that the young master had placed across his chest and stabbed it heavily into Yan Wen's chest.

" I should have thought of it earlier! Cao Ning and you have always been inseparable. How could he leave you alone in the warehouse in the middle of the night and just happen to see me killing someone ? "

Looking at Yan Wen's chest that was bleeding profusely, the hatred in Yan Anguo's eyes almost solidified into substance. He quickly pulled out the dagger and stabbed it heavily into Yan Wen's chest again, gritting his teeth and saying:

" I shouldn't have been soft-hearted towards you. I should have quietly sent you and Cao Ning down to accompany your mother. Otherwise, you wouldn't have been left behind to cause such a big disaster. "

Zhou Huaijin took a few steps forward, kicked Yan Anguo to the ground, and hugged Yan Wen's shaky body. He wanted to say something, but he felt his throat tightening. It took him a long while to utter, " I just went to buy something. Why did you get yourself like this again? "

Yan Wen was sweating profusely from the pain on his forehead. He covered his chest with his hands and used his other hand, which was not stained with blood, to tightly grasp the clothes on Zhou Huaijin's chest. He said in a trembling voice: " Huaijin, don't worry, I ... I will be fine. "

Zhou Huaijin's eyes dimmed.

Yan Wen had said this to him before he went out to buy things.

Yan Anguo was kicked in the chest and tried to stand up several times but failed.

He was lying on the ground, and when he saw Yan Wen's face, which was as pale as paper, he actually laughed out loud.

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-03

09:00:10-2022-09-05 09:00: 17——

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: Qi You 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 89

After laughing , Yan Anguo looked at Yan Wen expressionlessly and said coldly: You " are worthy of being my son, Yan Anguo. You have been hiding it very well for so many years . If you hadn't made it clear today , I really wouldn't have thought that you are so secretive and vindictive. "

" When Lin Pinchuan drugged you, you made him inhumane. When Ah Heng hired a bodyguard to teach Zhou Huaijin a lesson , you provoked him to drink the wine with Poppy in it , causing him to go crazy and hurt people in public, and he almost went to jail. "

" I guess the murder video that went viral online recently was also done by Lin Pinchuan, right? " He sneered and said, " The reason why you showed the evidence of Lin Pinchuan harming Ah Heng to me and the Liu family was that you wanted to use the Yan and Liu families to take revenge on Lin Pinchuan. Should I congratulate you now for finally succeeding in your revenge? "

As soon as Zhou Huaijin heard these words, his face gradually became gloomy.

Yan Wen's back was covered with cold sweat due to the pain . The dizziness caused by excessive blood loss made him put most of his body weight on Zhou Huaijin. Looking at Yan Anguo lying on the ground in an embarrassed posture, he actually raised his lips imperceptibly. Then , he covered his chest , his handsome face showing a bit of helplessness and bewilderment, " Dad, it was you who asked me to find the murderer who harmed my brother at Miss Cheng's birthday party within half a month . How come you said that I was using you and Uncle Liu? "

The acting skills Yan Wen displayed in "Chang'an" were already enough to impress Zhou Huaijin , and his performance at this moment was even better than that in "Chang'an".

With her fairy-like appearance , just one glance at her would make even a stranger feel great pity and sympathy.

Yan Anguo wanted to say something else, but Zhou Huaijin didn't want to listen anymore. He simply picked up Yan Wen and turned to leave the backyard.

Yan Wen struggled slightly and said, " Huai Jin, wait a little longer ..."

Zhou Huaijin's expression was calm, and his usually clear eyes seemed to have gathered a storm. " What are you waiting for? "

When Yan Wen was about to explain, he suddenly fell silent after seeing the emotions hidden in the man's eyes.

He had a hunch that it would be best not to speak at this time, otherwise something particularly terrible would happen and the consequences would be something he could not bear.

" Nothing ... nothing. "

Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips, walked steadily out of the backyard holding Yan Wen, and left Yan Anguo's constant clamoring voice behind him.

Passing by the main hall, everyone was shocked by the bloodstains on Yan Wen's body.

Cao Ning took a few steps forward and burst into tears out of fear.

There was too much blood on Yan Wen's body, staining the front of his shirt red. He was afraid of touching the young man's wound, so he trembled for a long time. He gently grabbed the corner of the young man's shirt and choked up, " Wen Wen, why are there so many blood on your body? You lied to me! Are you going to leave me like Aunt Ying did? "

" I didn't lie to you. I said I would never leave you. " Yan Wen raised his hand, touched Cao Ning's cheek, and said weakly: " Cao Ning, call the police quickly. I'll leave the rest to you. "

Zhou Huaijin hugged the young master's shoulders and could clearly feel the stickiness on his palms. He was afraid that staying any longer would make Yan Wen's condition worse. He interrupted their conversation and said, " Cao Ning, call the police now and tell them that your Wen Wen was injured by Yan Anguo. "

When Cao Ning picked up the phone to call the police, Zhou Huaijin quickly walked out of Yan's house, crossed the alley, and carefully put Yan Wen in the back seat.

As soon as he started the car, he heard a "click" sound and raindrops as big as beans fell on the windshield of the car, leaving a water mark.

Then, the second drop, the third drop ...

After a while, heavy rain poured down, hitting the car windows and blocking the road.

The rain comes at a really bad time. It doesn't fall earlier or later, but just at this life-threatening moment. Is God against them?

Zhou Huaijin's hands on the steering wheel tightened, his brows furrowed, he turned on the wipers, and rushed to the nearby hospital as fast as he could.

Through the rearview mirror, Yan Wen saw Zhou Huaijin's tense face. Thinking that he was worried about his injury, he spoke to comfort him: " Huaijin, it's raining so hard, you ... drive slower. My injury only looks serious, but it's actually nothing. "

Zhou Huaijin lowered his eyes and said nothing.

Since they met, Zhou Huaijin has always been gentle and considerate in dealing with people.

This is the first time that Yan Wen has seen a man treat her coldly. For some reason, she felt a little scared.

He sat up slowly, put his head next to the seat, carefully pulled the man's clothes, and said: " You ... why are you ignoring me? "

Ever since Zhou Huaijin saw Yan Wen injured, he had been holding back his anger and ready to explode at any time. However, he had been suppressing his emotions because he didn't want to get angry with the young master.

The tone and actions of the young man behind him were full of pity. He still couldn't bear it and responded in a light tone: " Speak less, be careful not to hurt the wound. "

Yan Wen raised his arm and wrapped it around Zhou Huaijin's shoulders across the chair, his tone softened, " Are you angry with me? "

right.

Very. Very. Angry.

Zhou Huaijin thought one thing in his mind, and said another thing, " No. "

Yan Wen said: " Since you are not angry with me, why do you speak so word by word? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I'm driving. "

Yan Wen scratched his slender neck with his numb fingers and said, " You're lying. You were talking to me normally while driving before. You didn't act like ..."

He seemed to have touched a wound, took a deep breath, and after a while, he continued, " It's not like this. "

" In this kind of weather, you have to be extra careful when driving. " Zhou Huaijin drove while looking at the man in the back seat through the rearview mirror. Seeing that his complexion was not as good as before, he could not help but said, " Don't move. "

Yan Wen licked his dry lips and became willful for once. " I don't want it, unless you tell me, are you angry with me? "

Zhou Huaijin's throat moved slightly, and he opened his mouth and said, " We're at the hospital. "

It was raining heavily outside, there were few patients in the hospital, and the parking spaces were very empty.

Zhou Huaijin parked the car, went around to the back seat, and carried Yan Wen out of the car. At the same time, he put his coat over the young master's upper body and ran to the hospital quickly.

The nurse sitting at the front desk had just finished dinner and was resting her chin with her hand, feeling bored, when she suddenly saw a dark figure passing through the rain and walking into the hospital gate dripping wet.

When she got closer, she realized that the man was not alone, but was holding someone in his arms.

The person was covered tightly in a coat, and it was impossible to tell whether he was a man or a woman.

When the man took off the coat covering her, she keenly discovered that his upper body was not wet by the rain at all, while the man was wet from head to toe. This alone was enough to show how much the man cherished and cared for the person in his arms.

Zhou Huaijin threw his coat to the ground, walked to the front desk, and said urgently: " My boyfriend was stabbed twice and is bleeding profusely. Call a doctor quickly. "

The nurse was shocked to see the blood on his hands, and she quickly stood up and called the doctor.

Seeing Zhou Huaijin's distraught look, the doctor wanted to take him from him and said, " Give it to me. "

" I'll do it myself. "

Zhou Huaijin avoided the doctor's hand, placed the young master on the cart with extra care, and watched Yan Wen being sent to the emergency room.

After he could no longer see the figure, he leaned back and leaned against the wall weakly. The rain on his head dripped down his neck into his collar. The cold wind from the hospital blew in, and he belatedly felt a little chill.

His neck was itchy from the water droplets, he raised his hand to wipe it, but saw his hands were covered in blood.

Those blood-red and dazzling things were very sticky when covering his palm, making him feel extremely uncomfortable. Zhou Huaijin stared at his palm for a long time, and his mind was full of Yan Wen's pale face.

The nurse sitting at the front desk walked up to him worriedly and asked, " Sir, are you ... are you okay? "

Zhou Huaijin's voice was a little hoarse, " It's okay. "

The nurse stared at his hands, frowned, and said, " Your hands are shaking badly. "

Zhou Huaijin then realized that his fingertips were trembling constantly. He clenched his fists tightly to suppress the trembling and said perfunctorily: " It's okay. "

The nurse was standing next to the cart and had heard everything that Zhou Huaijin was saying to the doctor. She knew that he was worried about his boyfriend, so she consoled him, " Don't worry, Dr. Gao is the best doctor in our hospital. Your boyfriend will be safe. "

" Thanks. "

After the nurse left, Zhou Huaijin looked fixedly in the direction of the emergency room, waiting for the results.

Before this, he had never felt that time was so long.

It was so long that every minute and every second felt like torture.

Although he knew that Yan Wen knew what was going on, the young master still took two stab wounds from Yan Anguo, both of which were in the chest. If he was not careful, someone would have died.

How could this not make him worried?

An hour later, the doctor walked out of the emergency room, took off his mask, and said, " Sir, the patient is fine now. "

Zhou Huaijin's heart finally settled down, and he murmured, " It's good that everything is fine. "

The doctor saw the man's unusual concern for the patient. When he heard his murmur, he couldn't hold back what he had been saying. He said earnestly, " Sir, the patient inside is your boyfriend. I'll just say it straight. "

" This is the first time I've seen someone who can control wounds so accurately. "

" The patient was stabbed twice, one of which was aimed at the heart. The patient's body should have moved at the time, accurately avoiding the heart, which is a fatal spot. The two stab wounds only look serious. In fact, they are only superficial injuries. He will be back to full health after two days of rest, but ..."

The doctor paused for a moment and said, " However, although the injuries from the two stab wounds were the lightest, they were the most painful. However, since you brought the patient to the hospital, he has not cried out in pain, which shows that he is very good at enduring pain. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-05
09:00:17-2022-09-07 23:48: 26——

4 bottles of Heart's Desire ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 90

Zhou Huaijin felt a tightness in his heart when he heard this.

He suddenly remembered the extremely unnatural pause when Yan Wen was talking to him in the car . Even the doctor said that the young master had a very strong ability to endure pain. How painful was the wound this time that it took the young master a long time to recover before he could speak normally?

Just thinking about it made him feel as if his heart was being pricked by a needle.

" Sir , this is not the first time I have treated the patient inside. " Seeing that he did not speak, the doctor continued:

" As a doctor , I can see hundreds of patients a day during my busiest days. I often forget many people's illnesses after seeing them, but Mr. Yan is different. I can still recall the scene when I first met him. "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " What scene? "

The doctor said: " At the time, his back was covered in blood . He was clearly unconscious , but he was holding a piece of glass in his hand and stabbing his arm with it , as if he didn't feel any pain. "

Back.

Confused.

Hearing these two key words, Zhou Huaijin vaguely guessed when this happened . It should be the time when Lin Pinchuan drugged Yan Wen and took him to the hotel.

His expression changed slightly, and his tone was a little dark, " I know about this. "

The doctor sighed , a trace of worry flashed in his eyes , and said: " Later, his injuries became more and more serious. The most dangerous injury was on the left chest. I stayed in the emergency room for five hours before I rescued him. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't quite understand why the doctor told him this . Seeing that his words were full of heartache and pity for Yan Wen , without a trace of malice , he raised his eyebrows and asked directly: " What do you want to say? "

The doctor said seriously, " I have asked a psychiatrist. From Mr. Yan's various behaviors, it can be seen that he has a strong tendency to self-destruct. This tendency will become more and more serious over time. Facts have proved that what the psychiatrist said is right. "

Self-destructive tendencies ...

Zhou Huaijin clenched his fists inconspicuously and said, " What should I do? "

The doctor said, " Don't worry. The reason I'm telling you this is because I see hope in you to save him. "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " What do you mean? "

The doctor said, " Mr. Yan's previous injuries were all very serious. This is the first time I've seen him avoid a fatal injury with the lightest injury. I guess the reason he did this is related to you ."

Zhou Huaijin moved his lips, " Because ... I care about him? "

The doctor said, " You can say that because you care about his health, he also starts to care about his own health. This is a good sign. "

Zhou Huaijin's heart ached when he heard the doctor's series of explanations.

When he saw Yan Wen being stabbed by Lin Pinchuan in the backyard of the Yan family, he was indeed angry.

He was angry that Yan Wen knew that plotting against Yan Anguo would hurt himself, but he still did it. Not only that, he didn't even tell him about the plan, and never thought of asking for his help.

Even the foolish Cao Ning knew Yan Wen's plan, but he, as Yan Wen's boyfriend, was the last one to know it.

He was angry at Yan Wen's determination!

He was angry at Yan Wen's distrust!

What made him most angry was Yan Wen's unselfish behavior of using her body to lure Yan Anguo into the game!

But the doctor told him that the reason why Yan Wen was like this was because he had a strong tendency to self-destruct, and now the young master was changing himself little by little for him ...

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin's anger and fear lingering in his chest were gradually pushed away by the heartache, and he said, " Doctor, what can I do to make him care more about me? "

The doctor said, " Let Mr. Yan know clearly that you can't live without him. "

Zhou Huaijin exhaled and said sincerely: " Thank you for telling me this. "

The doctor said, " You're welcome. Although the patient only suffered a superficial injury, due to the special location of the injury, it's best for you to take care of his daily life yourself. Try not to let him move if possible. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I've made a note of it. "

After explaining the precautions, the doctor sent Yan Wen from the emergency room to the general ward.

Zhou Huaijin stood outside the ward. He first searched for self-destructive tendencies on his mobile phone. After reading it, he calmed himself down and pushed open the door of the ward. In the ward, Yan Wen was lying on the bed, his face as pale as snow. As soon as he saw Zhou Huaijin, his originally dim deer eyes suddenly became bright and full of starlight. " Huaijin, I'm stupid and I really can't figure out what I did wrong. Can you ... can you tell me why you are angry? "

Thinking of the doctor's instructions, Zhou Huaijin's heart tightened. He quickly walked to the bedside, pushed the man back to the bed, and said, " Don't move. Be careful not to open the wound. "

Perhaps because he was afraid that Zhou Huaijin would be angry, Yan Wen behaved exceptionally well-behaved at this moment, lying motionless on the bed.

Seeing that his expression had eased a little, she timidly asked, " Can you tell me now? "

Zhou Huaijin pushed aside the loose hair on Yan Wen's forehead, his heart softened, he leaned over and kissed him between the eyebrows, and said gently: " I'm sorry, I shouldn't be angry with you today. "

Feeling the warm touch on his forehead, Yan Wen blinked helplessly and said, " I did something wrong, I should be the one apologizing to you. "

Zhou Huaijin said seriously: " Awen, you really should apologize to me. When you implemented this plan, did you ever think about my feelings? "

" You certainly didn't. You didn't think about how worried I was when I saw Yan Anguo stabbing your chest with a knife. You didn't think about how desperate I was when I saw you bleeding profusely on the way to the hospital. You didn't think about how painful it was for me to wait outside the emergency room and pray to God that you would be safe. "

" If you had thought about it, you wouldn't have done it. "

At this point, his tone suddenly turned cold. " I really want to ask you, what am I to you? Do you regard me as your boyfriend? "

Yan Wen curled his fingertips, lowered his eyebrows, and said: " I'm sorry, I just don't want to make you worry ..."

Zhou Huaijin sat down beside the bed, held Yan Wen's cold hand in his palm, and said, " Ah Wen, I don't want your apology. I just hope that no matter what happens in the future, you can tell me the first time. "

He put his cheek on the back of the Omega 's hand, rubbed it, and whispered: " I don't like you being so self-deprecating. Every time you solve a problem, you hurt yourself. I don't like you taking everything on yourself. I am obviously your boyfriend. If you do everything yourself, then what do you need me as your boyfriend for? You ... you can try to rely on me a little more. "

Yan Wen touched Zhou Huaijin's wet hair and agreed to the request.

The atmosphere in the room gradually became warm and affectionate. At this moment, someone knocked on the door of the ward. Guessing that it should be the police brought by Cao Ning, Zhou Huaijin walked to the door and opened it.

As they expected, outside the ward, two police officers, a man and a woman, stood upright. Cao Ning stood beside them stiffly with a hint of fear on his face.

As soon as he saw an acquaintance, the fear on his face disappeared immediately. He took a few steps behind Zhou Huaijin and explained in a childish voice: " Zhou ... Zhou, the police officer said he wanted to see Wen Wen, so I brought them here. "

After spending time together on the road, the two policemen noticed that Cao Ning was unusual, but they didn't pay much attention to him. When they saw Zhou Huaijin, they took out their ID cards in a businesslike manner and said:

" We are the police. We received a report that a vicious assault occurred on Nange Road. The victim was stabbed twice by the attacker. We learned from Mr. Cao Ning that the victim was in this hospital for treatment, so we rushed here to learn more about the situation. "

Zhou Huaijin turned sideways and said, " Come in, the victim is out of danger and is lying inside to rest. "

The male policeman walked into the ward, sat down on the stool beside the bed, and asked: " You are Yan Anguo's son Yan Wen, right? Are you okay with your injury? What did the doctor say? "

It's really inconvenient to talk while lying down.

Zhou Huaijin walked to the bed, half supported and half hugged Yan Wen's shoulders, letting him lean on the pillow.

Yan Wen put his hand on his chest, his handsome face showing some pain, but he replied: " It's okay. "

Looking at the bright red blood oozing from Omega's chest , the two policemen looked at each other. The female police officer nodded, tiptoed out of the ward, and went to find a doctor to learn about the victim's injuries.

The male police officer stayed in the ward and questioned Yan Wen, " Mr. Yan, as far as I know, you and Yan Anguo are father and son. Although your relationship is not close, it is not to the point of killing each other. What happened between you that made him kill you ? "

Yan Wen pursed her lips, the sadness in her eyes was beyond words, " Today is my dad's birthday, I brought my boyfriend home, I wanted to take this opportunity to let my dad meet him, but I didn't expect to find a stranger in the house as soon as I got home. "

The male police officer frowned and asked, " What did that person do in your house? "

Yan Wen bit his lower lip, finding it difficult to speak.

Seeing this, the male police officer softened his tone and said, " Mr. Yan, you don't have to feel embarrassed. Only if you speak out can we, the police, learn more about the truth. "

Yan Wen nodded, as if he had finally made up his mind, and said, " My dad calls that man Mr. Chen. When Mr. Chen first saw me, he praised me for my good looks and he was very satisfied. After seeing me holding my boyfriend's hand, Mr. Chen was very surprised and asked my dad why he didn't tell him that I had a boyfriend. "

Hearing this, the male policeman more or less guessed that Mr. Chen came to the Yan family because he had a crush on Yan Wen, so he asked: " What did your father say? "

Yan Wen thought for a moment and said, " My dad said he would take care of everything. After they said they were happy to work together, Mr. Chen left my house. "

The male police officer asked: " What happened next? "

Yan Wen said: " Later, my dad took advantage of my boyfriend going out to buy something and called me to the backyard and asked me to break up with my boyfriend. Of course I refused, so I had a big fight with him. He said some ... very strange things without thinking. "

Chapter 91

The male police officer stared at Yan Wen's deer eyes . His intuition told him that what Omega was going to say next might be the key to the whole case, so he asked, " What strange words? "

Yan Wen tightened his hands on the quilt and said, " He said that he shouldn't have been soft-hearted towards me in the beginning , and should have quietly sent Cao Ning and I to accompany my mother underground . He also said ... Cao Ning saw him kill someone . "

The male police officer's heart skipped a beat when he heard this , and he quickly asked, .Mr " ,Cao who did you see Yan Anguo kill? "

" I'm confused too. " Yan Wen touched his neck embarrassedly , then turned his gaze to Cao Ning beside him and said, " Cao Ning, have you ever seen Yan Anguo kill someone ? "

Cao Ning asked in confusion: " What is murder ? "

Yan Wen never stopped talking since the police came in.

Glancing at his slightly chapped lips , Zhou Huaijin picked up the water cup and fed him water while explaining, " When I took Yan Wen away from the Yan family , his chest was stained with blood. That was because Yan Anguo stabbed him twice in the chest with a knife , which counts as murder . "

The male police officer continued: " Mr. Cao, think about it carefully. Have you ever seen a similar scene before? "

Cao Ning covered his head and thought seriously for a while , frowning and saying weakly: " I think I have seen it before. "

His eyes were fixed, as if he was immersed in a very distant memory , and he murmured: " Aunt Ying ... I remember now . In the warehouse , Aunt Ying was pinched by the neck and pressed to the ground . Wenwen's father took a shovel and hit Aunt Ying's head ... blood ... so much blood ..."

As he said this, he suddenly felt a pain in his head as if it was being pricked by needles or cuts. He slapped his head hard, cried out in pain, and fainted.

Seeing Cao Ning about to fall to the ground, the male police officer didn't care about anything else. He took a few steps over to catch him in his arms and shouted: " Doctor, doctor! Someone has fainted here! "

" Cao Ning! "

Yan Wen was also startled. As soon as he saw Cao Ning fainted, he subconsciously threw off the quilt and got out of bed.

Zhou Huaijin kept the doctor's advice in mind at all times, pressed the man down on the bed, and whispered, " You are injured, don't move, I will go see Cao Ning for you. "

Only then did Yan Wen give up.

This ward was very close to the lobby, and the female police officer did not close the door tightly before leaving. As soon as the male police officer shouted, the attending doctor in charge of Yan Wen's treatment walked into the ward.

Looking at Cao Ning lying unconscious in the arms of a policeman, the attending doctor rubbed his brows and, with the help of the male policeman and Zhou Huaijin, placed Cao Ning on another bed in the room.

" Doctor, what happened to Mr. Cao? Why did he suddenly faint? " asked the male police officer.

The doctor briefly examined Cao Ning's body and said, " It looks like he was stimulated by something, but it's nothing serious. "

He sighed and said, " When this child was young, he was hit on the head by something that damaged his nerves. His intelligence has remained at about the level of a seven-year-old. Whenever he recalls memories before the age of seven, he gets a splitting headache and fainting is common. "

The male policeman kept remembering what Cao Ning said before he fainted. According to the Omega , it was Yan Anguo who killed Aunt Ying with a shovel in the warehouse.

Who is this Aunt Ying?

With this question in mind, he took out his mobile phone and sent a message to his colleague at the police station, asking him to help check the relationship network of Yan Wen and Cao Ning to see if there was anyone with the word "Ying" in his name.

A colleague soon sent a message:

Yan Wen's mother is Chen Yingying, our leader's younger sister. She met Yan Anguo at a lecture while in college.

At that time, Yan Anguo had already been married, and his wife was about to give birth. When he saw the beautiful Chen Yingying, he could not control himself, and after a few times, he had Yan Wen.

After giving birth to Yan Wen, Chen Yingying found Cao Ning at the doorstep of her home and adopted him as her son. When Cao Ning was seven years old, there was a fire in his home and Chen Yingying unfortunately died in the fire. Cao Ning hit his head while putting out the fire and became a fool. Yan Wen was taken back to the Yan family by Yan Anguo.

The male policeman read quickly and frowned when he saw that Chen Yingying died in the fire. Recalling the information revealed by Cao Ning, he felt that Chen Yingying's death might not be a natural disaster, but man-made.

But Chen Yingying's case happened too long ago , so it might be difficult to investigate. He is just a small police officer, so he should wait until he returns to the police station and let his boss make the decision.

At this moment, the female police officer returned to the ward with a medical record in her hand.

The male police officer came forward and asked, " How is it? "

The female police officer looked at Yan Wen with a little sympathy and said, " Yan Anguo stabbed Yan Wen twice, both times towards the heart. He clearly wanted to kill him, which constitutes intentional homicide . "

After getting the information they wanted, the two policemen briefly questioned Yan Wen and then said goodbye and left.

The room returned to calm.

As early as when Cao Ning mentioned Aunt Ying, Zhou Huaijin guessed the real purpose of Yan Wen's return to the Yan family. He wanted to use his injury to draw out the truth about his mother's death so that the police could re-investigate Chen Yingying's death.

" Huai Jin, I'm a little hungry ..."

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin came back to his senses and asked, " What do you want to eat? I'll buy it for you. "

Yan Wen thought seriously for a while and said, " I want to eat braised pork. "

Zhou Huaijin pinched his soft cheek and said, " Your injury requires you to avoid spicy or greasy food. You can't eat braised pork. Change it. "

Yan Wen said: " Then bring me a bowl of sweet porridge. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Okay. "

Zhou Huaijin walked out of the ward and bought three bowls of sweet porridge and a few light side dishes from a restaurant near the hospital. He put them in a disposable lunch box and took them back to the hospital.

Walking into the ward, he first placed the food on the table beside him, then piled up the pillows and helped Yan Wen lean on the soft pillows.

After finishing the preparations before the meal, Zhou Huaijin sat down beside the bed, fed Yan Wen porridge spoonful by spoonful, and asked softly: " Ah Wen, I have a question for you. "

Yan Wen swallowed the porridge in his mouth and said, " You ask. "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Do you remember that on the way to Yan's house, we met a child squatting on the ground playing with stones. Have you seen him before? "

Hearing this, a trace of unnaturalness flashed across Yan Wen's face, and he said truthfully: " Yes, I have seen him. "

Zhou Huaijin picked up a bite of food for him and said firmly, " You must have met him more than once. You also paid him to do things for you. Ah Wen, I want to know what you asked him to do. "

Yan Wen knew that Zhou Huaijin was smart, but he never expected a man to be so smart that he could guess that it was him who was instructing the child to do things.

He raised his eyes and stared at Zhou Huaijin without blinking. A hint of interest flashed across his clear eyes. " Huaijin, since you are so smart, do you want to guess what I asked that kid to do? "

Zhou Huaijin had already guessed most of what Yan Wen had done. The reason he asked the young master was to test whether he would tell him the truth.

At this moment, when he asked me to guess, I guessed, " My guess is that you asked him to install something like surveillance near Yan Anguo's backyard. If the police don't get to the bottom of your mother's death as you expected, you will post the video online and use public opinion to force the police to thoroughly investigate the truth behind the fire that year. "

Yan Wen said: " You can guess this? "

Because of surprise, Omega's eyes were wide open and he looked very childish.

More of it is cute.

Zhou Huaijin chuckled, his gentle features relaxed. " When I was buying bear biscuits for Cao Ning, I met that kid in the store. He was there to buy a model of the Little Giant. He told the owner that the money for the model was given to him by a particularly handsome older brother. "

Yan Wen frowned, very puzzled, " How can you be sure that the handsome brother he is talking about is me? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I wasn't sure at first, until he saw me and asked me why the handsome brother who was following me was gone. Then I was sure that the handsome brother he was talking about was you. "

Yan Wen blushed a little and said, " If I had known he would expose my plan, I would have covered my face. "

Seeing that the red spot was spreading to the ears, Zhou Huaijin turned the chopsticks in a circle in his hand, lifted Yan Wen's chin with the tip, and said with a smile: " Young Master Yan, you are not only beautiful in face. Even if you cover your face, your temperament alone will definitely stand out in the crowd. "

Being teased by his sweetheart like this, Yan Wen's ears turned completely red.

" When did you become so smooth-talking ..."

Zhou Huaijin said seriously: " I am telling the truth. "

After the meal was fed by both of them, Yan Wen leaned on the pillow, touched his round belly, and felt very relaxed and comfortable.

Zhou Huaijin had his last meal at noon. Because of Lin Pinchuan's sudden attack, he was full of worries and didn't eat much at all. The little food in his stomach was almost digested on the way to the hospital with Yan Wen. He was really hungry at the moment.

After feeding the young master despite his hunger, he started to eat with Yan Wen's chopsticks. Yan Wen was bored, so he watched Zhou Huaijin eat with his eyes wide open. Seeing that he bought all sweet porridge, he couldn't help but raise his eyebrows and asked, " Huaijin, you don't have any wounds on your body, why are you eating so lightly? "

Zhou Huaijin replied without even looking up: " I don't want you to be jealous. "

Yan Wen remembered that Zhou Huaijin liked spicy food.

At this moment, seeing the man lowering his head to drink the sweet porridge, my heart suddenly arose with a slight sourness, mixed with a subtle sweetness.

He curled his lips and said, " You don't have to be so accommodating to me. I won't be jealous. "

Zhou Huaijin raised his head and said, " I just want to accommodate you. "

These words are too blunt and fierce.

Yan Wen blinked helplessly, feeling that Zhou Huaijin was one way before he became enlightened, and became another person after he became enlightened, making it increasingly difficult for people to deal with him.

He opened his mouth, wanting to say something to express his feelings for the other person, but heard these words, " Awen, tell me the truth, besides this plan, are you hiding anything else from me? "

Chapter 92

Yan Wen's heart skipped a beat . If he hadn't known that Zhou Huaijin's attention was mostly focused on the food, he would have been too nervous and exposed. "Yeah." He rubbed his fingertips and said, " I'm not hiding anything else from you. "

Zhou Huaijin felt relieved and said, " That's good. "

Yan Wen lowered his eyes , his long and thick eyelashes cast a small shadow on his eyelids , covering all the complex emotions in the darkness, making them unclear.

He is not lying.

It was Huai Jin himself who did not continue to investigate the note and found out that the person who sent the note was the second daughter of the Cheng family. He just did not tell Huai Jin the information he found out, so it could not be considered as concealing it.

One of them was concentrating on eating, while the other was lying on the bed watching him eat . For a while, everything was peaceful and quiet.

After finishing his meal , Zhou Huaijin simply cleaned up the garbage, then sat on a stool and looked at Yan Wen quietly.

After staring at him for a while, he saw that the young man looked strange , so he couldn't help asking, " I noticed that you were frowning, what's wrong? Is your wound hurting? "

The wound was located close to the heart, and even without moving, the pain was piercing , as if countless bugs were tearing and biting it , and the pain felt real.

Fortunately, Yan Wen was good at enduring pain. Even when the pain reached its extreme, he just frowned and replied in a soft voice: " Don't worry , the wound is not very painful . I will bear it and it will pass. "

lie!

The doctor said that although the injuries at those two stab wounds were minor , they were the most painful . How could it not hurt?

When will Young Master Yan change his stubborn temper? Zhou Huaijin felt distressed and angry. He turned aside and poured a glass of water for Yan Wen. His tone was a little helpless. " You should walk more and move less these days. Only when you recover from your injury can you continue to run the bureau. "

" Well, I'll listen to you. " Looking at the water in Alpha's hand, Yan Wen felt a little uncomfortable, pursed his lips, and said: " Huai Jin, can I not drink the water? "

The look and the behavior were just like a bride being forced into the bridal chamber by bandits, full of shame and humiliation.

After taking in the expression on the Omega 's face, Zhou Huaijin put the cup back on the table, touched Yan Wen's head, and said with a smile: " If you don't want to drink, don't drink. I won't force you to drink. Why do you have such an expression? "

Yan Wen glanced at his lower body embarrassedly and didn't say anything for a long time.

Following the young man's line of sight, Zhou Huaijin looked down and paused after scanning to a certain position. Thinking of the water he fed Yan Wen during the conversation with the police, and the big bowl of sweet porridge he fed him in the same way just now, he instantly guessed something.

He curled his lips imperceptibly, without saying much, he just bent down to tuck the corner of the quilt for Yan Wen, then sat back on the stool and closed his eyes to rest.

After an unknown amount of time, Zhou Huaijin felt someone tugging at his clothes. He opened his eyes and looked at Yan Wen, whose face was red, and asked knowingly, " Young Master, what's wrong? Do you want some water? "

When Yan Wen heard the word water, his expression showed forbearance.

He shook his head slightly and lowered his voice and said, " Huai Jin, I want to go to the bathroom. "

Zhou Huaijin showed a bit of surprise at the right time and said, " The doctor said you can't move around. If the wound splits, it will be troublesome. Do you want me to carry you? "

The hospital toilet is not far from the ward , just a few steps away.

Yan Wen could walk over by himself. The reason he asked was just to let Zhou Huaijin stay in the ward. Who would have thought that he would get such an answer?

He had only experienced being carried to the toilet when he was a child. Now he was an adult in his twenties. How could he still let his sweetheart carry him to the toilet without blushing or getting nervous?

Thinking of this, he felt embarrassed and shook his head repeatedly, saying, " I can go by myself. "

Seeing the young master blushing with laughter, Zhou Huaijin smiled slightly, coughed lightly, and said seriously, " If you go by yourself, what if you get bumped into? I'd better go with you. I won't carry you, but just walk with you. "

Yan Wen hesitated for a moment and said, " Okay then. "

Although the toilet was not far from the ward , Yan Wen had a chest injury, and his forehead was covered with cold sweat almost every time he took a step.

Zhou Huaijin saw it and felt pain in his heart.

Just now he said he wanted to carry Yan Wen to the toilet. Although it was a joke, he really meant it – he really wanted to carry Yan Wen to the toilet. If Yan Wen was a little thicker-skinned, he even wanted to help Yan Wen go to the toilet.

After all, the young master needs to be fed even for small movements like eating, not to mention large movements like going to the toilet.

Because of Yan Wen's constant insistence, he changed his mind temporarily.

Looking at the young man's painful posture at this moment, Zhou Huaijin suddenly felt a little regretful.

He was no one else now, but Yan Wen's serious lover. What was wrong with carrying his boyfriend to the toilet? There was really no need to give up the original idea for the sake of the little face of the young master.

Thinking of this, he suddenly stopped and quickly hugged the person in his arms under the other person's puzzled gaze.

It is now eight o'clock in the evening. Most of the patients are resting in the ward. There are only a few people in the huge corridor. The noise Zhou Huaijin made when hugging someone is so loud that for a moment, everyone's eyes are fixed on the two of them.

One of the little boys snuggled in his father's arms, looked at the two's overly intimate posture, raised his head and asked crisply: " Dad, that brother is so shameless, he still needs someone to carry him to the toilet. "

The little boy did not deliberately lower his voice when he spoke, so the words were particularly clear in the corridor.

The boy's father looked to be in his early thirties. As soon as he heard this, he quickly covered the boy's mouth, fearing that he would say something else that might offend others.

Feeling the physical stares from the people around him, Yan Wen felt a rush of heat from head to toe. He subconsciously hid his face in the crook of Zhou Huaijin's neck, struggled a little, and stammered, "Huaijin, what are you ... doing? Put me down now. "

Zhou Huaijin patted his butt and said in a deep voice: "Don't move. "

Yan Wen really stopped moving.

Good boy. Zhou Huaijin sighed in his heart, looked at the boy beside him, and asked in a good-tempered manner: "Little boy, let's be reasonable. You can be carried to the toilet by others, so why can't your brother? "

The boy blinked, hurriedly took his father's hand off his mouth, and said unconvincedly: "

Because I'm a child, my father said that this is a privilege for children. "

Zhou Huaijin said: "Brother is also a little kid here, and he also has privileges. "

The boy still didn't quite understand. He opened his mouth and was about to say something, but his father quickly pinched his mouth and smiled apologetically at Zhou Huaijin, apologizing repeatedly: "I'm so sorry, my child always likes to talk nonsense, I will definitely discipline him when I get home! "

Zhou Huaijin said in a gentle voice: "Children speak without restraint. I can understand. "

As we were talking, we arrived at the toilet.

Zhou Huaijin carefully put Yan Wen down and said, "Ah Wen, don't move too much. It's okay to go slowly. I will wait for you at the door. "

Yan Wen nodded randomly, turned around and entered the bathroom with the Omega logo.

The young master not only has a handsome face, but also an exceptionally tall and slender figure. Even if there is only his back, he is definitely eye-catching in the crowd.

Through his back, Zhou Huaijin saw two obviously red earlobes and couldn't help but raise his lips.

【 Love always comes suddenly..... 】

Suddenly, the ringing of a cell phone interrupted his distraction. Zhou Huaijin took out his cell phone and an unknown number appeared on the screen.

He pressed the answer button and put the phone to his ear. A familiar female voice came from the phone, "Hello, is this Zhou Huaijin? I'm Cheng Bitong, I have something to talk to you about. "

Zhou Huaijin frowned slightly and said, "It's me, Miss Cheng. What's the matter? "

Cheng Bitong said: "This matter must be discussed in person. Are you free tomorrow morning? "

From the very beginning, the heroine repeatedly approached him because of Cheng Birou; when the two were alone together, Cheng Birou was the one she talked about the most.

Basically, every time the heroine approached him, it was related to Cheng Birou.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin's heart tightened, and he almost blurted out words of concern, but fortunately he held back in the end. He tightened his grip on the phone inch by inch, and said in a tone as normal as possible: "I'm free tomorrow morning, Miss Cheng, if it's urgent, we can meet now. "

Cheng Bitong seemed to have not expected Zhou Huaijin to say that. She was stunned for a moment and said, " It's not urgent. We can meet tomorrow. "

Zhou Huaijin felt relieved and said, " Okay, just send me the time and place of the meeting on WeChat, and I will be there on time. "

Cheng Bitong said OK and hung up the phone.

At the same time, Yan Wen walked out of the toilet and saw Zhou Huaijin talking to someone on the phone with a serious face from a distance . When he walked up to him, he asked casually, " Huaijin, who are you talking to on the phone? "

Zhou Huaijin said, " I'm on the phone with Miss Cheng. Ah Wen, I may have to go out tomorrow morning. You stay in the hospital obediently. Let Cao Ning help you with anything you want to do. "

Ms. Cheng ...

Is she the eldest daughter of the Cheng family or the second daughter of the Cheng family?

In short, no matter whether it is the eldest daughter or the second daughter of the Cheng family, as long as they are from the Cheng family, Yan Wen will sound the alarm in his heart.

He held his hands in front of Zhou Huaijin and said, " Did Miss Cheng ask you out? "

Zhou Huaijin hummed, and his eyes were involuntarily attracted to the hand in front of him.

There were still water stains on the young man's fingertips. His clear and slender fingers collided with the clear and transparent water droplets, like the tips of new bamboo shoots after the rain.

He stared at it for a long while, took out a stack of tissues from his pocket, took Yan Wen's hand, and carefully wiped the water marks on it, while replying: " She said she had something to talk to me about, and she could only talk to me in person, so we made an appointment to meet tomorrow. "

Yan Wen felt a little uneasy, " Can I go with you? "

Zhou Huaijin tapped him on the head with his fingers and said seriously, " Don't even think about it. Just stay in the hospital and I'll bring you a portion of Zhang's pastry when I come back. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-11

22:16:50-2022-09-18 09:00: 10——

8 bottles of Yueerming ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 93

It is true that Yan Wen likes to eat Zhang's pastries , but he wants to go with Zhou Huaijin to meet Miss Cheng, preferably as a boyfriend. In this way , Miss Cheng, Miss Li and the like can be separated from him and Zhou Huaijin.

Now , this idea was obviously a fantasy , so he could only compromise and said, " Okay , I want to eat coconut milk crisps, ten of them! "

Zhou Huaijin rolled up the tissue that had been used to wipe the water stains into his palm, chuckled, and said, " Don't even mention ten , I'll even give you a hundred coconut milk puffs. " The more Yan Wen looked at the smile on Alpha's face , the more uncomfortable he felt. If it were any other time, he would have woken up laughing in his dreams if Zhou Huaijin doted on him so much . However, with Miss Cheng's call as a prerequisite , the more he looked at her, the more he felt that the reason Zhou Huaijin was being nice to him now was just to appease him so that he would not make trouble tomorrow.

" Not only do I want coconut milk crisps, I also want soup dumplings, stinky tofu, double-skin milk, lamb skewers, and ice cola. " At this point , he seemed to have thought of something and added, " You have to bring these back before one o'clock, otherwise ... I will ignore you all night. "

These foods are not sold in one store . If you want to buy them , you may have to go to several stores and spend a lot of time.

Facing the young master's obvious difficulty , Zhou Huaijin coaxed him with good temper: " Don't worry , I will definitely be back before one o'clock. "

Seeing that the man remained calm in the face of these difficulties, Yan Wen became more and more angry. Because he was reluctant to be angry with Zhou Huaijin, he could only sulk in secret.

" Open your hands, I'll carry you back. " Zhou Huaijin said.

Yan Wen opened his arms gloomily, and was once again held horizontally in his arms. The feeling this time was completely different from just now.

The former is shyness and the latter is anger. No wonder people say that people in love are the most moody.

Zhou Huaijin's attention had been focused on Yan Wen. Seeing him act like this, he showed a little surprise in his eyes, and couldn't help but joked: " Young Master, weren't you quite shy just now? How come you thickened your skin while going to the toilet? "

Yan Wen retorted: " You are the one who is shameless, I am just thinking about something. " As he said this, the young man's eyebrows were slightly frowned, and he still looked a little depressed.

Zhou Huaijin thought he was upset about the next game, so he asked kindly: " Did you encounter any difficulties? "

It's all because of you. Although Yan Wen thought so in his heart, what he said out loud was another matter. " Although I know that Yan Anguo is the murderer of my mother, because that case happened decades ago, it is difficult to find evidence, so ... I want you to come back early to help me find evidence. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't say he understood Yan Wen's character completely, but he did know about 90% of it.

He knew in his heart that the young master would never do anything without certainty, and would arrange everything necessary before doing anything.

As early as when he decided to lure Yan Anguo into the game, there was a high probability that the young master had already compiled the evidence of Yan Anguo's murder , and was just waiting for the most appropriate moment to deliver a fatal blow.

The reason I say this now is probably, perhaps, possibly, because ... I'm jealous?

With this thought in mind, he leaned over and placed a light kiss on Yan Wen's forehead, assuring himself: " Well, Miss Cheng and I are just meeting, and I will be back soon. "

Yan Wen nodded, not knowing whether he believed it or not.

The two returned to the ward. As soon as they opened the door, they saw Cao Ning had woken up and was sitting by the bed with a lunch box in his hands. When he heard the door open, a big smile instantly appeared on his face. He greeted him with the lunch box in his hands: "

Wenwen, come and eat! "

Zhou Huaijin subconsciously looked at the table where the sweet porridge was placed and found that the food he bought for Cao Ning was still there.

What else is there to not understand when the eyes sweep over Cao Ning's wet clothes and the steaming lunch box in his hand? Cao Ning must have felt that the food was cold, and was afraid that Yan Wen would get sick from eating, so he went out in the wind and rain to buy a dinner. He held the lunch box in his arms, protecting it tightly with his body so that the heat would not dissipate.

Yan Wen obviously guessed this and said, " Cao Ning, turn around and let me see. "

Cao Ning turned around obediently, revealing his back that was wet from the rain. Yan Wen was furious when he saw this and said angrily: " Are you a pig? When it rains, everyone knows to run home, but you are the one who wants to run outside so badly. "

" Eat! " Cao Ning was obviously used to being scolded. He raised his rice and said, " Eat first! "

The implication is that Yan Wen should eat first and then be lectured.

Seeing that the young master was getting more angry, Zhou Huaijin quickly laid him on the bed, fearing that he might get hurt. He advised, " Ah Wen, Cao Ning went out in the rain to buy food because he was afraid that you would be hungry. He is soaking wet. Let him get into bed quickly, or he might catch a cold. "

Hearing this, Yan Wen calmed down and said, " Cao Ning, I have already had dinner. It was bought for me by your brother Huai Jin. You can eat the portion in your hand by yourself. Now get under the quilt and warm yourself up. "

" oh"

Cao Ning responded sullenly, put the lunch box on the table, and dived into the quilt.

This behavior is no different from a child throwing a tantrum.

Zhou Huaijin sat on the bedside, tucking in the quilt for Yan Wen, once again experiencing the difficulty of raising a child. He said with a slightly helpless tone: " Cao Ning is just a child, he doesn't know anything, why are you so harsh to him? If you really care about him, you should tell him directly. "

Once Cao Ning gets angry, he won't eat properly.

Yan Wen pursed his lips, vaguely regretting getting angry just now, and then he held Zhou Huaijin's hand and whispered: " Huaijin, can you help me feed Cao Ning? "

" good. "

Zhou Huaijin came to Cao Ning's bed, dug him out from under the quilt, picked up the lunch box on the table, and scooped a spoonful of jujube porridge into his mouth. Cao Ning had tears in his eyes, and he tilted his head to the left and right, refusing to eat properly.

In desperation, Zhou Huaijin had to use the method he used to coax children. It took him a long time to finally coax Cao Ning into laughing and eating his meal obediently.

Yan Wen's eyes were fixed on Zhou Huaijin the whole time. Seeing how skilled he was in coaxing children, his curiosity about his past reached its peak at this moment. " Did you often coax children in the past? "

Zhou Huaijin hummed and said, " I am the eldest in the family. My parents work very hard to earn money to support the family. So the task of taking care of ... taking care of my younger brother falls on me. "

Yan Wen said distressedly: " From now on, you just need to be beautiful. I have plenty of money and I will take care of you for the rest of your life. "

Zhou Huaijin smiled and said, " Then it all depends on you, young master. "

By the time Cao Ning finished feeding, it was already very dark.

There were only two beds in this ward, one for Yan Wen and one for Cao Ning. As a caregiver, Zhou Huaijin could only sleep on a stool beside the bed.

Yan Wen knew that if he really let Zhou Huaijin sit on the stool for a whole night, he would definitely have a sore back when he woke up the next day. He patted the spot beside him, wanting Zhou Huaijin to come up and sleep.

Zhou Huaijin was afraid of hurting Yan Wen's wound, so he refused straightforwardly.

No matter how the young master acted like a spoiled brat, he insisted on his original idea. In the end, the young master couldn't get rid of him anymore, so he stayed in the hospital bed and slept peacefully.

The hospital was very quiet at night. Zhou Huaijin leaned back in his chair, his consciousness gradually fading away until he fell asleep.

To be honest, sleeping on a stool was really uncomfortable. He woke up several times in the middle of the night. When he woke up the next day, he felt sore back and waist. As soon as he stood up straight, there was a crisp sound in his joints.

" I told you to sleep next to me. Now you've had a good sleep and your bones are stiff enough to make sounds. "

Zhou Huaijin looked towards the source of the sound and found that Yan Wen had woken up at some point. At this moment, he opened his deer eyes and spoke with half heartache and half teasing.

He ruffled Yan Wen's messy hair and said, " I'm just afraid of pressing on your wound, young master. If you still have a conscience, come over and let me kiss you. Just think of it as a reward for me. "

Yan Wen couldn't ask for more.

He grabbed Zhou Huaijin's collar, pulled him in front of him, and kissed him on the cheek. As if that was not enough, he kissed him on the lips.

Realizing that the young master was going to get deeper, Zhou Huaijin placed his palm on Yan Wen's lips and said, " I haven't brushed my teeth yet. "

Yan Wen smiled and kissed his palm, saying, " I don't dislike you. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " It smells good. You can kiss it after you finish brushing your teeth. "

As soon as he finished speaking, he stood up and walked into the small cubicle in the ward.

While brushing his teeth, he took out his mobile phone and saw the message Cheng Bitong sent him at six o'clock in the morning.

[Zhou Huaijin, I have an interview at 8am, so let's meet at 10am at October Coffee Shop. I've sent the location of the coffee shop to your phone.]

【October Cafe】

Zhou Huaijin clicked on the location information and found that the coffee shop was not far from here and could be reached in about ten minutes on foot.

After brushing his teeth, he walked out of the cubicle and saw Yan Wen and a man in black standing at the door. They were talking about something. The man stuffed something into Yan Wen's hand. When he saw Yan Wen coming out of the cubicle, he looked away as if he had been electrocuted and left in a hurry.

" Who are you talking to? "

Yan Wen took the initiative to open his hand and presented the item in his palm to Zhou Huaijin. " I asked someone to buy a piece of jewelry from the store, and the store employee brought it to me. "

A silver necklace was hovering in the young man's palm, and one could tell from its appearance that it was very expensive.

Zhou Huaijin praised sincerely: " Young Master, you have good vision. "

" As long as you like it, I picked it specially for you. " Yan Wen walked up to Zhou Huaijin, unfolded the necklace, and said, " In order to prevent you from forgetting about me as soon as you see Miss Cheng, I want you to wear this to the appointment. If you don't wear it, I will ... I will follow you to see Miss Cheng! "

Chapter 94

I didn't realize that the young master is so jealous.

Zhou Huaijin took the necklace without hesitation, put it on his neck, and said, " Don't worry , Miss Cheng has a boyfriend , and she won't like me anyway. "

Yan Wen curled his lips and whispered back, " I'm afraid she will introduce you to her sister ..."

Although the young master deliberately lowered his voice when saying this , Zhou Huaijin still heard the words thanks to his extraordinary hearing.

He pinched Yan Wen's cheek in an angry and amused manner, and said, " What are you thinking about? I have no money and no power , so why would Miss Cheng introduce her sister to me? "

How could it be?

In the survival variety show , she used Cheng Birou to talk to you several times, saying that Cheng Birou is your loyal fan , and even wanted to invite you to Cheng's house in the name of learning martial arts to learn Birou martial arts!

Although Yan Wen thought so in his heart, he didn't dare to say it out loud . He was afraid that Zhou Huaijin would think he was petty and brooding over it. After holding it in for a long while, he just said sullenly: " Come back early and remember to bring me something delicious. "

" If you want to do something, ask Cao Ning to help you . If you can avoid it, don't do it. " Zhou Huaijin thought about it but still felt uneasy. Finally, he gave another warning, " I will check your wound when I come back . If the wound is serious , I will give all the food I brought for you to Cao Ning and not leave a single bite for you. "

Yan Wen said: " I will take good care of my injuries. "

After explaining everything , Zhou Huaijin left the hospital and walked slowly towards the October Coffee Shop.

When he walked to a western restaurant, he saw a very familiar figure through the glass window. Although the person had changed into women's clothes and covered most of his face with sunglasses and a scarf, he still recognized him at a glance.

Zhou Huaijin paused. Although he was angry at Yan Wen's distrust, he did not directly expose the young master's disguise, but tacitly allowed him to continue following him.

Because he was worried about the knife wound on the other person's body, he deliberately slowed down his pace, dragging the ten-minute journey to twenty minutes. When he arrived at the October Coffee Shop, it was already 9:30 in the afternoon.

As soon as I opened the door, a girl in a maid outfit came up to me and asked sweetly, " Hello, sir. Have you made a reservation in advance? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Well, Miss Cheng who was with me had made an appointment in advance. "

The girl took out her work phone and looked up Miss Cheng's reservation information on it. She said, " Sir, Miss Cheng's reservation is on the third floor, table number six by the window. Do you need me to show you the way? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " No, thank you. "

After expressing his thanks, he went straight to the third floor.

This coffee shop is very famous, and even during working hours, there are a lot of people gathering here to drink coffee. Zhou Huaijin looked around, found table number six by the window and sat down, quietly waiting for the young master to arrive.

After a while, he saw the familiar figure hurried upstairs and sat down in a secluded place. He couldn't wait to glance at him.

Before Yan Wen looked over, he looked away first, staring straight at the coffee in front of him, as if he was unaware of any movement around him.

Nine fifty-five.

Cheng Bitong, wearing a red dress , walked straight towards Zhou Huaijin in the amazed and surprised gazes of the crowd, and then sat down elegantly in the seat opposite.

" Zhou Huaijin, you're here early. "

She looked too formal in her attire. Zhou Huaijin pushed the coffee towards her and said, " Ms. Cheng, did you just finish an interview and come here? "

Cheng Bitong pushed the hair scattered on her forehead behind her ears and said, " Time is a bit tight, so I can only wear this outfit. How is it? Does it look good? "

" It looks great. " Zhou Huaijin said, " By the way, Miss Cheng, is there anything you want me to do today? "

Cheng Bitong picked up the cup and took a sip of coffee. " Although Yan Anguo was sent to the police station, the police have not found any evidence that Yan Anguo killed Chen Yingying. This murder happened too long ago , so it is difficult to find any clues. I happen to have evidence of his murder . Do you want it? "

After these words were spoken, Zhou Huaijin's eyes dimmed slightly.

He lowered his eyes, and his long, thick eyelashes concealed all the complex emotions in his eyes.

Logically speaking, the heroine has no relationship with him, so there is no reason for her to worry about his and Yan Wen's affairs, and even to help them find evidence. Therefore, the heroine must have some purpose.

He raised his head and looked straight into Cheng Bitong's eyes. " Miss Cheng, what do you need me to do for you? "

Cheng Bitong put the cup on the table and said, " I hope ... I hope you can have a relationship with my sister. You know, she likes you very much. "

Before this, the familiar figure had been quiet all the time. When Cheng Bitong said "let's have a relationship", there was a sound of a cup breaking suddenly.

Zhou Huaijin's table was quite far away from the table where Yan Wen was sitting , so it was reasonable that he couldn't hear any conversation.

Thinking of the necklace that the young master ordered him to wear around his neck this morning, a light bulb suddenly lit up his head and he thought of a possibility – this necklace might have been installed with a bug or something like that.

The young master heard every conversation between him and Cheng Bitong.

Thinking of this, Zhou Huaijin felt inexplicably uncomfortable.

Ever since he and Yan Wen established a romantic relationship, he has always kept a safe distance from other opposite sexes. In the young master's mind, what kind of scumbag is he that would make the young master so insecure that he would plant a bug on him and come to the date in disguise?

" Ms. Cheng, you may have misunderstood your sister. She has no romantic feelings for me at all. She just ... just sees me as a brother. " After sorting out his emotions, he explained in a low voice.

Cheng Bitong didn't understand why he was so sure, and asked curiously: " You haven't even met Xiaorou, how do you know what she's thinking? "

Zhou Huaijin pursed his lips and said seriously: " Maybe it's because I was Xiaorou's biological brother in my previous life. "

" I didn't expect you to believe in past lives and present lives. " Cheng Bitong looked at him with a mixture of laughter and tears. After laughing, she became a little suspicious. " Zhou Huaijin, tell me the truth. You don't want to date Xiaorou. Is it because of Yan Wen? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " No. "

Cheng Bitong asked: " Then do you like him? "

Zhou Huaijin lowered his head, glanced at the necklace hanging on his chest, and said firmly: " I like it. "

This sentence was too straightforward. Cheng Bitong sighed, took out a USB flash drive from her handbag, and pushed it in front of Zhou Huaijin. " Since you already have someone you like, I won't force you. There is evidence of Yan Anguo's murder in it. Take it away. "

Zhou Huaijin shook his head and said, " No merit, no reward. Miss Cheng, you have helped me a lot. Even if I give you my life, I can't repay you. "

Cheng Bitong looked at him with a half-smile and said, " What have I done to help you? Why do I need to repay you with my life? Brother Zhou, I seriously suspect that you are using exaggerated rhetoric. If you really feel embarrassed, go and see Xiaorou more often. I said that she likes you, and it's not a lie. "

Zhou Huaijin's fingertips trembled slightly when he heard this.

He opened his mouth and managed to squeeze out a sentence, " I will go see her when I have time. "

After the conversation, Cheng Bitong picked up his mobile phone, checked the time, and wanted to invite Zhou Huaijin to the restaurant for lunch. Only then did he realize that time passed quickly during the conversation, and before he knew it, it was already twelve o'clock in the afternoon.

Thinking of his promise to Yan Wen to bring food back to the hospital before 1 p.m., he rejected the heroine's invitation to dinner, picked up the USB drive, and walked out of the coffee shop.

The food the young master wanted was not available in the same store, and some were even on another street. He ran across two streets before he bought all the food.

By the time I finished shopping, forty minutes had passed.

It was not very convenient to carry so many bags, so Zhou Huaijin took a taxi back to the hospital and finally arrived at the ward before one o'clock.

As soon as he entered the ward, what caught his eye was Yan Wen lying on the bed in a hospital gown and Cao Ning sitting beside the bed peeling an apple. If he was not extremely familiar with the young master's figure, he would have foolishly thought that the young master had stayed in the ward and had never left.

Seeing Alpha coming back, Yan Wen sat up straight and said, " Huai Jin, you are finally back. If you hadn't come back, I would have gone out to pick you up. "

Zhou Huaijin put the food on the table without saying a word, and said in a slightly cold tone, " You ordered a lot of food, and I was delayed on the way to buy it. "

The two have been together for a long time and have a certain understanding of each other's temperament.

Hearing that Zhou Huaijin's tone was not right, Yan Wen's smile froze for a moment. He glanced at him and said cautiously: " Huaijin, you ... are you unhappy? "

Zhou Huaijin was indeed very unhappy.

He had clearly promised Yan Wen that he would be back before one o'clock, but the young master not only installed a bug on him, but also disguised himself as a woman and secretly followed him to the October Coffee Shop, writing distrust to the extreme.

He has always believed that mutual trust between lovers is very important.

In a relationship, if there is no trust, no matter how much two people love each other and are well matched, it will be difficult for them to be together in the end.

So, he was really angry about what the young master did this time.

" Yan Wen, I think we two need to have a good talk. "

Zhou Huaijin hadn't called him by his full name for a long time. Yan Wen's eyelashes trembled when he heard this name. He turned to Cao Ning, who was sitting next to him peeling an apple, and said, " Cao Ning, please go out for a while. I have something to talk to your brother Huaijin about. "

Cao Ning said "oh" and obediently left the ward with the apple.

The door of the ward was closed again. Yan Wen bit his lower lip. There was a layer of light in his clear deer eyes. He looked at Zhou Huaijin like a puppy who was about to be abandoned, cute and pitiful.

He said in a hoarse voice: " What do you want to talk to me about? "

Zhou Huaijin still couldn't harden his heart. He sighed, took two steps forward to the bedside, wiped the red corners of his eyes with his fingertips, and said, " I want to talk to you about something, not to break up with you. Why do you have such an expression for no reason? People who don't know me would think I'm a heartless man who cheated on you and then abandoned you. "

Chapter 95

Yan Wenqiang's emotions, which had been suppressed for a long time, burst out all at once , and he said while holding back his tears: " I'm just scared. "

Zhou Huaijin sat down beside the bed, held the young man's hand that was resting on the quilt, inserted his knuckles into the gap inch by inch , interlocked his fingers with his , and softened his voice and said: " What are you afraid of? "

" I know you are not from this world. " When saying this , Yan Wen lowered his head, his expression could not be seen clearly , his black hair hung on his forehead, making his skin look pale.

He exerted force on his hands and clasped Zhou Huaijin's hand tightly in his palm. The force was so strong that it was like he was holding on to the last straw.

" I don't know who you are , nor do I know why you came into Zhou Huaijin's body. Even though you are using Zhou Huaijin's body to date me now , I don't even know your real name, let alone what you did before you came to this world , how many times you had a relationship, or whether you had a wife and children ..."

Zhou Huaijin was not too surprised by this.

As early as when he saw Yan Wen pressing Qi Yuanbai to the ground with an evil look, he vaguely guessed that the other party might be reborn.

This conjecture was confirmed at Cheng Bitong's birthday party. The young master was indeed reborn , otherwise he would not have guessed in advance that Poppy was put in the wine that

Yan Heng wanted him to drink , and then sent the wine into Yan Heng's mouth with a few words.

Time travel is very different from rebirth.

Time travel is like entering a body of a stranger. Even though you know the original owner's personality and character, it is extremely difficult to act out his or her personality perfectly.

Rebirth is different . In this world , you are the only person who knows yourself best . If you start over again , it is very easy to hide things from others.

He was able to guess that Yan Wen was reborn based on clues , so there was no reason why the young master couldn't guess that he was a time traveler.

After all, when he first traveled to this world, he thought that Yan Wen was meeting the original owner for the first time, so he did not restrain his original character. Now it seems that the young master noticed that something was wrong before him.

Zhou Huaijin answered the questions raised by Omega one by one: " My name is Zhou Huaijin, I'm 30 years old. In the world I live in, many people are infected by the biochemical radiation virus and become zombies. Only a small number of people have awakened their superpowers. I am one of those people. "

Yan Wen frowned and said hesitantly : What are " zombies ? What are superpowers? "

Before the end of the world, there were no unknown words like zombies and super powers in the world where Zhou Huaijin lived.

This book was created by his sister Zhou Huairou. Except for the ABO settings, everything else was from his world. This book was written before the end of the world, so it was normal for Yan Wen not to know these things.

Zhou Huaijin patiently explained: " Zombies are resurrected corpses of humans who have been affected by certain mutations. They are neither alive nor dead. They are extremely vicious and have lost their minds. They will devour the flesh and blood of living people or other animals. What's more deadly is that zombies have deadly viruses in their teeth. Once bitten by it, you will become a zombie and there is no cure. "

Yan Wen's face turned pale when he heard this, and his grip on Zhou Huaijin's hand tightened inch by inch.

He licked his dry lips and said nervously, " So, you traveled to this world after being bitten, Huai Jin. If you travel back, wouldn't you become a zombie? "

Zhou Huaijin shook his head and said, " I suddenly traveled through time when I was working with my teammates to kill the zombie king. I don't know if time is still or running normally after I traveled through time. If it is still, there is still a great possibility that I can travel back to my original world. "

Returning to the original world ... Yan Wen's heart skipped a beat, and he was filled with great panic.

He originally thought that Zhou Huaijin must be the "Zhou Huaijin" who traveled to this world after his body died of natural causes just like him. But who would have thought that it was not the case, and that Zhou Huaijin had a chance to go back.

" Huai Jin, if you go back, can you come back? "

Zhou Huaijin was silent for a moment and said, " I don't know. "

As if trying to avoid this question, Yan Wen changed the subject and asked, " What about superpowers? What are superpowers? "

After Zhou Huaijin explained the supernatural powers to the young man in detail, the huge ward fell into silence.

At this point, he had already told Yan Wen his biggest secret, but the young master still had some reservations. Thinking of the necklace still hanging around his neck, he rubbed the back of the other's hand with his thumb and said, " Ah Wen, don't you have anything to tell me? "

Yan Wen wanted to say a lot of things to Zhou Huaijin, but when the words came to his lips, he didn't know where to start.

He was very confused.

He didn't know whether he should confess to Zhou Huaijin that he was a reborn person.

If she were to confess, she would also have to confess that she had wanted to kill him several times in the survival variety show. If the man had any grudges in his heart by then, wouldn't it be a waste of time?

But if he doesn't confess, this matter will always hang between him and Zhou Huaijin, like an indelible thorn. Once it is pulled out, the relationship between the two will inevitably be affected. After hesitating for a long time, he decided to start from the beginning of the story, " Huai Jin, I was reborn. This is my second life. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I know. "

After brewing for a long time, Yan Wen was stunned by the answer to the secret he had just told. He stared at Zhou Huaijin blankly and stammered, " You ... you know? "

Zhou Huaijin hummed and said, " Everything I am going to say next is true. The world you live in is actually a world in a book. This book was written by my sister Zhou Huairou. I know roughly what you experienced in your past life, including your final ending. "

Yan Wen couldn't accept it.

Anyone who suddenly finds out that he or she is a character in a book and that the world he or she has lived in since childhood is fictional would probably not be able to accept it easily.

But because the person who said these words was Zhou Huaijin, he inexplicably believed this fantastic statement. He was stunned for a moment and asked softly: " So, my entire life is controlled by your sister? "

There was no anger or resentment in the Omega 's tone, only pure curiosity.

Zhou Huaijin said: " You can say that. "

Yan Wen chuckled, leaned forward, kissed him on the cheek, and teased: " Did God see how pitiful I was because of what she wrote about me, so he sent you to my world so that you can make up for me? "

Zhou Huaijin knew clearly that the young master said this in order to avoid feeling guilty.

His heart softened, and he held Yan Wen's neck with one hand, kissed her thin lips, and said softly: " Yes, I am here to love you. "

Feeling the soft touch under his lips, Zhou Huaijin suddenly felt that perhaps, from a very early time, Yan Wen had been extremely unusual to him.

When Yan Wen was just a character in the book, he regarded him as his spiritual pillar. During the days when he worked hard to make money to treat his sister's illness, he felt that he could

not hold on countless times. It was Yan Wen's spirit of devoting everything to the one he loved that supported him and made him feel that he could also dedicate everything for Huairou. He had imagined Yan Wen's appearance countless times in his mind, but after actually seeing Yan Wen in this world, he realized that the appearance he had imagined before was not even one thousandth of Yan Wen's real appearance.

As early as the first time he saw Yan Wen, he was destined not to be attracted to anyone else. Zhou Huaijin slightly moved away from Yan Wen's lips and said, " After talking about your problem, should we talk about my problem next? Did you follow me today? "

What is coming will eventually come. Yan Wen raised his hand, and rubbed the tip of his ear with his slightly cool fingers, and took the initiative to confess: " Yes, I was worried, so I followed you to October Coffee Shop. "

" What else? "

Yan Wen clenched his palms, his deer eyes flickering anxiously, " The necklace I gave you this morning was actually a bug. I heard everything you said to Cheng Bitong. "

" Why? " Zhou Huaijin frowned and asked in confusion: " Ah Wen, are you worried about me? Are you afraid that I will betray you? "

Yan Wen said: " No! I'm not worried about you! I don't think you will betray me! I just ..."

At this point, he paused for a moment, thought about the wording, and said: " I'm just scared, Huai Jin, do you remember that when we were participating in the survival variety show, we stayed in a cave and you kept calling Huai Rou's name in your sleep? "

" During that time, Cheng Bitong repeatedly approached you under the pretext of being your sister. I originally thought that she had a crush on you, but later I found out that it was not her who had a crush on you, but her sister, Cheng Birou. " He said, " Originally, I thought Cheng Birou had a one-sided love for you, until the note with your likes and dislikes appeared, and then I realized that everything was not as simple as I thought. "

After hearing these words, Zhou Huaijin had roughly guessed what Yan Wen was thinking at the time.

" You don't think Miss Cheng's sister was my lover in my previous life, do you? "

Yan Wen felt a little guilty and short of breath. He touched his nose and whispered, " It's normal for me to think so. As soon as you saw the note, you hurriedly dragged me to find the detective who was investigating you. It was really abnormal. I later investigated further and found that the person behind the detective was the second daughter of the Cheng family. I thought ... she was the Huairou you mentioned. "

Zhou Huaijin pinched his cheek and said with a smile: " One of them is called Huairou and the other is called Birou. How did you think of them together? "

" Don't you know? " Yan Wen was a little surprised and explained: " Cheng Birou used to be called Cheng Huairou. A fortune teller accidentally passed by the Cheng family and said that the word Huai was not good and it conflicted with the fate of the second Miss Cheng. Cheng's father would rather believe it, so he changed Huairou to Birou. "

After these words came out, Zhou Huaijin's smile faded a lot. The fortune teller was right, the name Huairou was indeed not good, it should be changed to Birou.

" Young Master, since I came to this world, my attention has been mostly on you. It's normal that I don't know much about the Cheng family. "

Chapter 96

Every time when Huairou was mentioned , Alpha 's expression became very strange, as if he was regretful and self-loathing.

Yan Wen didn't want him to dwell on this emotion for too long, so he agreed, " It's quite normal. But if you say so , I think it's also normal for me to put a bug on you. "

Zhou Huaijin raised his eyebrows noncommittally , " What's normal about that? "

Yan Wen said: " Generally speaking , the name called out in a dream must be the name of a very important person, either a relative or a lover. Huairou, that is, Cheng Birou, is from the same world as you. If she is your relative, Cheng Bitong, as your sister, would not have tried to bring you together again and again , so there is only one possibility left. "

" Cheng Birou was your lover in the last world . You broke up for some unknown reason, but you still miss each other . Under such circumstances, I certainly can't give you a chance to get back together! "

At this point , he pointed at the necklace on Zhou Huaijin's neck and said, " The only thing I can do is to put a bug on you so that I can keep track of the progress of your reunion with her. "

What is going on in the young master's head all day long? He can actually come up with such an outrageous plot.

Zhou Huaijin was so amused by what he heard that he couldn't help but flick his finger on the other person's forehead. " Young Master Yan, you have so many thoughts in your mind all day long , doesn't your brain really hurt? "

Yan Wen covered his forehead in pain and said aggrievedly: " Huai Jin , a headache is nothing to me . I am more afraid of the pain of losing you. "

It is undeniable that Zhou Huaijin was indeed comforted by these words, but he still remembered the two deceptions of the young master, so he forced himself to restrain his emotions and pressed down the upturned corners of his lips.

He moved closer to Yan Wen, put his hand straight to the other's slightly open collar, and unbuttoned the second button with a quick movement.

As the buttons were undone, a large area of fair skin was exposed to the air, and the bandage wrapped around the chest could be vaguely seen.

This action was too sudden. Yan Wen subconsciously leaned back to avoid Zhou Huaijin's hands that wanted to continue unbuttoning his clothes. His eyes were full of surprise. He asked, " What are you doing? "

Zhou Huaijin knelt on one knee on the bed, without saying a word.

Looking at the young man's slightly defensive movements, a hint of teasing flashed across his ink-black eyes. He grabbed Yan Wen's wrists with one hand and fixed them in front of his chest, and put his other hand on his shoulders, pressing him down on the bed with an extremely light and gentle force.

Alpha controlled his strength very well, and even though Yan Wen was suppressed in an extremely strong manner, his wound did not cause any pain.

Therefore, he did not struggle, but leaned back very obediently.

Zhou Huaijin unbuttoned the third button of his hospital gown, and what came into view was the bloodstains seeping through the bandage from the wound.

The bandage was white, and the bright red blood stain on it was particularly glaring. He paused for a moment while pinching the button, and the smile on his face gradually faded. " Can't you feel the pain? The wound is bleeding, and you didn't even ask the doctor to treat it. "

Yan Wen subconsciously wanted to pull his clothes tighter, but he couldn't move because his wrists were firmly grasped.

" I wanted to ask a doctor to treat the wound, but I didn't know when you would come back, and I was afraid you would see me, so I didn't dare to ask the doctor to come. " After he finished his explanation, he saw that the man was still staring at his chest with burning eyes. He curled his fingers uncomfortably and said, " Huai Jin, I'm used to it. It doesn't hurt at all. "

He is lying again. When will Yan Wen change his stubborn nature?

Zhou Huaijin frowned as he took off his coat, then gently untied the bandages wrapped around his chest, picked up the medicine on the table, and said, " Stay still, I'll apply the medicine on you. "

Although it was not the first time that Yan Wen exposed his upper body in front of Alpha , he was still a little shy. He turned his head away and replied, " Okay. "

With permission, Zhou Huaijin used a cotton swab to wrap a layer of ointment and carefully applied it to his wound. After last night's suture and ointment, the knife wound was not as hideous as it was at the beginning, but it turned into an ugly centipede.

Yan Wen had suffered countless injuries, but because he didn't want to leave ugly scars on his body, he often spent a lot of money to remove them. Therefore, except for the scar on the back of his neck that could not be removed, the rest of his skin was mostly smooth and white.

This scar was suddenly exposed in front of his beloved, and he felt a little embarrassed. He couldn't help asking: " Huai Jin, is this scar on my chest ugly? "

" It's not ugly. " After applying the medicine, Zhou Huaijin picked up the bandage and wrapped it around the wound, saying, " You got it for revenge for your mother. It's a symbol of manliness, how can it be ugly? If it didn't hurt, I would have wanted to kiss it a hundred or eighty times. "

Yan Wen said: " Kiss me, it doesn't hurt. "

Zhou Huaijin paused. He originally wanted to reject the young master's unreasonable request, but when he met those bright eyes filled with joy, he suddenly changed his mind.

He lowered his head, put it close to Yan Wen's chest, and kissed the wound again and again through the bandage.

At this moment, the door was suddenly pushed open. When the man saw the extremely ambiguous actions of the two people, he shuddered all over, turned around subconsciously, dragged the person behind him a few steps out of the ward, and slammed the door shut.

The door closed with a loud noise. The two of them looked like a young couple who were secretly dating and were caught by their parents. They hurriedly distanced themselves from each other and looked at the tightly closed door together.

Zhou Huaijin had his back to the door and didn't even see the person coming. He quickly put clothes on Yan Wen and asked, " Who came just now? "

Yan Wen hesitated and said, " It seems ... it's my grandfather and uncle ..."

Zhou Huaijin's face looked a little ugly.

He really didn't expect that he would meet his boyfriend's grandfather and uncle at the same time in such an awkward situation. Would his boyfriend's grandfather and uncle think that he was a frivolous and dissolute Alpha and then disagree with him continuing to date Yan Wen?

Boom boom boom——

There was a knock on the door, followed by Chen Ru's old voice, " Xiao Wen, your uncle and I heard that you were in the hospital, so we came to see you. "

Yan Wen raised his voice and said, " Grandpa, uncle, come in. "

After opening the door, Chen Ru and Chen Bin looked extremely unnatural. They first stared at Yan Wen's slender white neck for a while, and then stared at Zhou Huaijin's mouth.

The atmosphere was too strange. Yan Wen coughed twice and said, " Grandpa, uncle, why are you here? "

If you catch your nephew and his boyfriend being affectionate, you would normally feel a bit suffocated, as if your cabbage is being eaten by a pig.

But their relationship with Xiao Wen had just eased a little, and they didn't want to return to the days before liberation just because of scolding their nephew's boyfriend.

Chen Bin retracted his gaze from Zhou Huaijin's mouth, trying his best to ignore the discomfort of having just caught the young couple being intimate, and said seriously: " I heard from my police officers that Yan Anguo stabbed you with a knife, and also said that your mother's death was not a natural disaster, but a man-made one, and that the murderer was Yan Anguo. I wanted to ask you, what is going on? "

Hearing him mention his mother, Yan Wen's eyes flashed with pain, and he said: " Grandpa, uncle, I'm sorry, I have been hiding this from you. "

" On Cao Ning's seventh birthday, he and I were playing in the warehouse at home. We accidentally saw Yan Anguo killing my mother. I was so scared that I made a sound. Cao Ning and I knew that if Yan Anguo found out that we had witnessed the whole process of his murder , he would definitely kill us to silence us. "

He pursed his lips and continued, " In order to save me, Cao Ning led Yan Anguo away alone. He broke his brain while escaping, and his intelligence has remained at the level of a seven-year-old. "

Chen Bin was so angry that his face turned blue. He said, " Xiao Wen, since you knew everything, why didn't you tell me earlier? If you had told me earlier, Yingying wouldn't have suffered injustice for so many years . "

Chen Ru's expression was no less ugly.

Yingying's death has always been a pain in his heart.

He always felt that if he had not been so embarrassed as to not let Yingying, who was pregnant before marriage, go home, Yingying would not have died in the fire.

Until now, he was still drowning in regret. When he woke up in the middle of the night, he would always see a beautiful face with tears in her eyes, asking him why he was so heartless and didn't even want her to return home.

That's why he tried his best to be nice to Xiao Wen, hoping to alleviate the guilt in his heart. Now, the grandson said that Yingying did not die in the fire at all, but died at the hands of Yan Anguo. Chen Ru felt dizzy and his body swayed backwards. Chen Bin quickly supported his back and he was able to stand firm .

Yan Wen's heart tightened and he subconsciously wanted to lift the quilt and get out of bed. Zhou Huaijin pressed the man onto the bed, and then he came to Chen Ru's side. Together with Chen Bin, they helped the old man to sit down on the bed, one on each side.

Seeing that it was just a false alarm, Yan Wen continued, " Yan Anguo was afraid that Cao Ning was pretending to be stupid, so he took Cao Ning and me back to the Yan family. During that time, we were locked up in the basement until Cao Ning was fifteen years old.

In other words, Yan Wen was locked in the basement for eight years.

The basement is pitch black and most people wouldn't be able to stay there for more than a year. However, the young master stayed in the darkness for eight full years. Is this the reason why he is afraid of the dark?

Zhou Huaijin's heart ached slightly, and he no longer cared about anything else. He put his hand on the back of Yan Wen's hand in front of everyone, with pity in his eyes and eyebrows. Chen Bin blamed himself, " Your grandfather and I have visited the Yan family many times to look for you. Yan Anguo said that you hated us for not letting Yingying into the house and didn't want to see us. We really believed his lies, and as a result, you and Cao Ning have suffered for so many years. "

Yan Wenhui held Zhou Huaijin's hand and said, " This little bit of suffering is nothing to me. As long as I live one day, I will definitely avenge my mother! I will definitely make Yan Anguo pay the price he deserves! "

Speaking of revenge, Zhou Huaijin suddenly remembered the USB flash drive given to him by Cheng Bitong.

" Oh, this USB flash drive contains evidence of Yan Anguo's murder . " He took out the USB flash drive from his pocket , handed it to Chen Bin, and said, " Uncle, take the USB flash drive back to the police station. With this, Yan Anguo will never be able to turn over again. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-21

09:00:02–2022–09–22 09:00: 00——

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 10 bottles of Ye Yu Lan Shan;
Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

heard the word "uncle" , his eyelids twitched, and he almost wanted to ask who your cheap uncle was. But Zhou Huaijin was indeed his nephew's boyfriend , so it was reasonable for him to call him uncle.

What's more , the other party has already placed the evidence of Yan Anguo's murder in front of them , which shows how much they care about Xiao Wen's mother.

He took the USB drive, patted the other person's hand with his other hand , and said with a smile: " Huai Jin, I feel relieved to leave Xiao Wen to you. "

After getting the USB flash drive, Chen Ru and Chen Bin did not leave the hospital immediately . They first asked about Yan Wen's injuries , and then opened the supplements they brought and watched Yan Wen eat a box before they felt relieved.

Chen Bin sat on the edge of the bed, picked up a banana from the bag , and was peeling it for Yan Wen when his cell phone rang.

He handed the half-peeled banana to Zhou Huaijin, walked a few steps to the door , and answered the phone , " Hey, Xiaolin, don't be anxious , tell me slowly , what happened? "

Hearing this , Zhou Huaijin paused and looked towards the door.

I don't know what the other party said , I only saw Chen Bin clenching his fists, his eyebrows raised, and his chest heaving violently because of great anger. " What did you say? Yan Anguo fled for fear of punishment? Are you guys here to eat for free? You can't even keep an adult under control! "

Hearing the news, Zhou Huaijin frowned and felt a little uneasy.

The evidence was clearly in hand. As long as Chen Bin returned to the police station, Yan Anguo could be convicted. Why did he run away at this critical moment?

Generally speaking, if this kind of plot appears in a novel, Yan Anguo, who is on the run for fear of crime, will definitely drag Yan Wen to hell with him with the determination to die together.

Therefore, Yan Anguo must be found as soon as possible to nip this danger in the bud!

Chen Bin on the other end cursed a few more times into the phone, hung up angrily, and said, " Yan Anguo fled on the way back to the police station. "

Yan Wen's face darkened for a moment, but he calmed down and said soothingly, " Yan Anguo is old and can't run far . Uncle, at worst you can bring people to catch him back. "

Chen Ru was not as optimistic as the young master. " Yan Anguo is a man who always seeks revenge. He will definitely seek revenge on Xiao Wen. Chen Bin, hurry up and arrest him. I don't want to see my good grandson get hurt again. "

Chen Bin naturally nodded yes, took out his car keys and returned to the police station.

Pulling himself out of his thoughts, Zhou Huaijin peeled off the banana and handed it to Yan Wen's lips. Seeing that the young master was eating happily, the haze in his eyes gradually faded away, and he peeled another banana.

I have already eaten a banana. If I eat any more, my stomach will not be able to bear it. Chen Ru grabbed Zhou Huaijin's wrist, pointed at the grapes in the bag, and said, " Huaijin, go wash some grapes for Xiao Wen. I will eat this banana. "

" Okay, Grandpa. "

Zhou Huaijin picked up a bunch of crystal clear grapes, took a small bowl for washing the fruit, and walked towards the small compartment.

After washing the fruit, he walked out of the cubicle and found that the young master was the only one in the ward. Chen Ru didn't know where he had gone. " Awen, where's grandpa? Where did he go? "

Yan Wen said: " Grandpa went home and made chicken soup for me. "

Zhou Huaijin lowered his eyes and a faint smile appeared at the corner of his lips.

Although the young master lost his mother early, fortunately he still had his grandfather and uncle who loved him. Unlike him and Huairou, they only had each other to rely on.

But he, as a brother, caused Huairou to be poisoned to death. Fortunately, Huairou now has a family who loves and cares about her. The Cheng family members love her very much. Perhaps without him, Huairou would have a better life.

He put the small bowl on the table, picked out a plump grape from it, and said, " Do you want to eat it? "

" Is that how you're going to feed me? " Yan Wen tilted his head and said, " Grapes need to be peeled before they can be eaten. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I'll peel it for you. "

One of them peeled the grapes while the other ate them, and the grapes in the bowl were soon gone.

After feeding the last grape into the young master's mouth, Zhou Huaijin's gaze gradually moved down from Yan Wen's face and fixed on his belly. Looking at the slightly rounded curve, he couldn't help laughing out loud.

" What are you laughing at? " Following Alpha 's line of sight, Yan Wen looked down, his face immediately flushed, he covered his stomach tightly with the quilt, and explained: " I ate too much, not gained weight. "

Zhou Huaijin's smile deepened, and he said calmly: " I usually have a small belly when I eat too much, this is normal. "

He thought for a moment and added, " It's okay if you're fat. I like you whether you're fat or thin. "

The heat on Yan Wen's face grew even hotter, but he still suppressed his shyness and said seriously: " Me too. "

The young master has very fair skin, and any little bit of color added to it will be extremely noticeable.

No matter the blush on his cheeks or the dark circles under his eyes, they were all visible on his snow-white skin. Zhou Huaijin rubbed his eyes with his fingertips and said gently, " Are you sleepy? Do you want to sleep a little longer? "

To be honest, Yan Wen's mind last night was full of thoughts about Zhou Huaijin's reunion with his lover from another world, and he was so anxious that he couldn't sleep all night.

Now that most of the problems had been solved, he was gradually feeling sleepy. He yawned slightly, opened his arms to the man, and said, " Well, I want you to sleep with me. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't agree last night, so naturally he wouldn't agree now.

For Yan Wen's health, he took away the pillow behind the young master, helped him lie down slowly, and said: " This bed is too small. If I'm not careful, I'll press on your wound. I'd better sleep on another bed. "

Yan Wen curled his lips and reluctantly agreed to the proposal.

He knew in his heart that Zhou Huaijin, although seemingly gentle and easy to talk to, was actually a cold-hearted person. Once he made a decision, no one could pull him back even with eight oxen.

After settling the Omega , Zhou Huaijin walked to another bed, faced Yan Wen, turned over and lay down, slowly closed his eyes, and fell asleep.

The hospital is the most suitable place to recuperate. At the strong request of the Chen family and Zhou Huaijin, Yan Wen stayed in the hospital for a full month before the knife wound on his chest was completely healed.

Almost as soon as he was discharged from the hospital, he called the director of "Chang'an" and said that he could return to the crew to continue filming. The director naturally agreed and even wanted to drive to pick Yan Wen up and take him back to the crew.

Zhou Huaijin was very puzzled by the director's excessive enthusiasm.

Because of the murder video some time ago, Yan Wen's reputation became extremely bad, and almost everyone wanted to kill him. Even though the police could not get evidence and did not put Yan Wen in jail, netizens still felt that this was the result of Yan Wen's uncle, a policeman, who had wantonly covered up for him, and they reported and protested under the police chief's blog.

Under the circumstances, the director shouldn't have been so fawning towards the notorious Yan Wen.

Seeing the confusion in his heart, Yan Wen took his arm and took the initiative to give an answer.

The young master's answer is this: After I found out that there was a kiss scene in "Chang'an", I bought the copyright of "Chang'an". I have the final say on when to film it and how it will look like. In this way, the filming of "Chang'an" resumed.

Prior to this, Zhou Huaijin had already finished filming Shen Linxuan's single scene, and was just waiting to finish filming the double scenes between Shen Linxuan and Chu Ling . Yan Wen didn't want to be alone on the set, so he asked the director to shoot Chu Ling's solo scene in front of him so that he and Zhou Huaijin could finish the filming together.

The filming days for the crew went by very quickly. A month passed by and "Chang'an" officially wrapped up today .

During their time on the set, Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen did not hide their relationship, and anyone could see that their relationship was unusual. At the wrap-up banquet, both the director and the supporting actors kept toasting Yan Wen and saying a lot of nice things.

Zhou Huaijin was afraid that they would really get the young master drunk, so he drank one glass after another. In the end, he couldn't even stand steadily .

Fortunately, the hotel is not far from Zhou Huaijin's rental house , and it is only a few steps away, so there is no need to take a taxi.

When Yan Wen supported Zhou Huaijin out of the restaurant, it was pitch black outside. Feeling the warmth coming from each other's body as their skins touched, Yan Wen said distressedly, "

If I don't want to drink, who can force me to drink? It's not your turn to take the lead. You'll have a headache tomorrow after drinking so much. "

The drunk Zhou Huaijin was not as reserved as usual. His ink-black eyes stared at Yan Wen without blinking, and his scorching gaze seemed to burn people.

His brain, paralyzed by alcohol, was a little sluggish . He put his arm on Yan Wen's shoulder, pulled him into his arms, and said, " Make me a bowl of hangover soup, and my headache will go away. "

" Okay, I'll cook it for you tomorrow morning. "

Seeing Zhou Huaijin staggering and looking like he was about to fall, Yan Wen sighed helplessly, took his arm and took it off his shoulder, then squatted in front of him and said, " Drunkard, come on up, I'll carry you. "

The young master was tall and slender, and looked frail. How could he carry him on his back? Zhou Huaijin refused subconsciously, " I'm very heavy. What if I crush you? "

" Come on up, I can carry you. " Yan Wen chuckled and said in a gentle voice.

The back in front of him was so thin that it could be crushed with a little force. Zhou Huaijin still didn't believe that he could carry him, so he asked: " Really? "

Yan Wen said with certainty: " Really. "

Zhou Huaijin tentatively put his arm around Yan Wen's neck, gradually pressing his body weight onto the young man's back. Seeing that he showed no sign of reluctance, he raised his legs and clamped them around his waist, saying, " Ah Wen, tell me the truth, am I very heavy? "

Yan Wen put his arm around his knees and carried him steadily on his back, saying, " Not bad. " Zhou Huaijin added: " If you are tired, put me down. "

Yan Wen hummed and said, " I understand. "

Zhou Huaijin, who was lying on his back, was silent for a while. As if he smelled something, he put his head close to Yan Wen's neck and sniffed it, then kissed him and said, " You have a peach blossom scent on you. It smells really good. "

The neck is the most sensitive part for an Omega . Being sniffed and kissed by the man, Yan Wen immediately softened half of his body and said in a coaxing tone: " If you like, we will change our laundry detergent to peach blossom scent in the future, so that you can smell it every day. "

Chapter 98

As early as when he accepted Yan Wen's feelings , Zhou Huaijin had already regarded her as the lover with whom he could spend the rest of his life. When he heard him say "our family", he was very happy and nodded heavily.

It was unexpected that drunk Zhou Huaijin was so cute , neither acting crazy nor talking nonsense, but just lying quietly on his shoulder , answering every question. Yan Wen lifted him up, thinking while carrying Zhou Huaijin on his back to take the elevator.

As soon as he returned to the rental house, he immediately walked to the sofa , carefully put the man on the sofa , looked at his dry lips, leaned over and asked: " Huai Jin , are you thirsty? Do you want some water? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Yes, I want you to feed me. "

" Okay , I'll feed you. "

Yan Wen was never willing to refuse Zhou Huaijin's request. He knelt on the floor, picked up the kettle and poured a cup of warm water , put it to the other person's lips , and said, " Come on, drink some water. "

The alcohol made his mouth and tongue dry and his throat burning. Zhou Huaijin held the back of the young master's hand and drank a few gulps of water before he could suppress the discomfort.

The glass of water was quickly empty . Yan Wen raised the glass and asked, " Do you want more? "

Zhou Huaijin shook his head and said, " I won't drink anymore. "

Yan Wen put down the water cup , sat down on the empty seat on the sofa , and then lifted Zhou Huaijin's head and let him rest on his thighs.

He raised his hand, and his slender, clear knuckles brushed across the man's hot cheek, finally stopping at his temple. He used his fingertips to massage his temple in circles and whispered, " Does your head hurt? "

Zhou Huaijin closed his eyes comfortably, and was almost sober now. He told the truth: " It hurt just now, but it doesn't hurt now. "

He looked so obedient as to answer every question. Yan Wen stared at him for a long while. When he saw his lips wet with water, he paused in massaging for a moment. Suddenly, an inexplicable impulse arose in his heart.

With love in your heart and beauty in front of you, who can resist the unconscious temptation of your loved one?

Since they established their relationship, Zhou Huaijin has always been self-disciplined and polite. Kissing the neck can be considered the most extraordinary thing he has ever done. Perhaps he can take advantage of the alcohol to make another breakthrough in their relationship.

Thinking of this, Yan Wen bent down and kissed Zhou Huaijin's moist lips.

Feeling the warm touch on his lips, Zhou Huaijin's eyelashes trembled, and he suddenly thought of the pink card tied to the candle.

After finding the bundle of candles under the bed, he dreamed of Yan Wen almost every night, and he dreamed about what happened the night he clarified their relationship.

What was different from the reality was that in the dream he did not reject the young master, but greeted him enthusiastically. When he pressed the young master under him, the young master suddenly pushed him away, got out of bed, took out the bundle of candles from under the bed, and his cheeks, which were originally flushed with shyness, became the same as that night, broken by despair.

The other party held a candle, looked at him with red eyes, and asked word by word: " Zhou Huaijin, ask yourself, do you really regard me as a friend? "

Every time this happened, Zhou Huaijin would wake up from his dream. At that time, he couldn't see his heart clearly, so he couldn't answer that question; now he sees his heart very clearly, and he suddenly wants Yan Wen to fulfill his original promise.

He pressed his fingertips against Yan Wen's chin, pushing him away from him, then stood up shakily and walked towards the bedroom.

Yan Wen subconsciously chased after the stumbling drunk in front of him and shouted, " Huai Jin, what are you doing standing up all of a sudden? Slow down, be careful not to fall. "

Zhou Huaijin walked into the bedroom and said, " You owe me a promise. "

Yan Wen said: " What promise? "

Zhou Huaijin walked straight to the bookcase, squatted down, opened the first drawer, took out a bunch of red candles, handed them to Yan Wen, and said, " I found the candles that disappeared out of thin air. Isn't it time for you to fulfill your promise? "

Yan Wen took the candle and was a little dazed.

The candle in front of me was tied into a ball with a thin string, and a square piece of cardboard was sandwiched between the string and the candle.

He wrote the words on the card with a very sweet mood. Later, because of Zhou Huaijin's rejection, he forgot about it. Unexpectedly, Zhou Huaijin not only found the bundle of candles under the bed, but also remembered the contents of the note. Only when he was drunk did he dare to let him fulfill his promise.

He just wanted to make a breakthrough in their relationship, so he might as well start with this kiss.

" Go lie down on the bed first. "

Zhou Huaijin walked to the bed and lay down, even raising his chin slightly to make it easier for Yan Wen to kiss him.

He turned his head and saw the young master standing beside the bed, looking down at him. Because of the backlight, his handsome face was hidden in the shadows, and his expression could not be seen, which made him look inexplicably sexy.

His Adam's apple rolled up and down, and he was about to speak when, accompanied by a burst of rich peach fragrance, a soft and warm object covered his lips and skillfully pried open his teeth with the tip of the tongue.

Recently, Zhou Huaijin has made up for the physiological knowledge of ABO and learned that the peach scent on Yan Wen's body is the pheromone of Omega , which is very attractive to Alpha .

The alcohol had made his brain empty, and all his actions were based on his body's instincts. With the help of pheromones, he now only wanted to press the young master under him and do what a man should do.

He held Yan Wen's waist, and the two of them were in reverse positions. When they were about to do it, he hesitated for a long while and said:

" Yan Wen, I like you, but not in the same way as a friend. "

Yan Wen raised her hand and hooked it around his neck, smiling and saying, " I know. "

The light scent of peach blossoms filled his nasal cavity, and Zhou Huaijin felt his body was very hot. He didn't know if it was caused by the pheromones of his Omega or the alcohol in his stomach.

He said hoarsely: " I still want to marry you. "

Yan Wen said: " If you want, we can go get the certificate tomorrow. "

" No, it's too hasty to get the certificate tomorrow. " Zhou Huaijin shook his head and said, " Chu Ci said that love starts with receiving a bouquet of flowers and a confession, and marriage starts with a proposal and engagement. I didn't give you a bouquet of flowers when we were dating, so I'll give you this bouquet of flowers when I propose to you. "

Yan Wen hooked Zhou Huaijin's head, and after a suffocating hot kiss, he panted and said: " As long as I can be with you, I don't care about anything else. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Me too. "

His brain was in a state of chaos due to the alcohol, and he was afraid that something might happen if he continued to flirt with her. He suppressed his inner impulse, turned over and lay down beside Yan Wen, holding her in his arms, and said, " You must be tired after filming for such a long time. Go to sleep. "

If she didn't take advantage of the drunkenness tonight to get it done, when the man sobered up, he would probably only want him on the wedding night. Yan Wen didn't want to wait that long, so she rode on Zhou Huaijin and said frankly: " Huaijin, I want you. "

The young master was sitting in the wrong place. Zhou Huaijin hissed, with a hint of forbearance between his brows, " You ... you go down first. "

" No. " Seeing that he refused, Yan Wen pursed her lips and said aggrievedly: " You just said you liked me, do you like me like this? My flood season has come, and you don't have any Omega inhibitors here. If you don't want me, do you want me to be burned to death? "

The young master did not come during the flood season this month.

Zhou Huaijin got up from the bed and touched Yan Wen's forehead. The skin under his palm was burning hot, and the peach fragrance was many times stronger than before. After thinking for a moment, he said, " The pharmacy is probably closed now. I will temporarily mark you and go buy the inhibitor tomorrow. "

Alphas when the flood season comes , Yan Wen gives himself inhibitors every month. The reason why he said the flood season is coming is to trick Zhou Huaijin into having sex with him. Knowing that Zhou Huaijin knew nothing about ABO physiology, he lied with his eyes wide open: " Temporary marking doesn't work on me. Omegas must be completely marked by Alphas before the age of 25 , otherwise they will die. "

Zhou Huaijin: "..."

Fortunately, he had taken physiology classes in this world, otherwise he would have been fooled by the young master.

" Do I look easy to fool? Even a three-year-old child wouldn't believe you if you said that. " The plan was discovered. Yan Wen hammered the bed hard, turned his back to Zhou Huaijin, and said angrily: " Forget it, let's go to sleep. Zhou Huaijin, you are a piece of wood! You deserve to live to the age of thirty without a wife! "

Zhou Huaijin laughed out loud, and pulled the man into his arms from behind, coaxing him, " Be good, I respect you. "

Yan Wen's heart softened when he heard this, and all the panic that had been lingering in his heart came out.

He turned over, buried himself in Zhou Huaijin's arms, and said in a trembling voice: " Huaijin, I have been worried about gains and losses recently. I am afraid that you will be sent back to your original world without even saying hello, leaving me alone to face that scumbag.

" When the time comes, should I stab him to death, or tie him up with a chain and wait for you to penetrate his body again? " He put his hand into Zhou Huaijin's palm, his tone full of powerlessness, " I'm afraid you will never come back, leaving me with only an empty shell to look after until I die. "

Yes, if he were to travel back to his original world, what would happen to him and the young master?

Zhou Huaijin tightened his arms with such force that it seemed as if he wanted to embed the person in his arms tightly into his body, making them one with him, never to be separated.

He had no idea what would happen in the future, so he couldn't even easily promise the sweet words often said between lovers, such as " I will never leave you". He could only hold Yan Wen tightly in silence.

After listening to the young master's words, he said calmly: " Awen, if I leave this body and don't come back within three years, you will have revenge for your grievances and revenges. Don't wait for me. I don't want you to waste your whole life waiting. "

Yan Wen did not answer, but only said to himself: " I am afraid of sleeping. I am afraid that when I wake up, the person I see is not you. So, can you ... give me some pleasure? In this way, even if you leave one day, I can hold on to the memories of tonight and wait for you in this world forever. "

Zhou Huaijin felt a tingling pain in his chest and compromised, " I'll give it to you. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-23

09:00:03-2022-09-25 09:00: 03——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Pedro 5 bottles; Don't know 2 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 99

The warm palm slid down along the shoulder . Zhou Huaijin put one hand around the slender waist and the other hand on the back of Yan Wen's head, exchanging each other's breath.

The young man's breath was slightly shorter than his , and after a while his hands and feet became weak from the kiss . Only his eyes were misty with a layer of watery light due to lack of oxygen , and his light-colored lips turned bright red , as if they were coated with lip balm.

The face under him was handsome and elegant , and after being tainted by desire, it added a touch of gorgeousness . Zhou Huaijin's breath was held in his throat as he looked at it, and his usually clear eyes gradually dimmed.

During the time he was dating Yan Wen , the reason why he didn't take the next step was not because he didn't want to , but because he couldn't . The same problem that troubled the young master was also bothering him.

Whether he can stay in this world is still unknown, he can't just seek temporary happiness . In this way, even if he is forcibly sent back to his original world, Yan Wen will have another choice. The young master can find another Alpha who shares the same feelings with him instead of waiting for a lonely soul in another world whose return date is unknown.

" Yan Wen , I'll ask you one last time, do you really not regret it? "

Yan Wen intertwined his fingers and said in a soft voice: " Even if you ask me a thousand times , I will still give the same answer as at the beginning . I won't regret it! "

After an unknown amount of time , the bedroom returned to peace again.

" Does it hurt? " Zhou Huaijin brushed Yan Wen's sweat-soaked hair and asked softly.

Yan Wen said: " It doesn't hurt , not at all. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Let me see. "

Yan Wen's face flushed red, and he struggled to break free from the grip. He hurriedly wrapped himself up in the quilt, leaving only his hairy head exposed. He said, " I know my own body well, and I'm really fine! "

Seeing that he was really shy, Zhou Huaijin could only temporarily put aside his worries, and took him into his arms with the blanket, patting him on the back, and said gently: " Go to sleep. " Yan Wen was silent for a while and wanted to turn over and kick off the quilt. However, because the person next to him was hugging him too tightly, he couldn't turn over after struggling for a long time, and instead he exhausted himself.

He stretched his neck, buried his head in Zhou Huaijin's neck, and whispered: " Huaijin, once is not enough, I want more. "

Zhou Huaijin loosened his arms, dug the man out from under the quilt, and said, " Let's do it again. "

They stayed up too late last night and didn't wake up until noon.

Zhou Huaijin was the first to wake up because he was concerned about the place where Yan Wen had overused it. While the young master was sleeping, he secretly checked and found no bleeding.

He breathed a sigh of relief, washed up, and went to the kitchen to make breakfast.

After making breakfast, when he was about to take the meal back to the bedroom, he found that the young master had woken up at some point and was sitting on the sofa in the living room, staring at him without blinking.

Zhou Huaijin brought the meal into the living room, turned on the TV, randomly changed a channel, and asked: " Why did you get up so early? Are you feeling unwell? "

" It's getting late, the sun is shining on our butts. " Yan Wen pulled him to sit on the sofa and said, " You were very careful last night. I'm not feeling unwell. "

Recalling the charming scene of last night, Zhou Huaijin's ears turned red. He put a piece of food into the other person's bowl and said, " That's good. Let's eat. "

After dinner, Yan Wen lazily leaned on the sofa, rubbing his belly from time to time, while Zhou Huaijin was washing dishes in the kitchen. After washing the dishes, he came to the living room, sat down next to Yan Wen, and watched TV while rubbing the young master's belly.

The TV was broadcasting an entertainment news story. A beautiful host was talking to the microphone. " Welcome to this episode of Star Entertainment. Hello everyone, I am the host Zhu Dan. The news I bring to you this episode is about the famous tobacco company boss Lin and the singer Yan. "

Tobacco company boss Lin? Singer Yan?

Zhou Huaijin paused while rubbing his belly, turned his head to look at Yan Wen, and asked, " Ah Wen, this isn't about you and Lin Pinchuan? Wasn't Lin Pinchuan detained at the police station a long time ago? Why are the media only reporting this now? "

Yan Wen opened his eyes, glanced at the TV, and decisively picked up the remote control to change the channel. Then he replied: " Didn't "Chang'an" finish shooting yesterday? In order to increase the ratings, the director found me last night and wanted me to contact the police to file a public prosecution against Lin Pinchuan. "

As soon as these words were spoken, Zhou Huaijin understood everything instantly.

Although the young master has already bought the copyright of "Chang'an", both the leading and supporting actors have been very attentive this month. The director probably doesn't want everyone's hard work to go to waste, so he wants to use the Lin Pinchuan case to whitewash Yan Wen, so that the ratings of "Chang'an" will increase significantly after it is broadcast.

" This is a good thing, why did you change the channel? "

Yan Wen closed his eyes, his tone full of fearlessness, " In the entertainment industry, people can like you one second, and then extremely dislike you the next second because of some fabricated things. For me, reputation is the most insignificant. If I have time to watch Star Entertainment, I might as well watch more of our episode of "Survival 1+1 ". "

I have to say that the young master really thinks very thoroughly.

But Yan Wen didn't care, which didn't mean Zhou Huaijin didn't care either. Since he couldn't watch it on TV, he simply clicked on Weibo and searched for related terms. What came into his eyes was the latest notice issued by the police.

The notice listed five charges against Lin Shinchuan:

One was that he drugged Yan Wen many years ago and intended to bring him into the hotel to commit a crime;

Poppy on the Internet ;

The third is to give Yan Heng hallucinogenic drugs, causing him to stab Liu Hao, causing Liu Hao to be seriously injured;

Fourth, he tricked Zhou Xiaozhan into giving Yan Wen hallucinogenic drugs, filmed a video of Yan Wen injuring someone, and spread it online;

Fifth, he stabbed Yan Wen with a knife in public in the restaurant.

All these incidents were listed one by one. Although the police changed the names on the notice to "surname + so-and-so", netizens were not fools. Based on recent events, they guessed that

the notice was about Lin Pinchuan and Yan Wen after a little thought, and left messages and forwarded it under the notice.

Zhou Huaijin casually scrolled down twice and took a quick look at the messages.

[Are the tobacco company boss Lin and singer Yan the two people I thought they were? Lin Pinchuan looks quite polite, I never thought he was this kind of person!]

[Who said that Lin Pinchuan spent 5 million to invite Yan Wen to sing, but not only did he not hear the song, but he was beaten into the hospital by Yan Wen?]

[I used to criticize Yan Wen for this, but I didn't expect the truth to be like this. Fuck, I now think Yan Wen didn't beat Lin Zhazha lightly, and he only made Lin Zhazha lie in the hospital for half a year. If I were Yan Wen, I would make Lin Zhazha inhumane!]

[Looking at it this way, Yan Wen is also quite miserable, because he has been slandered for so many years.]

[Put Lin in jail quickly! Don't let him harm other artists!]

[I will never criticize Yan Wen again. He is just trying to get rid of harm for the people!]

Most of the comments under the notice were condemning Lin Pinchuan. Zhou Huaijin put down his phone and curled up on the sofa to watch "Survival 1+1 " with Yan Wen. The TV was now showing a scene of him and Yan Wen hiding from the rain in a cave.

On the screen, Yan Wen rested her head on his shoulder, looking very intimate. Just as he was watching intently, the young master's voice suddenly came from beside him, " Huai Jin, do you know why I thought you were interested in me in the first place? "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Why? "

Yan Wen pointed at the screen and said, " It is because of this variety show that many people on Weibo are praising "Qin Huai Ba Yan". I read their analysis and I think what they said makes sense. "

Zhou Huaijin frowned, " Just because of this? "

Having been exposed to the entertainment industry, he more or less knows the state of most people when they ship CPs , which is nothing more than over-interpreting the psychology and behavior of the real person. In his opinion, it is too ridiculous for the young master to be misunderstood because of the so-called analysis of CP fans.

" Yes, I'll find you the analysis video I watched at the time. The analysis by that up really makes sense. " Yan Wen picked up the phone, flipped through it, handed it to Zhou Huaijin, and said, " This is it, take a look. "

Zhou Huaijin clicked on the video and watched it carefully.

This analysis video is one and a half hours long. The creator first compared the differences between how he treats other Omegas and how he treats Yan Wen, and then analyzed from some subtle body language that he has an inexplicable liking for Yan Wen. Finally, he separately cut out the scenes where he frequently loses focus when looking at Yan Wen's face. Finally, it can be concluded that he must have a crush on Yan Wen, the kind of love that he does not even realize.

After watching the entire video, Zhou Huaijin also felt that the analysis in this video made sense. He did have an inexplicable liking for Yan Wen, and he did like to stare at Yan Wen's face. If he

were Yan Wen, after watching this video, he would probably think that the other party had a crush on him.

Zhou Huaijin returned the phone to Yan Wen and said, " His analysis does make sense. "

Yan Wen smiled with curved eyebrows and said calmly: " It turns out that you have been plotting against me for a long time. I don't know which guy said he only liked girls at the beginning. "

Zhou Huaijin just smiled and said nothing.

Yan Wen felt a little embarrassed when he saw his teasing look. He coughed and said, " Okay, okay, I was wrong. I was the one who had evil intentions towards you first. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " You are right, I was the first one to fall in love with you. I may have already planted my feelings for you when I saw your name in the book. "

Chapter 100

Three months later , the online drama "Chang'an" did not cause much waves once it was broadcast.

Nowadays, many celebrity artists have developed in multiple fields . It is common for actors to cross over to become singers and singers to cross over to act in TV dramas .

However, because of the precedent of Qi Yuanbai , people think that singers like Yan Wen who became famous because of their looks are mostly just pretty faces and have no acting skills at all , so they don't take the web drama "Chang'an" seriously.

In addition, this drama was scheduled in the same period as the modern drama "What a Pity!" starring Cheng Bitong and Ye Hanfeng. The two debuted early and had a large fan base, so "Chang'an" was neglected.

Later , after the popularity of modern dramas passed , for some reason, many edited videos of "Chang'an" suddenly appeared on major platforms , and each video was edited very interestingly.

Netizens came to their senses and watched the web drama with a tentative mentality . They were instantly attracted by the plot, appearance and acting skills of the drama, and "Chang'an" became a hit.

During this period, Yan Anguo seemed to have disappeared out of thin air and was never caught by the police. Worried that Yan Anguo would do something weird again , Zhou Huaijin and Chu Ci hired a lot of people, but they couldn't find any trace of Yan Anguo.

Half a month later , due to the popularity of "Chang'an" , the director organized a fan meeting.

On the day of the fan meeting , there were a lot of people and the main actors were sitting backstage and could clearly hear the noise from the front desk.

Zhou Huaijin sat beside Yan Wen, his eyes lingering on his face covered with a layer of foundation for a moment, and said: " Young Master, I suddenly realized that you are like a different person once you put on makeup. "

Chu Ci nodded with deep feeling and agreed: " Brother Yan, the reason why I thought you were hard to approach was because of your face. I was afraid that my brother Zhou would be deceived by you, so I specifically told him to stay away from you . "

Listening to their words, Yan Wen touched his face and said, " Is it so exaggerated? " Not an exaggeration at all.

The young master's face looked particularly cold when he was not smiling. His messy eyebrows were trimmed into an arc by the makeup artist, and the upturned brow peaks added a bit of sharpness, which was very different from his usual gentle and well-behaved image.

In response to Yan Wen's question, Zhou Huaijin said tactfully: " Actually, it's not as exaggerated as Chu Ci said. "

He thought for a moment and added: " I just think that when facing fans, your expression can be more lively. You don't have to keep a straight face all the time, which makes people feel inaccessible. "

Twenty-year-old Yan Wen used to be flamboyant, but when he saw the overwhelming negative articles saying that his fans praised him too much, he changed his former liveliness and disguised himself with alienation and indifference.

Not wanting to talk about unhappy things in front of her boyfriend, Yan Wen found a random excuse and raised his eyebrows and said, " Don't you think that's cool? "

This action was too childish. Zhou Huaijin nodded seriously and said, " Very cool! "

The atmosphere between the two of them was too unique for anyone to interrupt. Chu Ci felt a pang of annoyance when he saw it, and couldn't help but move his chair to the side.

Seeing that his brother's heart was attached to Yan Wen, with a look that made him faint, he lowered his voice and complained:

" How cool is it? The first time I saw Yan Wen on stage, I was almost frozen to death by his expressions and reactions. Brother Zhou is also serious. You can't just follow your boyfriend's nonsense just because he is good-looking! "

At this moment, the host's voice came from the front desk, asking the leading actors of "Chang'an" to come to the front desk. Zhou Huaijin stood up and walked to the front desk together with the other leading actors.

A total of six leading actors were invited to this fan meeting, including Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen, who played the two protagonists, and Chu Ci, who played Shen Linxuan's personal bodyguard Shen Ye. In order to make the fan meeting more interesting, two more actors were invited. O - A .

Alpha's name is Fu Wen. He is shy and plays the role of the perverse and vicious second prince in the drama.

The other two Omegas are Yu Manwen and Yu Manqing, who are twin sisters. Yu Manwen is lively and Yu Manqing is rational. They also play a pair of sisters in the drama. The elder sister played by Yu Manwen is the second prince's consort and helps Chu Ling a lot.

"Chang'an" is a low-cost web drama. Most of the leading actors are unknown, but they look very good. As soon as the six leading actors stepped onto the stage, they immediately became the most beautiful scenery on the stage.

At the host's signal, the six leading actors took the microphone and sang the opening song of "Chang'an" first. At this point, the meeting officially kicked off.

The host stood beside Yan Wen and said, " I've seen people saying online that there are two dramas you can't miss this summer. One is "The Beautiful Days" starring Cheng Bitong and Ye

Hanfeng, and the other is "Chang'an" starring Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen. Have you all seen them? "

All the fans in the audience said in unison: " I've seen it! "

" Today we are honored to have invited the six leading actors of "Chang'an". Let them introduce themselves. Let's start from here. " The host handed the microphone to Yan Wen and said with a smile.

After experiencing the kissing scene surrounded by eight cameras, facing the moaning fans in the audience, Yan Wen held up the microphone and said with a normal expression: " Hello everyone, I am Yan Wen, who plays Chu Ling in "Chang'an". "

The fans in the audience gave very warm applause.

" Hello everyone, I'm Zhou Huaijin ..." When it was Zhou Huaijin's turn, he just picked up the microphone and before he finished speaking, a burst of extremely loud applause suddenly sounded from the audience, mixed with Omega 's screams. The scene was very lively. Zhou Huaijin was stunned for a moment, and after the fans finished screaming, he continued: " Play the fifth prince Shen Linxuan in "Chang'an". "

As soon as he finished speaking, there was another round of prolonged applause.

Some Zhou Huaijin fans sitting in the front row put their hands to their mouths and shouted at the top of their lungs: " Ah, brother Zhou, the character Shen Linxuan you play is really handsome! "

The female fan's voice was so loud that it was almost as loud as the microphone, and her words echoed in the huge confined space.

Chu Ci couldn't hold himself any longer and burst out laughing.

The other leading actors originally wanted to hold back their laughter, but when they heard his laughter, they all held their stomachs and burst into laughter.

After laughing, the other leading actors regained their composure and continued to introduce themselves.

During this time, Yan Wen approached Zhou Huaijin, looked at him with a smile, and lowered his voice and asked, " Brother Zhou, let me interview you. How does it feel to be confessed to in public? "

Zhou Huaijin looked back and said, " Do you want to know? "

Yan Wen raised the corner of his lips and joked, " Well, with a bad temper like me, it's hard for fans to confess their love to me on the spot, so I wanted to interview you. "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I won't tell you yet, you will know it eventually anyway. "

After the self-introduction session, the host asked a few simple questions based on the plot of "Chang'an", and the six leading actors answered fluently.

" Then we will enter the game session. There are three rounds of games. In the first round, the six guests will be divided into three groups by drawing lots. The rules of the game are as follows: Player A will cover his eyes with a scarf and carry Player B on his back . Player B will speak to guide Player A on the way and bypass the roadblocks. The group that reaches the finish line first wins. "

The staff in the audience received the signal, brought a red cardboard box for drawing lots, and placed it on the table in the center of the stage.

After the six leading actors drew lots, they handed the results to the host, who smiled and said, "The results are out. Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen are in one group, Chu Ci and Yu Manwen are in one group, and Fu Wen and Yu Manqing are in one group. This result should be to everyone's liking. "

After hearing the result of the draw, Chu Ci made a bitter face and whispered: " Brother Zhou, can I exchange teammates with you? "

Zhou Huaijin frowned and asked, " Why? "

Chu Ci glanced at a certain place in the audience and said, " Xiao Yun is watching me in the audience. If he saw me carrying another Omega , he would be very sad. "

Following his gaze, he saw Chen Yun sitting in a chair staring at Chu Ci without blinking. Zhou Huaijin smiled a little, and when he was about to look away, he unexpectedly saw a very familiar figure in the surging crowd.

——It 's the heroine.

Why did Cheng Bitong come to the fan meeting of "Chang'an"? Zhou Huaijin frowned and looked at the seat next to her, only to see a petite figure wearing a hat and a mask sitting motionless on a stool.

That is ...

Thinking of what the heroine had said to him before, he unconsciously took a step forward, wanting to see more clearly, but Chu Ci grabbed his arm and complained: " Brother Zhou, are you listening to me? "

Zhou Huaijin came back to his senses and realized that this was not the place to talk, so he temporarily suppressed his excitement, retracted his gaze, and said, " Ah Wen is also an Omega . Aren't you afraid that your Xiaoyun will be sad if you carry him behind your back? "

Chu Ci said: " How can this be the same? Brother Yan is Xiaoyun's cousin, so rounding it off, Brother Yan is also my cousin. How could Xiaoyun be jealous of her cousin? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " Just because Xiaoyun isn't jealous doesn't mean I won't be jealous. Ah Wen is my boyfriend, so I have to carry him on my back. "

Chu Ci covered his mouth exaggeratedly, with a look of shock, " No way, no way, Brother Zhou, you have changed, you are even jealous of your brothers now? "

Ignoring Chu Ci's extremely resentful look, Zhou Huaijin hummed leisurely.

At the host's signal, the staff brought up objects of all sizes, and in a short while, three obstacle passages were set up on the stage. Various props, including chairs, balloons and flowers, were placed on the passages.

" After the player is blindfolded, he must go around the chairs he encounters, step on the balloons he encounters, pick up the flowers he encounters and pass them to the player on his back. "

The host added some rules of the game, handed three scarves to the three Omega guests, and said, " Is there anything you don't understand? If not, put the scarves in your hands over your teammates' eyes. "

Yan Wen picked up the scarf, walked behind Zhou Huaijin, covered his eyes with the black scarf, and tied a knot behind his head.

Chapter 101

The gauze scarf chosen by the program team is very delicate . It looks like nothing is covering the eyes, but the covering effect is very good.

Fearing that the three Alphas might fall on the stage, the host turned to the audience , winked mischievously , and asked: " The three guests are all blindfolded with scarves , but there are many obstacles on the stage, and they will trip and fall to the ground if they are not careful . Do you think we need to ask our teammates to lead them to the starting point? "

" need-- "

The fans in the audience roared in cooperation.

Because of the survival variety show, "Qin Huai Ba Yan" already had countless CP fans. When the online drama "Chang'an" was released , the CP fans of the two doubled . Naturally, they were happy to see the host let the two hold hands.

Zhou Huaijin's eyes were dark and he could only hear the noisy screams of the fans below the stage. Since he couldn't see with his eyes , the touch of his body was particularly strong.

He felt a warm and cool hand holding his hand to prevent him from falling. The other party even supported his arm with his arm . Then the young master's magnetic voice sounded in his ears , " Go to the right, don't step on the roadblock. "

It was clearly a very plain sentence, but he felt a chill in his heart when he heard it.

At this moment , all the noisy sounds disappeared without a trace , leaving only the warmth of the palm of your hand.

If he and the young master could grow old in this world , when they were old and gray , would they also support each other and walk to the end of their lives together like they do now ?

After arriving at the starting point, Yan Wen let go of Zhou Huaijin's hand and stood on the same starting line with the other two teams.

The host arrived at the finish line first, looked at the three groups of guests with a smile on his face, and said softly: " Now please ask the three Alphas to carry their teammates on their backs and make preparations before the start. "

Zhou Huaijin squatted down, tilted his head, and said to the person behind him: " Come up. "

The back in front of him was broad and strong. Yan Wen did not hesitate and lay on Zhou Huaijin's back. While his arms were tightly around his neck, his two slender legs were also wrapped around his waist.

The action was too skillful and too intimate.

The Omegas in the other two groups were very restrained in their movements even though they were being carried on someone's back. They waited for a while before wrapping their arms around the necks of the people beneath them. Their legs hung straight down, and they were prevented from falling because of the Alpha holding up their thighs.

The three groups of guests standing on the same stage made it easy to see the differences between them.

Although fans knew that Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen were a couple, they rarely attended events and had very little intimate behavior except in the drama. When they suddenly saw them in person, they were so excited that they gathered in groups of three or four and screamed.

Fearing that the young master would fall down halfway, Zhou Huaijin put his arm around his thigh and carried him steadily on his back, saying, " Awen, do you want to take first place? "

Yan Wen put his head on his shoulder and said with a smile: " As long as I am with you, it doesn't matter to me whether I am number one or not. Just do your best. "

Zhou Huaijin also laughed and said, " I want you to be first. "

Following the host's command, the three Alpha guests carried their teammates on their backs and walked forward carefully.

Zhou Huaijin had just taken three steps when Yan Wen straightened up slightly on his back, clutched the cloth on his shoulders, and said, " Huaijin, there is a chair in front of you. You need to go to the right to get around the chair. "

Hearing about the chair, he recalled the appearance of the chair in his mind, roughly measured the length and width of the chair, and moved around to a safe distance before continuing to move forward.

Although Chu Ci and Fu Wen exercise regularly, they are no match for Zhou Huaijin, who has been living in the apocalypse for many years. Even if someone reminds them in their ears, they can only grope their way forward bit by bit because they cannot gauge the distance accurately. far behind Zhou Huaijin at the first roadblock .

After bypassing the first roadblock, Zhou Huaijin continued walking for a distance with the person on his back without stopping.

When his left foot was about to touch the ground, Yan Wen reminded him: " Don't step on it! Huai Jin, there is a flower under your left foot. Now bend down, pick up the flower and hand it to me. "

" good. "

Zhou Huaijin took a step back, bent down, supported Yan Wen's thigh with one hand, and groped on the ground with the other hand for a while, holding the flower branch, and handed it to Yan Wen behind him.

After walking a few steps forward, Yan Wen patted him on the shoulder and said, " There is a balloon on the right. You have to burst it to continue moving forward. "

Unable to see the object, Zhou Huaijin turned right and asked, " How far is the balloon from me ? "

Yan Wen held the flowers and wanted to express it in units of distance, but found that he did not grasp the distance accurately. Seeing that the other two groups were about to catch up, he changed his statement, " Do you remember the location of the TV and the table at home? That is the distance from you to the balloon now. "

" Remember. " Zhou Huaijin said as he took a few steps to the right based on his feeling, and his toes just touched the balloon.

He raised his foot and rolled over the balloon, which exploded. Before the explosion, Yan Wen subconsciously covered his ears with his hands.

far from where the fans were sitting . For the better effect of the show, the six guests all wore microphones on their collars. Yan Wen did not cover the microphone intentionally, so the conversation between the two of them was transmitted loudly into the ears of the fans.

Before this, they only knew that Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen were in a relationship and never thought that they had developed to the point of living together. When they saw Yan Wen covering Zhou Huaijin's ears, the audience suddenly went wild.

The couple's fans are naturally very happy, but most of their fans cannot accept it. In their hearts, no one is worthy of their idol.

Zhou Huaijin turned a deaf ear to the noise from the audience. He carefully carried Yan Wen to the finish line and encountered several roadblocks along the way, but he crossed them one by one with the young master's reminder.

Not long after, Chu Ci and Fu Wen broke through the numerous obstacles one after another and stood at the finish line.

The host had been waiting for a long time and announced the result loudly, " Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen's group was the first to reach the finish line. The two of you really cooperated well. You must have played this kind of game a lot, right? "

Zhou Huaijin took off her scarf and replied, " This is the first time we play this kind of game. " What he meant was that he and Yan Wen simply had a tacit understanding.

The host was caught off guard by the dog food and his smile froze. He passed the microphone to Chu Ci and changed the subject: " After winning second place, how do you feel in your heart now? Can you tell your fans? "

" I used to think that the scarves used to cover the eyes in variety shows were very breathable and that objects could be vaguely seen. I didn't expect that the scarves were indeed very breathable and covered the eyes quite tightly. "

Chu Ci coughed lightly and eased the atmosphere, saying, " I just felt the pain of blindness. I would like to advise everyone to play with their phones less and go out to see the scenery more often. You must protect your eyes! "

As soon as these words were spoken, there was a burst of laughter from the audience. The fans were obviously amused by Chu Ci's words.

The second round of the game is to let the six guests shoot darts with their eyes blindfolded. Each guest has three chances in total. The guest who hits the target the most times and is closest to the center of the bull's eye wins.

In this round of the game, Fu Wen hit the bull's eye with three consecutive darts, while Zhou Huaijin was slightly inferior, with only two darts hitting the bull's eye, and the third dart missed the bull's eye by one inch.

The other guests were not very interested in darts on a daily basis. Some of them were lucky enough to hit the target once, while others didn't even hit the target once.

After the winner was announced, the host passed the microphone to Fu Wen's mouth, and his tone was full of amazement, " Fu Wen is very accurate in dart shooting, have you practiced before? "

As the question was asked, everyone's eyes were focused on Fu Wen. His cheeks were red, and he seemed to be not used to this kind of situation. He took two steps back unconsciously and whispered: " Well, my grandfather was a soldier, and he taught me all these. "

In the third round of the game, the six guests will be divided into two teams, the red team and the blue team. For the sake of fairness, the teams will still be divided by drawing lots.

The draw results are as follows:

Red Team: Zhou Huaijin, Yan Wen, Yu Manwen.

Blue team: Fu Wen, Chu Ci, Yu Manqing.

After announcing the draw results, the host looked around and said, " The next game requires eight people, but we only have six guests, so we are still short of two guests. We need to find two audience members to make up the eight. Which audience member wants to come on stage and play games with our six guests? "

After hearing the host's question, the fans in the audience were silent for a moment, and then they raised their hands one after another, all wanting to be the two people chosen.

The host threw the question back to the two teams and asked them to choose their teammates.

After some discussion, the red team finally chose an Alpha with long legs , Lin Yu, and the blue team chose an Omega with a tall stature , Ren Qian.

After forming the teams, the host announced the rules of the game, " This round of the game will divide the eight guests into two teams, and each team will select a "bride" to sit on the high platform. "

" The first person to pick up the relatives needs to do 30 push-ups on the spot, then walk to the designated location with the balloon and pass the balloon to the second person to pick up the relatives. "

" The second person to pick up the bride needs to turn around ten times, then walk to the designated location with a balloon on his head and pass the balloon to the "groom". The "groom" needs to take the balloon to take the "bride" home. The "bride"'s feet cannot touch the ground during the pick-up. The one who touches the ground first is considered to have admitted defeat. "

After briefly introducing the rules, the host asked, " Did you understand everything? If you do, I will give the two teams some time to discuss and decide on the candidates for the bride-picking team. "

The entire crew of "Chang'an" knew that Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen were a couple. In order to avoid putting themselves in an awkward situation, they were the natural candidates for the bride and groom.

Yu Manwen and Lin Yu discussed it and decided that Lin Yu would be the first person to pick up the relatives, and Yu Manwen would be the second.

The final discussion result of the blue team was that the bride was Ren Qian, the groom was Fu Wen, Chu Ci was the first person to pick up the relatives, and Yu Manqing was the second person to pick up the relatives.

At this point, the third round of the game has officially begun.

Chapter 102

With a whistle , Lin Yu and Chu Ci lay on the ground, doing push-ups non-stop. Both of them were strong Alphas with equal physical strength . After a while , they finished thirty push-ups one after another.

Lin Yu completed this step ahead of others . Without even taking a breath, he grabbed the balloon and ran quickly to Yu Manwen and handed the balloon to her.

Yu Manwen held the balloon and turned ten times in place. As soon as she stood up straight, she felt dizzy. She held the balloon against her head and ran forward two steps , but because she was running too fast, the balloon was blown behind her head by the countercurrent.

The host exclaimed , " Oops, the ball was blown away! Manwen, hurry up and get the ball back! "

Yu Manwen turned around , quickly caught the balloon that was about to fall to the ground, and put it on his head again. At the same time, Yu Manqing, who was one step behind, caught up. Learning from Yu Manwen's lesson , Yu Manqing slowed down and carefully walked to Fu Wen's position with the balloon. At the same time, Yu Manwen also came in front of Zhou Huaijin.

In the first two stages , the red team and the blue team were almost equally fast , and finally reached the crucial third stage.

Taking the balloon from Yu Manwen , Zhou Huaijin crossed the roadblock set up by the program team and walked a few steps to the bottom of the stage.

He raised his head and stared at Yan Wen who was sitting on the podium. At this moment, the screams of fans resounded throughout the meeting, but he turned a deaf ear to them. His mind and eyes were filled with only the slender figure on the podium.

As long as he can outrun Fu Wen, he can really marry the young master home.

With this thought in mind, Zhou Huaijin lowered his head, held the end of the balloon with his lips, and hugged Yan Wen from the platform horizontally into his arms.

It was not an easy task to cross the roadblocks with someone in his arms. He stood there for a while, then hugged the young master tightly, crossed the numerous roadblocks and headed straight for the finish line.

Fu Wen on the other side did not know Ren Qian on the podium at all, so he naturally could not do the action of holding the person horizontally in his arms. He stood there holding the balloon, at a loss for a long time. At Ren Qian's reminder, he turned around and carried the person on his back.

While he was hesitating, Zhou Huaijin was standing in front of the roadblock ready to go. When he arrived in front of the roadblock, Zhou Huaijin had already reached the finish line. In this round of the game, the red team ultimately won.

The host's tone was full of excitement, easily stirring up the audience's emotions, "

Congratulations to our red team for winning the third round of the game! "

Zhou Huaijin carefully put Yan Wen down, covered the microphone on his collar, and said with a smile: " Young Master, I got the first place you wanted back for you. "

The smile on Alpha 's face was too gentle and too eye-catching. Yan Wen was tempted and wanted to kiss him on the lips, but now he was on the set of a show, and even if he was itching to do so, he had to suppress the impulse in his heart.

" Thank you, Huaijin. " His tone suddenly softened and he asked, " Are you tired? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " I'm not tired. It won't be a problem to hold two more of you. "

Once again, the host saw Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen whispering to each other. He was no longer surprised and just stood aside to maintain the atmosphere.

After they finished speaking, they walked to Lin Yu in a few steps and said, " Thanks to Lin Yu and Ren Qian's participation, we can see such a wonderful game. As a reward, do Lin Yu and Ren Qian have any wishes? As long as they are hosted by Whatever you can afford, the organizer can make it happen for you. "

" The reason why I came to the meeting is entirely for you. " Ren Qian said as she walked up to Zhou Huaijin and took out a postcard of Shen Linxuan from her pocket.

" Brother Zhou, I became a fan of you from the role of Shen Linxuan. At that time, you were dressed in white, lying on the roof with Chu Ling, and the bright moonlight shone on you, stunning my entire youth. "

She felt a little embarrassed to reveal what she had hidden in her heart for a long time in front of her idol. She touched her red ears and said, " Can you sign this postcard for me? "

Zhou Huaijin smiled gently and said, " Of course. "

He took the postcard, wrote his name on it carefully, and then returned it to Ren Qian, saying, " Thank you for your love. "

After getting the autograph, Ren Qian walked off the stage and returned to her seat amid the envious gazes of others, excitedly sharing her joy with her friends around her.

The host handed the microphone to Lin Yu and asked, " Lin Yu, do you have any wishes? "

Lin Yu coughed lightly and walked towards Yan Wen reluctantly. When everyone thought he wanted Yan Wen's autographed photo like Ren Qian did, he turned around, walked to Zhou Huaijin with great struggle, and said something shocking in front of everyone.

" Brother Zhou, can you let me kiss you? "

As soon as these words were spoken, everyone present suspected that they had heard something wrong.

In the entertainment industry, there are many Alpha fans who kiss Omega idols on the cheeks during shows , but kissing Alpha idols in public is very rare.

As an Alpha , if Lin Yu said this to any Omega present , they would not be shocked. But the person he wanted to kiss was Zhou Huaijin, who was also an Alpha .

" Are you sure it's me? " Zhou Huaijin pointed at himself and asked.

Feeling the slightly strange looks from the others, Lin Yu nodded first, then quickly explained: " It's not what you think. I don't like Alphas . The reason I want to kiss Brother Zhou is because of my girlfriend. "

Seeing that his brother was about to be kissed by a same-sex person, Chu Ci was interested in watching the fun and asked, " What does this have to do with your girlfriend? "

Lin Yu coughed lightly and explained, " I had a quarrel with my girlfriend these days, and I really didn't know how to comfort her. Knowing that her favorite star is Zhou Ge, I came to the fan meeting on purpose. I wanted to ask for an autograph for her to cheer her up. "

Zhou Huaijin asked: " Then why did you suddenly change your mind? "

Lin Yu stared at Zhou Huaijin's face, his eyes shining as he said, " Then I changed my mind and thought, as long as I kiss Brother Zhou, my mouth will be considered as having kissed Brother Zhou's mouth. Doesn't she like Brother Zhou? When she knows that I kissed Brother Zhou, she will definitely offer my mouth to you and kiss it eight hundred times a day. She won't have time to be angry with me anymore. "

Zhou Huaijin didn't understand Lin Yu's train of thought.

Being stared at by a pair of extremely burning eyes on his cheeks, he couldn't help but take a step back, looking a little hesitant, " You don't want to ..." kiss me?

Before he finished speaking, as if afraid of being rejected, Lin Yu took two steps forward, held Zhou Huaijin's face, and kissed him on the left cheek.

After kissing her, he ran off the stage as if he was running away. He didn't know it, but he thought there was some savage beast behind him. After he was perfectly hidden in the crowd, he added loudly, " Brother Zhou, we are both. Alpha , what's wrong with a kiss? Don't worry, my Wenwen won't be angry! "

I don't know who laughed first. When Zhou Huaijin came to his senses, the meeting was filled with laughter.

Co-author Lin Yu, although he is a fan of Yan Wen, is willing to give up the opportunity to get close to his idol for the sake of his girlfriend, and asks for a kiss from his girlfriend's idol.

The host tried his best not to laugh, put on a serious face, and said: " Shen Linxuan seems to be very popular. It must be because Zhou Huaijin's performance is so popular among the people. Do you like Shen Linxuan played by Zhou Huaijin? "

" like-- "

The fans in the audience shouted in unison.

Listening to this deafening sound of love, Yan Wen felt an inexplicable feeling in his heart.

His original plan was to quit the entertainment industry with Zhou Huaijin after recording this fan meeting and become an ordinary couple. Now it seems that he was too selfish.

Zhou Huaijin is born to be an actor. If he continues like this, it is not impossible for him to become a top star. Does he really want to bury his sweetheart's bright star path because of his own selfishness?

The touch was lingering, Zhou Huaijin couldn't help but wipe it on his left cheek, noticed the young master's gaze, and said: " What's wrong? Are you jealous? "

" No matter how stingy I am, I won't be jealous of an Alpha . " Yan Wen collected his thoughts, smiled with curved eyebrows, and said: " I am afraid that after today, rumors will spread that you have everything . "

Zhou Huaijin looked at him and said seriously: " It's enough for you to know that I like you. I don't care what others think of me. "

Yan Wen's heart was moved when he heard this.

At the same time, the host took a piece of cardboard, calculated the scores of the six guests, and announced the results: " In these three rounds of games, Zhou Huaijin scored the highest, followed by Fu Wen. Next is the award ceremony. Please stand in the center of the stage and the organizer will present the awards to you two. "

Zhou Huaijin and Fu Wen stood on the left and right of the center of the stage. The organizer in a suit and tie walked onto the stage, followed by two little girls holding red trays in their hands. While the organizers were presenting the awards, the host said, " We have collected opinions from the six guests in advance, and these prizes were chosen by them. Zhou Huaijin's prize is a bouquet of valuable roses, and Chu Ci's prize is a smart walking stick for the elderly. "

After the awards were presented, four young ladies came up from the stage with red trays. The host lifted the red cloth and handed the items on the trays to the other four guests one by one, saying:

" Although the other four guests did not win first or second place, it is precisely because of their efforts in the competition that we can see such a wonderful competition. These prizes are a reward for their efforts. "

The meeting was coming to an end, and the host asked the six guests to express their thoughts one by one.

After the other six guests finished their speeches, Zhou Huaijin held a bouquet of roses and said, " I know that many fans started following me from "Survival 1+1 ". When I participated in that variety show, I actually didn't think that anyone would pay attention to me. "

" As everyone knows, I have been in the entertainment industry for five or six years and have always been inactive. My original plan was to quit the entertainment industry after participating in "Survival 1+1 ". "

He paused for a moment and continued: " But because of lack of money, I went to audition for the role of Shen Linxuan in "Chang'an". Originally, I wanted to play this role just for money. Later, I met several fans and felt When I saw their love and concern for me, my original intention changed. I only wanted to play this role for the fans. "

Upon hearing this, Yan Wen instinctively felt that what Zhou Huaijin was going to say next would cause an uproar at the scene.

He opened his mouth, trying to stop the other party from continuing, " Huai Jin ..."

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-28

09:00:08–2022–09–29 08:59: 16——

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: 20 bottles invisible; 45532086 6 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 103

In the noisy conference hall , the call was almost inaudible.

Zhou Huaijin was able to look at him immediately, raised an extremely gentle smile at him, and continued: " I am very happy to participate in today's fan meeting . Thank you for liking Shen Linxuan , and thank you for liking her. Zhou Huaijin. "

" You are worth it – Brother Zhou! You are really worth it! " Some fans were the first to be unable to bear it and responded loudly to Zhou Huaijin.

Zhou Huaijin held the bouquet of roses to his chest and said, " If nothing unexpected happens , Chang'an will be the last TV series I will star in. To express my gratitude to my fans, I won this bouquet of roses especially for you . Thank you for your company and support along the way. " A single stone caused a thousand ripples . The fans in the audience stood up one after another, looking at their idol standing on the stage in disbelief , and asked in unison:

" Brother Zhou, are you kidding us? But today is not April Fool's Day! "

" Why do you want to quit? You still have a long future ahead of you , brother, do you want to reconsider it ? "

" Ahhh I don't accept it! This is my first time chasing a star, am I so damn unlucky? I chased that person away from the circle directly! "

Zhou Huaijin placed the rose on a one-meter-high platform , and then came in front of Yan Wen , looking at him with his ink-black eyes.

" Awen, although I am not as rich as you, I can protect you in the future and give you enough sense of security. " He took out a ring box from his pocket , opened the lid , revealing the silver ring inside , knelt on one knee and said: " Will you ... marry me? "

This reversal was unexpected by everyone.

In the entertainment industry , no idol has ever dared to propose in public at a fan meeting.

They are afraid that irrational fans will do irrational things, which would be harmful to themselves and their loved ones.

Unexpectedly, Zhou Huaijin was so bold that he not only announced his retirement at a fan meeting, but also proposed to other artists in front of his fans.

For a moment, there was chaos in the audience.

Whether they were fans of just the two or fans of the couple , they were all in chaos.

Yan Wen stood there in a daze, not moving an inch, his clear eyes fixed on Zhou Huaijin. He did not respond for a long while, as if he had not yet figured out whether this was reality or a dream.

Chu Ci, who was standing by, couldn't bear to see this, so he walked a few steps behind Yan Wen, pushed him forward, and said angrily: " Brother Yan, why are you standing there like an idiot! My brother Zhou is proposing to you! "

With the push from his back, Yan Wen walked step by step to Zhou Huaijin, stretched out his arm, and placed his palm in the man's.

At such an important moment, he wanted to say something to express his joy, but when he opened his mouth, he found that his throat was dry and he couldn't utter a word.

" I ... " He finally uttered a syllable, his voice was choked with sobs and sounded like he was about to cry.

Yan Wen coughed and said, " I do. "

The palm of his hand was so excited that the fingertips were trembling slightly. Zhou Huaijin held Yan Wen's hand while taking out the ring from the box. When he was about to put it on the young master's ring finger, an anxious female voice suddenly came from the audience.

" Xiaorou! "

The voice was too familiar, and he subconsciously turned his head to look, and found the heroine among the crowd of cheering fans.

Following the direction the heroine was facing, he saw a slender figure pouncing on the person next to him and pulling something with the other person.

The person next to her was wearing women's clothes, his face and hair were wrapped in a veil, leaving only a pair of eyes visible, and the black muzzle of the gun in his hand was exposed to the air during the struggle.

Xiaorou is arguing with a woman who is holding a black gun and whose background is unknown! If you're not careful, the woman will pull the trigger!

Zhou Huaijin was shocked and broke out in a cold sweat. He didn't have time to think about why Xiaorou could move her body. He stood up subconsciously and stuffed the ring into his shirt pocket. He said to Yan Wen, " Ah Wen, stay here and don't move. I'll go down and take a look and come back soon. "

Without waiting for the other party to answer, he quickly jumped off the stage, squeezed through the layers of people, and ran straight towards the heroine.

As if she was impatient with the girl's pulling, the woman pushed Xiaorou down on the chair, took out a black gun, and pointed the muzzle directly at Xiaorou's head.

As soon as the gun was fired, the fan meeting suddenly became chaotic, and all the fans fled away from the middle seats, trying desperately to escape from the meeting.

Cheng Bitong, who was trying to stop the fight because she didn't understand the situation, immediately stood in front of Cheng Birou, raised her hands, and tried to comfort this woman who looked extremely crazy. She said softly: " Auntie, my sister is ignorant. Please be magnanimous and don't bother with her. "

" Calm down and put the gun down first. " Seeing the woman holding the black gun indifferently, she forced a smile, " If you are really angry and want to beat someone up to vent your anger, just hit me. You can shoot as many times as you want. I just ask you to let my sister go. "

Cheng Bitong bought a ticket for the middle seat of the fan meeting, which was a bit far from the stage . In addition, many fans were scared and ran away. Even if Zhou Huaijin ran as fast as he could, he couldn't catch up for a while.

Seeing that the woman gradually calmed down after Cheng Bitong's persuasion and seemed to take back the gun, he felt relieved. He was about to hurry up and quickly get to where Cheng Bitong was to protect the two of them behind him, when something unexpected happened.

The woman suddenly turned around and faced the stage, with the muzzle of the gun pointed at Yan Wen who was standing on the stage. This time, she did not hesitate at all and pulled the trigger quickly, and the bullet hit Yan Wen's heart accurately.

Yan Wen covered his chest, staggered a few steps, and fell to the ground.

As the gunshot was heard, there were screams at the meeting.

Zhou Huaijin paused for a moment, and subconsciously stopped to look in the direction of the stage. His sight suddenly froze when he saw the young master covering his chest. His palms suddenly tightened, and his heart seemed to have turned into a piece of eternal ice at that moment, so cold that it was terribly cold.

Yan Wen's eyes followed Zhou Huaijin all the time. Seeing that the worry in Alpha's eyes was almost condensed into substance, he quickly shook his head at him and said silently: " Don't worry, I'm fine. "

Only then did Zhou Huaijin feel a little relieved.

In his opinion, the woman's purpose was very clear, she wanted to harm Yan Wen. In order to prevent the woman from attacking the young master again, he had to subdue her as soon as possible!

This incident happened too quickly. Seeing that the woman had hit the target with one shot and was about to pull the trigger again, Chu Ci crouched up, subconsciously picked up the table behind him, and with a bang, blocked himself and Yan Wen.

" Brother Yan, you must hold on! My brother Zhou just proposed to you. If you die, he will be a widower! And a widower who kills his husband. No Omega will dare to marry him in the future. "

Because of fear, he even cried a little, and said in a panic: " And my Xiaoyun, my Xiaoyun likes you very much as his cousin. If you die, he will be heartbroken, and then he will need me as his boyfriend to comfort him. I am the worst at comforting people, so you can't die! "

At the same time, Zhou Huaijin finally made his way through the chaotic crowd and headed straight for the woman.

He kicked out, intending to kick the black gun out of the woman's hand, but he didn't expect that even after being kicked in the wrist, the woman did not let go. She took a step back quickly and shot him in the thigh.

To be able to survive in the uncertain apocalypse, Zhou Huaijin has the ability to dodge gunshots. He easily avoided the shot, grabbed the woman's arms and twisted them behind her back, subduing her to the ground.

When he lifted the veil on the woman's head, he realized that this person was not a woman at all, but a man disguised as a woman.

This person was none other than Yan Wen's father, Yan Anguo.

No wonder.

No wonder the police failed to arrest him after half a month. It turned out that Yan Anguo disguised himself as a woman to confuse the police and avoid being caught.

Pinned to the ground, Yan Anguo showed no fear on his face. His poisonous eyes stared at the table on the stage that blocked Yan Wen's view. He said, " Yan Wen, the reason why I am like this now is entirely because of you. My life has been ruined by you, so it doesn't matter whether I kill one person or two people. "

He laughed loudly and said, " Before I go to jail, I can drag you to be buried with me! Even if I go to jail, I will feel happy! "

Zhou Huaijin confiscated Yan Anguo's hidden gun, tied him up tightly with the rope handed to him by the heroine, and then looked towards the stage.

Yan Wen stood up with Chu Ci's help and said, "Huai Jin, go see my sister first. I'm really fine. Yan Anguo didn't hurt me. "

Seeing that the young master was fine, Zhou Huaijin walked a few steps to Cheng Birou and subconsciously softened his tone and asked, "Are you okay? "

Maybe it was because she was frightened, but Cheng Birou's face turned pale, and she curled up on the stool trembling all over. She didn't answer Zhou Huaijin's question, but said, "Brother, I saw ... I saw Yan, Yan Wen was shot in the chest. Go check on him! "

Hearing this, Zhou Huaijin seemed to be unable to suppress his inner feelings any longer. He raised his hand and touched her head, and said in a hoarse voice: "He's fine. But you, didn't Miss Cheng say that you were paralyzed in bed? Why did you come to the fan meeting? And why did your ... body suddenly become able to move? "

"I didn't want you to see me like this, so I just wanted to blend in with the crowd and see you, so I begged my sister to bring me to the fan meeting of "Chang'an". "

At this point, Cheng Birou covered her belly with her palms, paused for a moment, and continued: "When you proposed to Yan Wen, I saw the aunt next to you stealthily taking something out of her pocket. While doing so, she looked at the stage with a vicious look. I saw from the corner of my eye that the thing in her pocket was a gun. "

As she moved, Zhou Huaijin shifted his gaze from Cheng Birou's face to her lower abdomen, and what came into his sight was a sea of blood.

The dazzling blood-red light made his eyes feel sore, and then endless panic followed.

He was afraid that Xiaorou would die in his arms as if in another world.

He didn't want to endure the same pain a second time.

"Huai Rou, let me see where you are hurt?" He carefully took the girl into his arms, and his trembling hands reached out to Cheng Birou's abdomen, losing his usual calmness.

"I was afraid she would hurt you, so I tried desperately to control my body, but I didn't expect that I would succeed this time. " Cheng Birou's bloody hand grasped the back of Zhou Huaijin's hand, her tone full of relief, "Brother, I finally protected you once. "

Cheng Bitong also noticed that her abdomen was bleeding. Seeing her sister talking to herself without caring about her wound, she became extremely anxious. She did not have time to think about their conversation and said anxiously, "Zhou Huaijin, this is not the time to talk. Send Xiaorou to the hospital! "

Chapter 104

The girl had an abdominal injury . If she was carried on his back, the injury would certainly be made worse. Zhou Huaijin had no choice but to hold Cheng Birou sideways in his arms.

When Yan Anguo and Xiaorou were arguing , he clearly didn't hear any gunshots . What weapon had caused Xiaorou's abdominal injury? Could it be a knife?

Thinking of this, he became more and more panicked , and said to Chu Ci who was rushing over here: "Chu Ci, I'm taking Xiao Rou to the hospital now, you stay here to watch over Yan Anguo, and don't let him run away before the police arrive. "

" Brother Zhou , don't worry , I will definitely keep an eye on this old guy. " After promising Zhou Huaijin, Chu Ci muttered to himself as he watched Yan Wen run towards his brothers as if nothing had happened after being shot :

It's strange, could it be that Brother Yan was wearing a bulletproof vest ? He could still be so alive and well after being shot in the chest.

But on second thought, he felt that this idea was unreliable. After all, no one could have predicted that Yan Anguo would cause trouble at the meeting . Yan Wen did not have the ability to predict the future , so how could he wear a bulletproof vest in advance?

It seems that there is only one possibility.

Although the Omega looked normal, Chu Ci was still a little worried and reminded him , " Remember to bring Brother Yan with you and let the doctor give him a thorough check-up . I suspect that the position of his heart may be opposite to ours , on the right side. "

This idea is really reasonable yet a bit far-fetched.

If it were in the past, Zhou Huaijin would definitely explain to Chu Ci why the young master was so alive and kicking after being shot.

But now Xiaorou was injured in the abdomen. He was anxious and panicked, and was in no mood to explain. He just responded, waited for Yan Wen to come to his side, picked up Xiaorou and rushed to the hospital.

When these words were spoken, the few people were not far away , and Yan Anguo obviously took Chu Ci's words to heart.

Since he was a child, he has focused all his attention on Yan Heng. As for Yan Wen, his illegitimate son, he felt that it was an eyesore to look at him for even a second longer, so naturally he would not pay too much attention to Yan Wen's physical condition.

Seeing that Yan Wen was still alive and well after being shot in the left chest, he couldn't help but doubt that Yan Wen's heart should be on the right side, not the left side.

After the doubt, all he had left was resentment and regret in his heart. He struggled frantically on the ground, trying to break free from his restraints.

What he was unwilling about was that he didn't drag Yan Wen to be buried with him before going to jail. What he regretted was that he didn't pay much attention to Yan Wen before, so that he didn't even know about the physical abnormalities of this illegitimate child. If he knew more about Yan Wen, Yan Wen would definitely die today.

On the other side, four people walked out of the meeting, stopped a car on the road, and headed straight for the nearest hospital.

Cheng Bitong was sitting in the passenger seat. During the ride, she frequently turned her head to look at the back seat and asked, " Zhou Huaijin, how is my sister? Is her life in danger? "

Due to excessive blood loss, Cheng Birou fainted before getting on the car.

Zhou Huaijin gently removed the girl's hand that was covering her abdomen, and what came into view was a hideous knife wound, about 2.5 centimeters wide and the depth was still unknown.

It looked like Xiaorou's abdomen was injured by a fruit knife.

Looking at the blood flowing continuously from Cheng Birou's abdomen, he took off his coat, rolled it into a ball, pressed it on the girl's wound, and then bandaged the wound tightly with the cloth given by the driver, temporarily slowing down the blood flow.

" There is no danger to life for now. " After answering the female protagonist's question, he said to the driver in front: " Master, human life is at stake, can you drive faster? If you don't want to violate traffic regulations, I can drive. "

Through the rearview mirror, the driver could clearly see Zhou Huaijin's uneasy face. If he were to drive, the five people in the car would probably be killed in a car accident due to speeding. He hurriedly said, " Young man, just sit still. I'll drive faster. "

Feeling the car speed increase, Zhou Huaijin stared at his blood-stained palm without blinking, and his thoughts involuntarily went back to the time when Xiaorou slowly died in his arms after eating virus-infected snake meat.

The girl's dying appearance now is exactly the same as it was then, and he is really afraid of facing the same ending.

In her previous life, Huairou suffered from illness for nearly twenty years. In this life, she was paralyzed and in a coma for nearly twenty years. Now that her body has finally recovered to normal, it is time for her to enjoy and repay the love of the Cheng family. How could she die at this time?

" Xiao Rou is a lucky person, she will be fine. " Yan Wen put his hand on the back of Zhou Huaijin's hand and said softly: " Huaijin, don't feel guilty. I should feel guilty. If it wasn't for reminding me, Xiao Rou wouldn't have been injured at all. "

" Young Master, this has nothing to do with you. Don't take everything on yourself. " Zhou Huaijin turned his palm over, interlocked his fingers with his, and said, " If you really want to count, it should be me who is unlucky for Xiaorou. "

Cheng Bitong frowned and said, " What do you mean by that? "

Zhou Huaijin exhaled a breath of foul air, and said in a daze: " When Xiaorou was raised by you, although she was plagued by illness, she lived a life of luxury and had no worries about food and clothing. As soon as she came to meet and see me, she was hurt like this ..."

Cheng Bitong saw and kept in mind how much her sister cared about Zhou Huaijin.

Seeing that Alpha took all the responsibility on himself, the slight anger in his heart slowly subsided, and he comforted her: " It's not your fault. Xiaorou wanted to go to the meeting herself. "

Yan Wen echoed, " Ms. Cheng is right, Huai Jin, don't think that way. The most urgent thing now is to send Xiao Rou to the hospital. "

The car drove at high speed and arrived at the hospital in a short while.

While Cheng Birou was receiving treatment, the three of them sat on chairs outside the emergency room, anxiously waiting for the results of the treatment.

" Zhou Huaijin, I have always had a question in my mind that I want to ask you. " The worry and anxiety on the man's face did not seem fake. Cheng Bitong pursed her lips and expressed the doubts that had been lingering in her heart.

Zhou Huaijin said: " You ask. "

" Can you explain to me why you call Birou Huairou, and ... why Xiaorou calls you brother? "

" Without waiting for Zhou Huaijin to answer, Cheng Bitong said to herself:

" Before she was three years old, my sister's name was indeed Cheng Huairou. After a fortune teller said that the word "Huai" was incompatible with my sister's fate, my father changed Huairou's name to Birou. It's not wrong for you to call her Huairou. "

At this point, she changed the subject, " I want to know why she calls you brother? As far as I know, you two have never met each other, so how could she have a brother for no reason? "

The matter of time travel is too mysterious. So far, Zhou Huaijin has only told the young master about it and has no plans to tell anyone else.

In addition, Cheng Bitong is Xiaorou's close sister, so he cannot make a decision for Xiaorou without her permission, so he pushed the problem to Xiaorou.

" Ms. Cheng, I think you should ask Xiaorou about this question. You are her biological sister. If she wants to say something, she will tell you the first time. "

Cheng Bitong was straightforward and didn't ask any more questions. Instead, she looked at Yan Wen and asked, " Is your chest injury okay? Do you want to see a doctor? "

As if he didn't expect her to change the subject to himself, Yan Wen was obviously stunned for a moment. He lifted up his outermost sweatshirt and said, " I was wearing a bulletproof vest.

The bullet was blocked outside and didn't hurt me. I don't need to see a doctor. "

Cheng Bitong was a little surprised. " How did you guess that Yan Anguo would take revenge on you on the day of the press conference? "

Yan Wen glanced at Zhou Huaijin, a smile on his handsome face, and said, " I have been injured a lot recently, and Yan Anguo has not been arrested by the police. Huaijin was afraid that I would encounter an accident, so he borrowed a bulletproof vest from my uncle and let me wear it. I have been wearing it for more than a month. "

Cheng Bitong also smiled and said, " Zhou Huaijin is really thoughtful. "

After a while, Cheng's father and mother rushed to the hospital after hearing the news, and their eyes were full of worry when they looked towards the emergency room.

At this time, in addition to the five of them, there were other people gathered at the door of the emergency room. They were either pacing anxiously in the corridor or sitting restlessly in their chairs.

Looking at the appearance of these people, Zhou Huaijin's thoughts went back to fifteen years ago.

At that time, his parents felt that Huairou was a burden, and because of their busy work, he was the only one who brought Huairou to the hospital.

At the beginning, the girl would open her round eyes and ask him, Brother, why are other children accompanied by their parents when they go to the doctor, but I am not?

Gradually, in order not to make him worry, the girl would hold his arm with a sweet smile and comfort herself, saying that it was normal that mom and dad were very busy at work and didn't have time to accompany her, and that having a brother was enough for her.

Now, Huairou finally has parents and a sister who care about and love her. Perhaps I should stay away from Huairou so that she can grow up safely and healthily.

After examination and treatment by the doctor, Cheng Birou is now fine.

When Cheng's father and mother were about to enter the ward to see their daughter, they were stopped at the door. The nurse pointed at the only young Alpha present and said, " Mr. Cheng, Mrs. Cheng, I'm so sorry, Miss Cheng only wants to see Mr. Zhou right now. She has something to say to Mr. Zhou. "

The man the nurse pointed to was handsome. Cheng's father and mother looked at each other and saw something unusual in each other's eyes.

They looked Zhou Huaijin up and down, and after their eldest daughter nodded, they let him go, saying, " Mr. Zhou, my daughter Xiaorou has been raised at home for many years. She is shy and not very talkative. Please bear with her. "

Zhou Huaijin was very respectful to Huairou's parents in this life and nodded yes repeatedly. After standing at the door of the ward for a while, he pushed the door open and saw Cheng Birou leaning on the hospital bed.

The warm sunlight shone through the window and slanted onto the girl, making her look even brighter. Zhou Huaijin stared at her for a long while, then suddenly realized that he was a little homesick and did n't dare to take another step.

It was Cheng Birou who turned her head and called out first, " Brother. "

Chapter 105

Zhou Huaijin's heart trembled when he heard this . He walked a few steps to the bedside, raised his hand and touched her forehead. The cherishment and love between his hands and feet were beyond words . He said in a hoarse voice: " Does the wound hurt a lot? "

Before suturing the wound , the doctor gave her an anesthetic , and it would take two hours for the anesthetic to wear off.

Cheng Birou shook her head and said, " It doesn't hurt at all. "

Due to excessive blood loss , the girl's pretty cheeks were still a little pale. In Zhou Huaijin's opinion, his sister was pretending to be strong just to avoid making him worry.

He took a few steps back and sat down on the stool beside the bed , resting his palms on his knees and kneading the fabric on his knees with his fingertips.

We have been apart for too long , and now that we meet again, I don't know what to say to each other for a moment.

In the end, it was Cheng Birou who broke the silence first and asked about Yan Wen's injuries. Zhou Huaijin explained to her how the young master was shot but unharmed. Recalling the panic and fear on the way to the hospital, he sternly reprimanded her: " Huairou , if you encounter this situation again , you are not allowed to make a sound. You knew that the other party had a gun, but you still rushed over and fought with him . Do you think you have too much life? "

" If I had to do it again , I would do it the same way. "

Cheng Birou lowered her eyes and said, " Brother , the way you want to protect me is the same as the way I want to protect you. You can't bear to see me get hurt in front of you , and similarly, I can't bear to see you get hurt in front of me. "

Zhou Huaijin's heart was so soft that he couldn't help but say, " I'm your brother, it's only natural for me to protect you. "

At this point, he seemed to have thought of something. His dark eyes dimmed and his tone was full of disappointment. " Besides, I ... I didn't protect you well. If it wasn't for me, how could you have died at such a young age ..."

The self-blame and self-loathing in the man's eyes almost solidified. Cheng Birou couldn't bear to see him sinking into negative emotions, so she interrupted him and asked, " Why didn't you protect me? "

" When my parents knew I was sick, they wanted to throw me away. It was you who worked six jobs a day to pay for my medical expenses. When I was bullied by my classmates, you waited at the classroom door every day to pick me up and drop me off at school. When the end of the world came, you found me in the first place, killed the zombies that jumped on me, and kept me, a burden, behind you. "

She paused for a moment and continued, " Brother, if it weren't for you, I would have died long ago. How could you not protect me? "

Zhou Huaijin said: " But I made you eat poisonous snake meat. "

Cheng Birou raised her hand and placed her palm on the back of Zhou Huaijin's hand, saying, " At that time, supplies were scarce, and the two of us hadn't eaten for four days. We finally caught a small snake, which symbolized the hope of life, but you gave it to me to eat. I really want to ask you, have you ever considered your own life and death? "

When his eyes swept over the girl's tear-stained eyelashes, Zhou Huaijin's breath was held, and he gently wiped away the tears from the corners of Cheng Birou's eyes.

At this moment, the guilt that had been lingering in his heart for years gradually faded away with the tears on his fingertips. He sighed softly and said, " Huai Rou, do you really not blame me? "

Cheng Birou's tone was full of determination. " Even if you ask me a thousand times, I will still give the same answer. I have never blamed you. "

At this point, the two finally put their thoughts out on the surface, and all the barriers and distance disappeared at this moment.

" Brother, when do you and your husband plan to get married? "

Zhou Huaijin had traveled to this world for no reason, not knowing what the future held, or what to do with himself and his lover. This had always been a knot in his heart.

Facing his sister's question, he was silent for a moment, but he could no longer suppress his anxiety and told her, " I ... I want to wait another two years. "

Cheng Birou was a little puzzled, " Why? "

" I want to give him another choice. " Zhou Huaijin said: " If I marry him now, I am afraid that I will suddenly travel back to this world just as I suddenly traveled to this world. Then, he can only wait hopelessly in this world, waiting for a lonely soul who has no idea when he will return. "

Thinking of another possibility, he curled his lips slightly, " I want to give him a few more years. If he is attracted to someone else during these two years, I will let him go. If he is not attracted to someone else, I will marry him. "

Cheng Birou raised her eyebrows, " Aren't these two results the same? If you are destined to travel back to our original world, even if you wait for another two years, it will be useless. Brother Fu will still have to wait for a lonely soul who will never return. "

Zhou Huaijin chuckled and said, " It's different. If he can still make up his mind to marry me in the next two years, even if I travel back to my original world, I will spend my entire life looking for a way to travel back to another world. "

The two grew up together and can understand each other's thoughts with just a glance.

Cheng Birou knew Zhou Huaijin's character very well.

Her brother is the most sober and cold-hearted person. Only those who are truly in his heart will receive his unique care and preference.

Similarly, anyone who is in his heart must give him the same care and preference in return.

Therefore, as long as Yan Wen can remain faithful within the time he gives him, even if he still has to leave this world in the end, for the rest of his life, he will only love Yan Wen deeply and will never fall in love with anyone else.

Cheng Birou's eyebrows relaxed and she said softly, " Brother, just marry your brother-in-law with peace of mind. You won't travel back in time again. "

Hearing the girl's confident words, Zhou Huaijin frowned. Instead of feeling relieved, he felt a little nervous.

In the world he lives in, online novels are extremely popular, and there are countless novels about time travel and rebirth.

According to the common routine of online literature, whether it is traveling into the character of the same name in the novel, or the author traveling into the novel he wrote, this is a very common thing, but the combination of these two situations should be rare.

In addition, Huairou was so sure about the future that he couldn't help but think about it.

Zhou Huaijin looked at her without blinking and asked, " Why are you so sure? "

Cheng Birou's eyelashes trembled, and she said, " Do you remember when I was sixteen, I had a high fever for the whole night, and even though you gave me antipyretics, it didn't help? "

Zhou Huaijin thought about it carefully, " I remember. "

" Since then, I have had a long dream intermittently. In the dream, I was like a bystander, watching the life of Zhou Huaijin, who has the same name as you. " Cheng Birou picked up the water cup beside her, took a sip of water, and continued:

" That Zhou Huaijin was cunning, cruel and ruthless, and he used a gentle and elegant mask to disguise himself. I watched him use the excuse of concern to melt Yan Wen's heart step by step; I watched him set up a vicious plan to ruin Yan Wen's reputation after he became successful; I watched him be stabbed to death by the mad Yan Wen in front of everyone. "

This matter was too mysterious. Zhou Huaijin frowned and said, " So you wrote this book? "

Cheng Birou shook her head and said, " Later, I dreamed that your soul traveled into Zhou Huaijin's body, and you and Yan Wen fell in love and lived a very happy life. "

This doesn't seem like a dream, but more like foresight.

Zhou Huaijin understood and said, " So you are so sure that I won't travel back in time? You have already foreseen my life in your dream? "

Cheng Birou said, " That's right. I was afraid that you would suddenly travel to another world and not understand the situation. I originally wanted to tell you everything about your future, but I didn't expect that every time I wanted to speak, I would suddenly faint. "

There was a period of time when Huairou fainted every other day. Often, she would be talking to him one second and lose consciousness the next.

That's why.

Zhou Huaijin pondered for a moment and said, " The predicted future cannot be spoken out loud. If people knew the future, they would definitely change it at all costs. Wouldn't the world be in chaos? "

Cheng Birou hummed and said, " I understand. That's why I want to use the novel to tell you what will happen in the world you will travel to in the future, so that you won't be like a headless fly. "

Zhou Huaijin's throat felt dry after hearing this.

Everything Huairou did was to make his life better.

Although she did not reveal it to him directly, she indirectly revealed the things about the other world by writing novels. So, could he boldly guess that the reason why Huairou has been paralyzed in bed since birth is entirely because of this?

His heart sank, he ruffled the girl's long hair and said, " Huai Rou, I don't understand why you can predict the future? "

" I didn't understand it before, but after the end of the world came, I figured it out. Maybe I awakened my foresight a few years before the end of the world. "

Cheng Birou added: " People with superpowers will have a high fever the night before they awaken their superpowers, which is very consistent with my situation that night. But, I don't know why I awakened my superpowers before the end of the world. "

Zhou Huaijin was also puzzled, but since he couldn't figure it out, he temporarily suppressed his doubts in his heart, " Huairou, your parents and sister have been waiting outside the ward. They are very worried about you. Do you want to meet them first and let them feel at ease? "

Cheng Birou nodded obediently and said, " Okay. "

After getting permission, Zhou Huaijin stood up, walked out of the ward, and let Cheng's father, Cheng's mother and the heroine in. He himself leaned against the wall, unable to recover for a long time.

The amount of information he got from this conversation with Huairou was a bit too much, and he really didn't know how to digest it.

Seeing him like this, Yan Wen, who had been waiting outside, became a little worried. He stepped forward and said, " Huai Jin, what's wrong? Did something happen to you? "

Zhou Huaijin came back to his senses, held the young man's hand, and said, " Awen, let's pick a good day to get married. "

Although he didn't understand why Alpha suddenly wanted to get married, Yan Wen didn't ask too much. Instead, he held Zhou Huaijin's hand and smiled, " Okay. "

Among all the business families , the Cheng family and the Ye family are the most prominent. Cheng's father and mother will not let it go when their daughter is seriously injured and admitted to the hospital.

After briefly asking about the cause and effect , the police chief personally took people to arrest Yan Anguo and put him in jail without waiting for the police to come and collect evidence from the victim . All the evil things he had done were enough to get him executed.

After resolving all the troubles , Zhou Huaijin could finally breathe a sigh of relief and stay at home to peacefully prepare for his and the young master's lifelong events.

Chu Ci is the one who cares most about Zhou Huaijin's marriage among everyone.

Having just received the good news call from Zhou Huaijin in the morning, she went to see a dozen fortune tellers in the afternoon to jointly determine an auspicious day for the wedding , and finally decided on the 8th.

The reason why he was so concerned was because he wanted to marry Chen Yun home as soon as possible. After all , if his cousin Yan Wen had not married, his father-in-law would never let Chen Yun, who was three years younger than Yan Wen, marry him.

In order to allow his brother to marry Yan Wen as soon as possible , Chu Ci took Zhou Huaijin to the sales center to buy a wedding house, and then to the jewelry store to buy a wedding ring. Finally, according to the guidance of Chu Ci's mother , they bought all the necessary items and brought them home.

The two were so busy that they finally managed to arrange everything before the 8th.

At night, Chu Ci, whose eyes were dark blue, slapped his thigh and remembered a crucial step .

After the newlyweds took their oaths , they had to serve tea to each other's parents.

Yan Wen's uncle and aunt can play the role of parents , but what about his brother Zhou? His brother Zhou's parents are far away and don't know the news that Zhou is going to get married tomorrow!

Even if we send a message to Zhou's father and mother now , it is obviously too late.

Looking at Chu Ci's anxious back, Zhou Huaijin waved his hand nonchalantly, saying that it was better that his parents were not present, so that Awen would not have to serve tea.

Chu Ci curled his lips, secretly thinking that he would spoil Yan Wen one day.

Soon it was the next day, at three o'clock in the morning, Chu Ci pulled Zhou Huaijin out of bed and let the makeup artist paint on his face.

After putting on the makeup, Chu Ci held his face and looked at it carefully, holding his chin and exclaiming, " Tsk, Brother Zhou, your face can charm thousands of girls even without makeup .

Now that you have done this, not to mention thousands of girls , even a girl like me is fascinated by it. "

Zhou Huaijin was feeling dizzy after being dragged around by Chu Ci last night. Upon hearing this, he pushed him in the chest and said with a smile, " You are already in your twenties, and you still call yourself a young lady . Aren't you ashamed? "

Unconvinced, Chu Ci took a step forward and wanted to say something else, but the makeup artist at the side looked at the time, his eyebrows were raised in anxiety, and he urged the two to go and pick up the bride.

Afraid of missing the auspicious time, Chu Ci grabbed the engagement diamond ring on the table. He was so hasty that while grabbing the wedding ring, he also grabbed another object and stuffed it all into Zhou Huaijin's suit pocket.

The two knew nothing about this.

The wedding procession arrived at Chen's house in a grand procession of wedding cars. After overcoming many obstacles, they finally took Yan Wen to the wedding hotel that had been arranged in advance.

As an Alpha, Zhou Huaijin needs to appear at the wedding scene before Omega, while the young master will be led by Chen Bin and stay in the room prepared by the hotel.

As soon as he pushed open the door, he saw a large screen that was constantly playing pictures. Zhou Huaijin stared at the screen for a few seconds, the veins on his forehead throbbing a few times, and said, "Chu Ci, come in for a moment."

Chu Ci stopped talking outside the door, rubbed Chen Yun's head twice, and walked into the auditorium, "Brother Zhou, what's wrong?"

Zhou Huaijin pointed at the screen and said, "Can you explain to me what the picture above is about?"

Looking in the direction of his finger, Chu Ci was stunned for a moment, then said with a smile: "I think these photos are quite interesting. Let's just post them as happy moments. How about it? Isn't it interesting?"

What an interesting thread.

Zhou Huaijin had checked online and found out that during weddings, the big screen usually displays photos of the newlyweds. For this reason, he took the young master to the photo studio to wear countless sets of clothes and take countless photos, intending to treat them as happy moments.

Unexpectedly, Chu Ci did not play by the rules and put in pictures from various strange angles that were photoshopped by fans. Not only that, he also put in some funny and embarrassing behind-the-scenes footage from the "Chang'an" crew.

Nowadays, the big screen is showing the behind-the-scenes footage of him and the young master filming the bed scene.

In the picture, he pressed Yan Wen under him and kissed her wantonly. Yan Wen's hands were tied with a chain and his face was full of humiliation. He kissed her for a long time and asked her why she didn't push him away. Yan Wen's cheeks turned red and he stammered that he had forgotten.

At that time, Zhou Huaijin was still a player in the game. Now, watching this footage from the perspective of an outsider, he discovered that the young master's admiration was so obvious and his preference was so clear.

Anyone with a discerning eye could tell that Yan Wen was immersed in the kiss, so he forgot to push it away. For a moment, good-natured teasing sounds rang out from all directions, mixed with laughter.

Zhou Huaijin pretended to be calm and collected, but he urged Chu Ci to turn off the big screen and replace it with the photo he had taken with the young master.

Chu Ci knew he was in the wrong, so he hung his head and went to change the photo.

Another half an hour later, it was time for the couple to exchange rings. The MC called Zhou Huaijin to the stage, and after making sure that there was no one on the red carpet from the door to the stage, he said, " Let's focus on that mysterious door. Our handsome Mr. Yan will make a holy appearance accompanied by his uncle. "

As soon as he finished speaking, the door slowly opened, and Yan Wen held Chen Bin's arm and walked into the auditorium.

Zhou Huaijin had very good eyesight. Even though he was standing ten meters away from the gate , he could still see Yan Wen's face clearly.

The young master had outstanding looks to begin with, and with the makeup he looked even more handsome. After staring at her for a while, he felt his chest beating like a drum, and it took almost all of his self-control to not rush forward and hug her.

The MC said, " Mr. Zhou, you can go meet your Omega now . "

Zhou Huaijin walked forward, and the three of them met in the center of the flower hall.

With tears in his eyes, Chen Bin took Yan Wen's hand and placed it in Zhou Huaijin's palm, choking with sobs, " Huaijin, today I will hand Wen Wen over to you. I sincerely hope that you can grow old together. "

Zhou Huaijin closed his palms and bowed solemnly to Chen Bin, " Uncle, don't worry, from now on, I will take good care of Awen, and we will grow old together! "

Under the emcee's hosting, Yan Wen and Chen Bin embraced each other affectionately, and then Chen Bin left the stage, leaving only Zhou Huaijin and Yan Wen in the flower hall.

Finally, it was time for the most important part. The host's voice was full of smiles. " Mr. Zhou, are you willing to marry this Omega next to you ? Will you be with her forever , whether we are rich or poor ? "

Zhou Huaijin looked at Yan Wen without blinking, his dark eyes full of cherishment and love, and said firmly: " I do! "

The MC asked, " Excuse me, Mr. Yan, are you willing to marry the Alpha next to you ? Will you be together forever , regardless of whether we are rich or poor? "

Yan Wen smiled and said, " I do! "

The master of ceremonies said, " According to our traditional customs, the two newlyweds will exchange wedding tokens next. "

Afraid that his brother didn't know where the wedding ring was, Chu Ci in the audience quickly pointed to his pocket. Zhou Huaijin nodded at him, reached into his suit pocket, touched a small square box, and took it out.

Unexpectedly, when the wedding ring came out of the pocket, a bagged object came out with it, and that object fell to the ground with a snap.

The guests' eyes were all focused on the newlyweds. Seeing this, they couldn't help but look at the ground. With the lights focused, what came into view was a bag of condoms .

This time, not only the emcee was confused, but the guests present were also confused.

So far, no couple's wedding has ever seen such private things. A curious guest turned on his camera, took a picture of this scene and uploaded it to the Internet, which immediately attracted a lot of onlookers.

Zhou Huaijin's face turned red as he stood there holding the wedding ring, not knowing whether to pick it up or not. He just wished he could travel back to before the bride's wedding so he could take out the bag that Chu Ci had stuffed into his pocket.

" Brother Chu, please go and save the situation! " Knowing her brother's embarrassment at the moment, Cheng Birou pushed Chu Ci beside her and said anxiously.

Chu Ci, who was flirting with her boyfriend, was pushed by her and quickly turned her eyes to the stage. She was shocked when she saw it.

That ... wasn't that something he bought to use with his boyfriend? How did it end up at Brother Zhou's wedding? He frowned slightly, and a light bulb went off in his head. He recalled that when he took the wedding ring in the morning, it looked like he had stuffed something into Brother Zhou's pocket ...

Thinking of this, he jumped up to the flower hall in a few steps. His mind was in a mess and he couldn't think of anything.

For the sake of his brother's reputation and face, he gritted his teeth and said in front of everyone: " I was wondering where it went, and it turned out to be here. "

He picked up the bagged object on the ground, held it above his head and turned it around, then said loudly, " I was going to use this with my boyfriend, but I was in a hurry this morning and accidentally put it into my brother Zhou's pocket. I'm really sorry. "

Chu Ci's tone was too panicked. After this explanation, the guests felt even more that the bag belonged to Zhou Huaijin and he just came up to save the situation.

Zhou Huaijin had imagined many things about the wedding scene with the young master, but at this moment, Chu Ci ruined it beyond repair. He clenched the wedding ring in his hand and tried his best to stay calm.

The MC wiped the sweat off his forehead and tried to smooth things over, " Safety means 'safety and security'. With Mr. Chu's blessing, the two couples will surely be safe and sound! Now please invite the two newlyweds to exchange wedding tokens! "

The two put rings on each other's hands, and the wedding finally ended in an atmosphere that was both awkward and warm.

After the wedding, Chu Ci helped Zhou Huaijin back to the bridal chamber. In order to atone for his sins, he drove out all the guests who wanted to make trouble in the bridal chamber, leaving the two newlyweds alone in the room.

" Awen, we are finally married. " Zhou Huaijin came to the bedside and looked at Yan Wen with burning eyes.

" Yes. " Yan Wen stood up, pulled him to sit on the bed, and handed him a small box. " By the way, this is what Chu Ci asked me to give you. He said it's an apology gift for you. "

Zhou Huaijin took the box, opened it, and saw that inside was the culprit who had embarrassed him at the wedding banquet, as well as a heartfelt letter of apology.

——Brother Zhou, to express my apology, I am giving you this thing that I specially selected. Don't be fooled by its ordinary appearance, it is very comfortable to use. You can try it with Brother Yan on your wedding night. If you are not satisfied, you can beat me up tomorrow!

“ ... ”

Zhou Huaijin tightened his hands around the apology letter, took a deep breath, and put the box on the table beside him. He felt that the anger that he had suppressed at noon was beginning to surface.

"Huai Jin, what did Chu Ci write?" Yan Wen asked curiously.

Zhou Huaijin handed him the envelope and said, "Take a look for yourself."

After reading it quickly, Yan Wen glanced at the box, pulled his sleeve and shook it, saying, "How about ... let's try it?"

Zhou Huaijin was a little surprised, "Are you serious?"

Yan Wen hummed and said, "If you don't feel comfortable using it, I'll beat up Chu Ci with you tomorrow to avenge the humiliation."

Zhou Huaijin's anger disappeared, he chuckled and said, "Okay, I'll listen to you."

Tonight is destined to be a sleepless night.

For more exciting and good books, please visit Qishu.com <http://www.qishu.me>